TUFTS FAMILY HISTORY

1617 ~ 1963

Gc
929.2
T816t
1258149

M. D.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01394 1908

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/tuftsfamilyhisto00tuft_0

Jay Franklin And Ora Lind Tufts
(The Author and Mrs. Tufts)

TUFTS FAMILY HISTORY

A TRUE ACCOUNT

AND HISTORY

OF OUR

TUFTS FAMILIES

--FROM AND BEFORE--

1638--1963

BY

JAY FRANKLIN TUFTS
(265-5)

MEMBER OF THE WARREN COUNTY

HISTORICAL SOCIETY

"POSTERITY DELIGHTS IN DETAILS"

"JOHN QUINCY ADAMS"

JAY FRANKLIN TUFTS

AUTHOR AND PUBLISHER

CLEVELAND HEIGHTS, OHIO

Copyrighted - - 1963
By
Jay Franklin Tufts
All rights reserved

Printed in the United States of America

Duplicate - #8,000 - 6/1/64

F O R E W O R D

A N D A C K N O W L E D G M E N T

1258149

The day I mailed my first letter seeking information concerning my Grandfather on May 27th, 1952, I hadn't the slightest idea it would develop into the present large project. That letter was sent to the Postmaster at Farmington, Maine, and eventually given to Mrs. Flora Pierson Mills, a great-great-granddaughter of the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); He was also the Author's great-great-grandfather.

At that time, I'm really ashamed to say, I did not know the identity of my great-grandparents, and wasn't able to ifentify them until a year and a half later---thru a cousin at Robestown, Texas.

However, as the years passed, and I became more involved with our family research, I found it covering all four corners of the globe. Today, eleven years later, at publication time, I have hundreds of marvelous contacts from all of our 50 states, Canada, Cuba and many foreign countries. My files are literly bursting with Tufts, and descendants, many of them not any relation at all.

Where I had a few photos, and nothing more, also could claim acquaintance with less than fifty relatives, I now have over four thousand indexed; Besides those who are descendants of other names, and have married Tufts girls.

It would be difficult to list, and acknowledge the various names and sources of information, records, photos, old letters, legal papers, diaries and newspaper clippings. Therefore, I will say, "THANK YOU", nice people, one and all for your co-peration. You will never know how much you really have helped in this family research project, also the publishing of this book our first "TUFTS FAMILY HISTORY" ever to be published; And so a Family Grew, and Grew: Again, THANK YOU.

Gertrude Lee Tufts

2502 Noble Road,
Cleveland Heights, Ohio.

P R E F A C E

Our TUFTS' descendants are people justly proud of their ancesters, as are the Puritan Father's of New England; And, they take a lively interest in studying and transmitting to posterity whatever of history pertains to their family or birth-place.

The Tufts family, while not too much in the limelight, have many forefathers to remember, many who fought in the Revolution, and later wars, also helped build this country into a wonderful nation. Many of our Tufts Boys and Girls have been out-standing Educators, Proffesional men and women, Bankers, Business and Executives, Patriots, Pioneers, Musicians, Statesmen, and others just good father's and mother's

It is the writers intention, in the following pages, to bring these Tufts ances-ters back and let them live with us in this year of 1963. I realize there will be many questions on their lips; That their eyes are saying, "What is this we see?". Then while they are with us, let them tell their story---some in their own words and language.

Our Tufts ancesters who came to found a home for themselves, and their families, were generly without pecuniary means. But what they lacked in actual worldly goods, they made up in intelligence, enthusiasm and hard work. They prospered, accummu-lated much land, (as our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1) did) married excellent wives and had large families. Seldom did these families number less than eight, often larger; The largest we have recorded was twenty.

Those pioneers were generally men and women in the prime of manhood's and women-hood's strength, and with vigorous blows leveled the virgin forests and brought under cultivation a virgin soil, the fruits of which furnished abundant sustenance for all. And their women worked along side of their husbands, bearing their sons and daughters.

For several years, after starting this family research, I contemplated the writ-ing of a complete and authentic history of our TUFTS FAMILIES; the accomplishments of our Tufts boys and girls, both past and present. For the past eleven years the research conducted to uncover these accomplishments has been thorough. It covered all of our fifty states, Canada, Cuba, England, Ireland, Scotland and all four cor-ners of the globe. Hundreds of contacts, marvelous ones, have been made made--- also hundreds of volumns of history and genealogy have been consulted. Family Bibl records, old letters, (some dating back to 1821), wills and all manner of records, (one handwritten, with quill pen, dated 1772) of countries and states. The result--after over 15,000 work hours---, it is my earnest desire that these pages will prove of interest to the readers, whether they may be a descendant. You, dear reader will find some most unusual experiences in the many contacts, searching of our Public Libraries and Historical Societies.

At the present time the writer has an extensive exhibit of the above mentioned, besides over 350 Tufts, and descendants, photos both recent and many dating back to 1842. We will deem it a privilege to show these exhibits to any of our readers who may be in our neighborhood. "AND SO A FAMILY GREW".

Jay Franklin Tufts.

CONTENTS
AND
CHAPTERS

TITLE PAGE

PREFACE

CO-PUBLISHERS

FORWORD AND ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R I

TUFTS ORIGIN: VARIATIONS IN NAME - TUFTS STORIES - TOWNS - STREETS - PLACES

ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R II

PETER, (1), AND MARY (PIERCE) TUFTS - FIRST TUFTS EMIGRANT TO NEW ENGLAND

STORIES AND FAMILY GENEALOGY

C H A P T E R III

TUFTS FAMILIES OF BOSTON AREA AND MASSACHUSETTS - FIRST FAMILY, 1638

TUFTS LIBRARY - ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R IV

TUFTS FAMILIES OF MAINE - FIRST FAMILY, 1775 - ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R V

OHIO - INDIANA - KENTUCKY TUFTS FAMILIES - FIRST FAMILY, 1817.

ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R VI

TUFTS FAMILIES OF THE MIDDLE WEST AND ROCKY MOUNTAINS - THE MORMON TUFTS

ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R VII

THE CALIFORNIA - WASHINGTON AND OREGON TUFTS FAMILIES - SINCE 1849.

ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R VIII

OUR SOUTHERN TUFTS FAMILIES - SINCE 1800 - ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R IX

CANADA, OUR NEIGHBOR AND THEIR TUFTS FAMILIES - SINCE 1762.

C H A P T E R X

OUR FOREIGN TUFTS - ILLUSTRATION

C H A P T E R XI

TUFTS UNIVERSITY - MEDFORD, MASSACHUSETTS - FOUNDING - ITS FOUNDER - HISTORY ACCOMPLISHMENTS - ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R XII

NEW ENGLAND - NEW YORK - AND PENNSYLVANIA TUFTS FAMILIES - ILLUSTRATIONS

C H A P T E R XIII

TUFTS FAMILIES NOT DESCENDANTS OF PETER, (1), AND MARY - UNIDENTIFIED AND INCOMPLETE FAMILIES

C H A P T E R XIV

TUFTS MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL

C H A P T E R XV

EDUCATORS - DOCTORS - SCIENTISTS - MUSICIANS - AUTHORS - STATESMEN - BUSINESS MEN AND WOMEN OF THE TUFTS FAMILY.

C H A P T E R XVI

CAPTAIN PETER TUFTS, (2), FIRST SON OF PETER (1), FAMILY GENEALOGICAL RECORDS.

C H A P T E R XVII

JAMES TUFTS, (3), SECOND SON OF PETER, (1), FAMILY GENEALOGICAL RECORDS.

C H A P T E R XVIII

JONATHAN TUFTS, (4) THIRD SON OF PETER, (1), FAMILY GENEALOGICAL RECORDS.

C H A P T E R XIX

JOHN TUFTS, (5), FOURTH SON OF PETER, (1), FAMILY GENEALOGICAL RECORDS.

C H A P T E R XX

MISCELLEANOUS --- THIS AND THAT. SOME AUTHENTIC---OTHER ACCOUNTS HERESY.

I N D E X E S

FIRST INDEX --- HISTORY, STORIES, LOCATIONS. ACCOUNTS OF TUFTS BOYS AND GIRLS, ALSO DESCENDANTS.

SECOND INDEX --- GENEALOGICAL RECORDS ONLY.

INSTRUCTIONS
ABBREVIATIONS
SYMBOLS

oOo

It will be noted that after each male name is a number, example; (130-5), (Incidently the identifying number of the Author's great-great-grandfather, The Rev. Francis Tufts). The left hand numbers are each males number ---the right hand number, his identity with an ancester, and such as---

-2), Descendant of Captain Peter Tufts, (2), 1st son of PETER, (1), CHAPTER XVI.

-3), Descendant of James Tufts, (3), 2nd son of PETER, (1), CHAPTER XVII.

-4), Descendant of Jonathan Tufts, (4), 3rd son of PETER, (1), CHAPTER XVIII.

-5), Descendant of John Tufts, (5), 4th son of PETER, (1), CHAPTER XIX. (John, (5), the Author's ancester.)

Birth and death dates are shown as; (1617-1700) when available.

AB --- ABOUT
B --- BORN
C --- CHILD, CHILDREN, AS 1-c, 2-c, etc
DES -- DESCENDANT
DY --- DIED YOUNG
DEC -- DECEASED
DNM -- DID NOT MARRY
F --- FAMILY
IN --- RECORDS INCOMPLETE
M --- MARRIED
NM --- NOT MARRIED AT THIS DATE
NC --- NO CHILDREN
NON COM -- NON COMPOS MENTIS
NDP -- NOT A DESCENDANT OF PETER, (1)
NFR -- NO FURTHER RECORDS AVAILABLE
"U" -- UNIDENTIFIED AS TO AN ANCESTER.

I L L U S T R A T I O N S

PAGE.----

Front of Book, The Author and Wife.

8. England, Toft--Tofts--Tuffs and Tufts Locations.

10. Pen sketch of PETER AND MARY TUFTS, our common ancesters.

21. Old Peter Tufts house in Medford, Mass---1689.

25. Medford, Mass Minute Men, (Tufts boys).

31. Wellesley College; Wellesley, Mass,---Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, Dean.

58. Peter Richardson Tufts, Capt. Peter Parker Tufts and La Forest Tufts, Farmington, Maine; Early Tufts settlers.

64. Maineville, Ohio Churches and Tufts group.

82. Maineville, Ohio Academy and Reunion group of 1898.

93. Charles (Chater) Peter Tufts, Chicago, and relatives.

95. Elbridge and Elmira Tufts, and descendants; Early Utah settlers.

100. Lieut. William Francis and Jeannie (Taylor) Tufts; Son, George Francis Tufts, and daughter, Clara (Tufts) Albach.

101-A-A Lieut. Col. William Bernard, (III) and Jennie G. Tufts.

103. Golden Wedding Party, William Elisha and Sara Ada Tufts.

107. Joshua B. and Mary A Tufts, and descendants. Early California settlers.

118. Joseph Francis Augustus Tufts; Early settler in Georgia.

129. Gardiner and Nancy Tufts; Dr. John Freeman Tufts and Roby W. Tufts.

136-A. Tufts-Stapley Families Annual Reunion---Tweed, Ontario, Canada.

136-B. Stephen and Robert Tufts, (Brothers), and Alice Jane (Tufts) Hamilton.

138-A. J. Elsden and Kathleen Tuffs---Tuffs Manor, London, England.

139. Tufts University Country Campus, Medford, Mass.

141. Charles and Hannah Tufts; Founders of Tufts University in 1852.

189. First American Music Text Book, (1721) by the Rev. John Tufts,

Co-Publishers

Shortly after our family research was started in May of 1952, I found myself in the midst of a knock'em-down, drag 'em-out project; many of my friends and relatives advised the consideration of publishing a Family History. At that time the cost of publication was not prohibitive, however, in the elapse of time it became apparent that publishing a book of this description would be impossible due to advance costs of printing and materials. I hesitated giving up the project after so many long hours of work and typing of numerous pages; So, I consulted my relatives suggesting a possible plan---and the following very generously offered their financial assistance to become co-publishers of the first "TUFTS FAMILY HISTORY" ever to be published.

I assure all of our readers I am grateful to the following, also others who assisted in other ways. "AND SO A FAMILY GREW"...and grew.

(1.) Barry (R.B.),(393-4), and Eugene (Featherstone) Tufts, of Atlanta, Georgia; A descendant of Francis Tufts, (357-4); Family records in Chapter XVIII; Other family accounts in Atlanta section, Chapter VIII.

(2.) Mrs. Mary Estelle (Tufts) Moran, Hammond, Indiana; Daughter of Prof. Francis (252-5) and Angie (Howe) Tufts; Family records in Chapter XIX; Other family accounts in both Indiana and Ohio sections of Chapter V.

(3.) James Keltie and Christine Tufts; "U" of Westboro, Mass. This family, and ancesters, are not identified with PETER TUFTS, (1), as their ancester emigrated direct to Canada from Ireland. Some place, away back there, we are related. Family records are in Chapter XIII; Other accounts in Westboro section, Chapter III.

(4.) Robie Wilfred Tufts, (109-2), of Wolfville, Nova Scotia, Canada; Son of Dr. John Freeman Tufts, (19-2); Family records in Chapter XVI; Other family accounts in Wolfville section, N.S., of Chapter IX.

(5.) Mr. and Mrs. Ralph L. Lockstone, of Weatherford, Oklahoma; Mrs. Lockstone is the former Angeline Brown, daughter of Mary Elizabeth (Tufts) Brown, a descendant of Aaron Tufts ("U") (1796-1644) a native of Boston; Aaron settled in Kentucky about 1817; No doubt a descendant of PETER TUFTS, (1), but family connections have not been

established; Family records in Chapter XIII; Other family accounts in the Kentucky section of Chapter V, also Oklahoma section of Chapter VI.

(6.) Nathan, (540-5), and Dorothy W. (Day) Tufts, and family of Grace W; Mary C.; and Nathan, Jr.; of Greenfield, Mass; He is descended from a long line of Nathan's, however, son of Albert C., (273-5); Family records in Chapter XIX; Other family accounts in Greenfield section of Chapter III.

(7.) Quincy T. and Marjorie S. (Wilkins) Cass, of Los Angeles, California; Son of Emily Flora (Tufts) Cass; Grandson of John Quincy Adams Tufts, (403-5); Family records in Chapter XIX; Complete story of J.Q.A. Tufts in Los Angeles section of Chapter VII.

(8.) Elmer and Jennie Makepeace, of New Sharon, Maine; Jennie (Howes) Makepeace's ancestor is Mary M. Tufts, born in 1802 in Malden and a daughter of Josiah Tufts, (152-5), early settler in Maine of the 1800's. Jennie married Elmer Otis Makepeace in 1911 and they have one son, George Elmer. Besides being co-publishers in this project, Jennie supplied vast amounts of material for this book, and the research. Family stories will be found in Chapter IV; Also family records under (152-5), Chapter XIX.

(9.) JOHN MARSHALL (380-4) AND DOROTHA J. TUFTS: Of Denver Colorado; Son of James Franklin Tufts, (378-4), and ancester Jonathan, (4), 3rd soon of Peter, (1). John Marshall Tufts has had an enviable career as an engineer, also in World War One. He was first married to Helen Grace Jackson, and presently to her sister, Dorotha A. Jackson. They have two s o ns; John Marshall Jr., and Harry Nathaniel. Family records will be under (378-4), Chapter XVIII; Other accounts in Denver section of Chapter VI.

(10.) WILLIAM BERNARD III, ("U"), and JENNIE TUFTS: of Tacoma, Washington; While William B. III at present is not identified with the descendants of PETER TUFTS (1), we feel that he is one of us, also his 389 indexed descendants of Moses Tufts. William B. III has not only had a fine record in World War One, but was also in World War two. He formerly was an Insurance Executive at Neillsville, Wisconsin; Now retired and living in Tacoma, Washington. He married Jennie Greta Iverson in 1896. William B. did an outstanding job in compiling the above mentioned 389 descendants of Moses, records of which will be found in Chapter XIII.

(11.) MRS. JEANIE (WILCOX) TUFTS: Of Atlanta, Georgia. Her husband was Arthur Tufts, (394-4), a talented engineer and builder of not only Atlanta, but many states, Arthur Tufts is a descendant of Francis Tufts, (375-4) who settled in Georgia in 1800. In about 1920 Arthur Tufts died, and while he was only forty-one at the time, he had already accomplished more than the average man of that age. A complete story will be found in the Atlanta section of Chapter VIII. Family records under (394-4) in Chapter XVIII. Mrs. Jeanie Tufts is active in Atlanta in various clubs and charitable organizations, besides her own large family.

(12). Mrs. Sumner P. Mills (Flora Pierson) and family of Farmington, Maine--- former stamping grounds of Tufts families. Her mother was Mahalia Tufts, who married William H. Pierson. We are honored to have Mrs. Mills as a co-publisher, but sorry that her husband, Judge S.P. Mills passed away before Christmas of 1956 and will not be able to read this family history. Family records will be found under (130-5), Chapter XIX; Other accounts in the Farmington section, Chapter IV.

(13.) Miss. Ruth Tufts Cosgrove, of Brockton, Mass, and now living in Falmouth, Mass. Ruth was an English teacher in the Brockton High School until her retirement; However, after purchasing a delightful cottage on Buzzards Bay, at Falmouth with her friend, Peggy O'Neil, she finally, under pressure, is now teaching in the Falmouth High School. Her Grandfather was George Tufts, ("U") of Beverly, Mass, and her family records will be found in Chapter XIII- Pages 176-177. In Chapter XV, under Educators will be found the Ruth Cosgrove story--- a most interesting one.

(14.) Mrs. Esther (Kimbler) Gunnell of Murray, Utah. Her mother was Alice (Tufts) Kimbler, a descendant of Aaron Tufts ("U"), who came to Ashland, Ky around 1800 from Boston, Mass. Family records may be found Chapter XIII, Page 175.

(15.) Miss. Margaret Peters of Chicago, Illinois. Miss. Peters, while not related to the Tufts Families, became interested in our Tufts Family Research, also book project in 1957 while searching for information concerning the whereabouts of Charles Peter (Chater) Tufts, formerly of Chicago.--He is supposed to be a cousin of "Sonny Tufts, of Hollywood, Cal---. Mention is made in the Chicago section of Chapter VI, also an illustrated page. Possibly someone reading this may have the necessary information desired.

(16.) Raymond C. and Josephine (Van Voories) Tufts, (449-5) of Portland, Oregon. A descendant of Elbridge Tufts, (205-5), A Mormon convert of around 1840. His family records may be found in Chapter XIX, Page 274 under (437-5), also later data in our supplement under (439-5), Page 274-A. Raymond Tufts has been of inestimable assistance in expediting the publishing of our book at the time whwn the author was incapacitaded for several years. We certainly thank Raymond for his efforts and valuable time devoted to the completion of our book.

(17.) Mr. and Mrs. James B. Albach, (Clara Tufts) of Webster Groves, (St. Louis area) Missouri. Mrs. Albach is a descendant of Adj. Francis Tufts, (53-3), of Medford, Mass. Adj. Tufts was a hero of the Revolutionary War, decorated by General George Washington. He was a cousin of the Author's great-great-grandfather, The Rev. Francis Tufts, also of Medford, Mass, and also a Revolutionary War veteran. We might add that on October 10th, 1962, Clara Tufts Albach, with her son Robert visited with us in Cleveland Heights, Ohio.---a most enjoyable visit.

(18.) Mr. and Mrs. Harry L. Tufts, (483-2), (Marie Smith) of Santa Cruz, California. Harry L. is a descendant of Joshua B. Tufts, (39-2) and Mary (Kingsland), who in 1849 made the famous voyage, on the old Clyde, from New York City, 'round the Horn, to San Francisco. Besides being Co-Publishers in this project, Marie Tufts has assisted since 1954 in many volumns of data and information towards our book. Considerable will be found in Chapter VII, California section, also in Chapter XVI, starting under (39-2).

CO-PUBLISHERS CONTINUED;

(19) Mrs. Grace (Tufts) Moore, Loveland, Ohio; (The Author's sister); Born in Maineville and removed to Loveland with our family in 1904. Besides the Author, the only remaining one living of our family.

(20) Mr. and Mrs. Robert V. Corning, Cleveland Heights, Ohio; The Author's daughter, Jane, and son-in-law. Mr. Corning is an executive in the Lamp Department of General Electric Company, Nela Park, East Cleveland, Ohio.

(21) Mr. and Mrs. Arthur G. Tufts, Danvers, Mass. Arthur G. has been most active in Tufts Family Research, making a special trip to Nova Scotia in search of family records. His connection is with General Electric Company in their eastern plant.

(22) Mr. and Mrs. J. Elsden Tuffs of London, England. While Mr. Tuffs spells his name differently from ours, there is no doubt that previous to 1780 the name was spelled TUFTS. Mr. Tuffs is a proficient artist in pen sketching; In Chapters I and II you will illustrated pages, the results of his fine work. His latest book, "The Story Of Wanstead and Woodford", (covering dates of 100 A.D. to 1962) was published last year, 1962, and now on sale. All of the illustrated pages are his drawings. Mr. Tuffs is connected with the Air Ministry and besides his many appearances as a speaker and lecturer, he is an Associate of the Royal Historical Society; Chairman of the Wanstead Local Historical Society, and member of the Woodford District Historical Society. He is also a Magician of quite some reputation. In Chapter I you will find many articles written by Mr. Tuffs on names, places etc. The Tuffs are now planning a trip in 1964 to the U.S., and to Cleveland.

C H A P T E R I

T H E "T U F T S" N A M E

I T S O R I G I N A N D V A R I A T I O N S

A L S O

T U F T S T O W N S A N D P L A C E S

B O T H

I N E N G L A N D A N D A M E R I C A

The name of TUFTS involves many other distinguished and famous families of the 16 and 1700's, also early 1800's, such as: Pierce, Putnam, Adams, Hutchinson, Johnson, Bradstreet, Lynde, Cotton, Thomas, Dudley, Holmes, Ellery, Greely, (and Greeley) and many more too numerous to mention.

All of these names, together with the Tufts', bring into prominence many towns and cities such as: Boston, Charlestown, Somerville, Lynn, Medford, Malden, Cambridge, Weymouth, Quincy, Lexington, Beverly, Chelsea and many more of the Boston area. Then Dover and Exeter of New Hampshire: Farmington, Phillips, Wilton, Nobleboro, New Gloucester, Limington, Kingfield, Belfast, New Sharon, and others all of Maine. From 1817, and on Maineville, and Rossburg, also Lebanon of Ohio: Aurora, Indiana and Ashland, Kentucky, besides almost all of our fifty states. In Canada, the Provinces of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, Ontario, Quebec, Manitoba, Alberta, Saskatchewan, and British Columbia had, in former years a heavy Tufts population, and even at present. We must not forget Cuba.

NOTE: Listings of any particular family, names, towns or cities may be found by consulting either INDEX #1 or #2.

FAMILY RESEARCH IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA;

While Family Research in England, Ireland and Scotland has not been as extensive as we planned, we believe that more has been accomplished than at any time during the history of the Tufts Family---1617 to 1963..

In 1958 the Author had an extensive trip planned for late September to London, exploring both Essex and Norfolk Counties and returning via Ireland and Scotland. This trip, however, was cancelled due to some eye troubles that developed earlier that year, and while we had not given up entirely this trip, it looks rather doubtful at this writing.

We were fortunate to contact many sources of information in all three countries and obtain valuable records. The prime object, tho, the obtaining of records to prove the ancestry of PETER TUFTS, (1), our common ancester, has never been accomplished. During the many years before 1617, so many Parish and County records had been destroyed due to wars and bad fires. However, we were sure that a trip to the birthplace of Peter Tufts, near the city of Norwich, Norfolk County, England, might uncover records that could be traced back many years. We have records of Tufts boys and girls---that is marriage records--- as far back as 1500, but who their ancesters or descendants may have been we do not know.

The Tufts families of both Ireland and Scotland were originally from England, fleeing to those countries due to religious persecution. From there they came to both Canada and America; One family as late as 1928 to New Jersey from Ireland; We have tried many times to obtain their family records, however, no reply to any of our letters.

In Canada it is different; We have obtained records of hundreds of Tufts families, from Nova Scotia to British Columbia; Some came direct from either England, Ireland or Scotland, but many moved north starting in 1760 from the Boston area; Many returning later to the U.S. and settling as far west as California, Oregon and Washington.

We hope the following pages will be interesting ones to our readers, and that you will be pleased enough to write us your comments.

The Author.

F A M I L Y N A M E S O F

T O F T S T U F T S A N D T U F F S

A P U B L I S H E D S T O R Y O F A S U R N A M E

B Y

J. E L S D E N T U F F S (A.R. HIST. S)

1 9 5 7

O F

L O N D O N E N G L A N D

(Authors note: While Mr. Tuffs spells his name differently and can trace his family back to William Tuffs, 1798; We both feel, however, that at some date previous to 1798, the name may have been spelled TUFTS. I first became acquainted with Jack Tuffs in March of 1955 and in that time we have had some lively discussions of the family, name, towns, etc. Jack also has conducted some extensive research work in England. The following is most interesting.

****

C O N T E N T S

Origin of the meaning of the word "TOFT"

The Danish Invasion of Eastern England

List of "TOFT" locality and place names

"TOFT" as a surname

The change to "TUFTS" and "TUFFS"

The surname today

****

ORIGIN AND MEANING OF THE WORD "TOFT"

Since the three surnames, tofts, tufts and tuffs, with their variations, are derived from the same word, viz; "toft", we must first look to the origin and meaning.

It is Scandinavian (Danish) origin and means, generally speaking, a piece of ground, a messuage, homestead, or place marked out for a house or building, particularly a square piece of ground with walls but no roof. It has variously been applied also to small fields enclosed by stone-walls and an enclosed home-field, showing how its original meaning was adapted to various needs.

The word is "toft" (Danish), "topt" and "toft" (Icelandic) and "tot" (Brittany) according to those places where the Danish invaders settled.

THE DANISH INVASION OF EASTERN ENGLAND.

Following the withdrawal of the Roman Legions from Britain in the 14th Century A.D., a time of unrest followed when efforts were made to maintain and continue the old form of Roman government, and so present a defensive front to the ever present menace of Scandanavian and other invaders.

The position deteriorated gradually and the country was finally divided into petty kingdoms as national unity was lost. This lack of cohesion encouraged intruders from abroad to seek settlement in England.

During succeeding centuries Vikings, Danes, Angles, Jutes and Saxons in turn invaded the shores of the realm and settled in various places and in varying numbers.

The Danes, after initional forays, wintering on Isle of Sheppey in the Thames estuary, etc. began to settle along the eastern seabord of England in Yorkshire, Lincolnshire, Norfolk, Suffolk and Essex (Counties).

In the first two areas the settlements originally kept to the sea coast but in the other three areas, bounded as they were on the west by the Fen district, and on the southwest by the impenetrable Forest of Essex, consolidation was an easier matter.

By the time of King Alfred (9th Century) the Danes had advanced via Cambridge to South Lincolnshire, and so to the Midlands, linking up with movements to the west from Yorkshire and Lincolnshire which cut across the heart of England to Cheshire and Southern Lancashire.

Their presence in such large numbers and their military strength obliged King Alfred, under whose combined leadership resistance had been offered their advance, to negotiate a Truce. Under the terms of this truce a large area of England severed from it and formerly acknowledged to be under "Danelagh" (Dane Law) and tribute money to be paid to them was agreed; this later was called "Danegald" (Dane Gold).

The use of the word "toft" as locality and place-name must have been in pretty general use over that area, but has become lost in many instances. ~~At present the~~ greater survival of "toft" is found in Norfolk and Lincolnshire.

Other Danish settlement place-names are distinguished by the element "by" meaning "settlement", as in Stokesby, Maltby, etc. There are any number of them surviving in the area of Danelaw, especially in Lincolnshire.

= = =LIST OF TOFT LOCALITY AND PLACE-NAMES IN ENGLAND

Toft Monks; a parish village and seat, 3 miles N.E. of Beccles, population 344; it is now called "Toft". Toft Trees; a parish 2 miles S.W. of Fakeham, population 82. West Toft; a parish 5 miles N.E. of Brandon, 7 miles N.W. of Thetford. Toft Wood Common; Urban District, East Dereham. Tofts: Smethden Hundred. TUFTS; (extenct) was hear Royden, West of Diss. ALL OF THE ABOVE IN NORFOLK COUNTY.

IN ESSEX COUNTY;

Toftes: a parish seat, near Little Badow. (This was listed in several volumes in our U.S. Libraries as TUFTS, but we discovered the mistake several years ago..Author;)

Tiptofts: a parish near Saffron Walden.

'Authors note: There are many more of about the same spelling, etc. in Cabridgeshire, Lincolnshire and Cheshire, also several other counties, but not near where our common ancester, PETER, (1) may have been born--Norfolk.)

TOFT AS A SURNAME:

We are now in a position to examine the surname aspect of the story. At the time of the Danish invasions surnames as we know them today did not exist, but personal names were in general use. The descriptive appellation was current also, thus enabling one individual to be indentified from another..

The name Toft would not, therefore, be borne by any of these invaders but was applied in its original sense of old enclosures, stone walls, etc. as mentioned above. (Authors note; This discredits an old story concerning four TOFTS brothers, members of an invading party, sometime during the 8th and 10th centuries.)

By the time of the Norman conquest (1066) place or locality tacked on to personal names are met with and varied from person to person, even in the family. Records are scarce for this time (due to being destroyed by fires and wars) and are mainly concerned with those of noble blood, barons and great land holders.

The bulk of the population used, as they did for several hundred years to come, either a nickname (John le Strong), locality or place name (Abraham de Wanstede, William atte Toftes- at the Toftes), occupational names (Andrew (the) Smith), or patronymic (Johnson, Fitzwilliam, O'brien, MacDonald).

Surnames perpetuated from father to son gradually became more apparent during Middle English time (1100-1500) amongst the upper classes, but one of the main influences as far as the bulk of the population were concerned, was the mandate of Cromwell (1538) which officially inaugurated parish registers. The following are some of the surnames in use during earlier centuries, giving some idea of the variations of spelling:-

1150 "Horntoft", or Horntoft the Hunter, Lord of Toft of the celebrated family of Toft near Chester (Burke).

1250 Roger de Toft of Stony Tofts in Norfolk (Bloomfield).

1300 TUFTS of Tufts Manor (Extinct) next Royden, Diss, in Norfolk (Bloomfield).

1515 John TUFTES married Alice Carter in Norfolk (Boyds Marriage Index).

1600 Thomasine TUFTS married Thomas Gaulter of Old Buckenham.

1604 William Tuftes married Alice Mower of Hilgay.

1616 Mary Tufts married William Long of Carlton, Rode.

1619 Grace Tufts married Robert Mathew of North Ructon.

(NOTE: The last four are from the marriage Index of Norfolk)

DURING THE MIDDLE ENGLISH PERIOD---1100 to 1500;

When inflexions became flattened and reduced, the logical progression is to Toftas

but no examples of it are known to have survived. It was probably in use, if used at all, amongst yoeman classes and passed on by word of mouth. After that the expected reduction to Tofts takes place, as in the case of so many other words. A final letter "e" was also dropped at this time, but survived where it was necessary to distinguish between pairs of words, i,e, "on" and "one". It should be mentioned in passing that a terminal "e" has been added eroneously in the case of some words.

RECAPTIULATING ON THE STORY:

We may say the original word "Toftes" gave its name to various families in early times---some of whom retained it---whilst others adopted it a latter date from locality names still bearing the original spelling. Its pronunciation was conditioned by the letter "o" which was sounded more like that letter in the word "Tote".

THE CHANGE TO TUFTS AND TUFFS;

During the middle English times the "$\bar{o}$" (as found in f$\bar{o}$t, c$\bar{o}$l, etc.) because a "u" (as in form "oo" in cool), probably by 1500. This folowed the dipthrongization of the Middle English "u", which became "o" and "u", and later "ou" and "aw". It was sometimes shortened to "u" (as in full) and later gave "u" (as in sun). Hence the Toftes became Tuftes, with and without the letter "e". The change to the lengthened form was probably influenced also by the related changed of the normal Middle English "o", which became "o" after "fs" and "th". The dropping of the letter "t" or "th", when it is followed by a letter "s" or word beginning with that letter, and to which it is coupled, is quite common. This softening effect is found in East Anglia.

VARIATIONS OF SPELLING AT THIS TIME ARE:

Toftes, Tofte, Toft, Tofts, Tofft; Tuftes, Tufts, Tufftes, Tuft, Tufft; Tuffes, Tuffs and Tuff.

THE SURNAME TODAY;

There are three main variations of spelling at the present time, viz. Toft(s), Tuft(s) and Tuff(s), which show interesting stages of the growth and change of the name, from its original form to its present furthest advanced form. Whether further development is possible is difficult to say unless it be in a retrograde direction. To the author's knowledge, (Mr. Tuffs) however, one family of Tuffs has dropped the final letter "s" within the last generation.

IF A TENTATIVE CONCLUSION -

May be drawn as to the localities or center of name change it might be stated that "Tofts" is to be found in many places, but most generally in northern, midland and west-midland England. "Tufts" has a strong centre in East Anglia, whilst the final "Tuffs" might be further pin-pointed to an area on the Norfolk/Suffolk border, with Diss, (Norfolk) and Eye (Suffolk) at the middle, the area stretching for a few miles in all directions, absorbing neighbouring villages, such as Gissing in the North; Braiseworth and Thordon in the south; Mellis, Gislingham and Finningly in the west; and Finningham in the east.

J. Elsden Tuffs,
London, England.

A D I S C U S S I O N

O F

=== "T U F T S" N A M E S A N D P L A C E S

I N

T H E U. S. C A N A D A A N D A B R O A D

STORIES OF "TUFTS" AND VARIATIONS:

In searching through many old volumes we have found several accounts and descriptions of Tufts brothers and families who were said to have been the first to have settled in this country, and Canada, one being; The two Tufts brothers, Peter and John (where they may have emigrated from, we do not know), from whom all present Tufts have descended. John was supposed to be a brother of our common ancester. We have found no further evidence that this story is true, so we will still promote PETER, (1) as our ancester. Then; There were also two Tufts brothers who came from Dublin, Ireland and settled on the Massachusetts coast. No evidence has been found of this story either. There was also a Tufts who came from Hingham, England, to Massachusetts and founded Hingham, Mass.; The Hingham Public Library was consulted and they in turn said that Hingham was named after the city in England, but, they could find no evidence that a Tufts was the first settler.

A letter dated 1918, written to Dr. John Freeman Tufts of Wolfville, N.S. (story concerning Dr. John Freeman Tufts in Chapter IX) by a Mr. A. S. Ruggles of Wakefield, Mass., (Mr. Ruggles is a Tufts descendent) who seems to be an expert on surnames, states that in the west there are people of German origin, and having another name, who have anglicized their spelling to that of TUFTS. He seems to believe that the Tufts name is a corruption of TUFFNEL or TUFNEL, an Essexshire name. He continues: "You do not know there are many persons named TUFTS in the U.S. who are

in no way connected with your family; the name by them has been adopted as a simplified spelling of a foreign name". (Author's note; We will credit Mr. Ruggles with an intensive investigation, but in our years of research have found no one who may have adopted the name, except several who had been adopted by a Tufts, and of course took that name).

IN THE EARLY YEARS OF OUR RESEARCH --

We came across the name of TUFT; we wondered if, somehow, the "s" may have been dropped, and which we did find in the state of Maine many times, so we wrote to a Mr. J. Reed TUFT, an Attorney, of Salt Lake City for some first hand information. Mr. Tuft said that his grandfather was Christian Tuft, and his brothers were Hans and Albert, that they emigrated from Denmark to Utah in 1800. However, previous to leaving Denmark the name had been HANSEN. He had been informed that there was a town in Denmark by the name of either TUFTE or TUFTA---this I have never been able to find.

Some years ago I was told there were many families of TUFTS living in the city of Copenhagen, Denmark. I contacted the American Express Co. in Copenhagen and my letter eventually was answered by a Mr. Henry TOFT, (of Copenhagen) who was then at the Gov. Clinton Hotel in New York City, and just finishing up a tour of the U. S. He contacted the KOVENHAGEN FOLKEREGISTER, in Copenhagen, and the name turned out to be TOFT---no Tufts at all in Denmark.

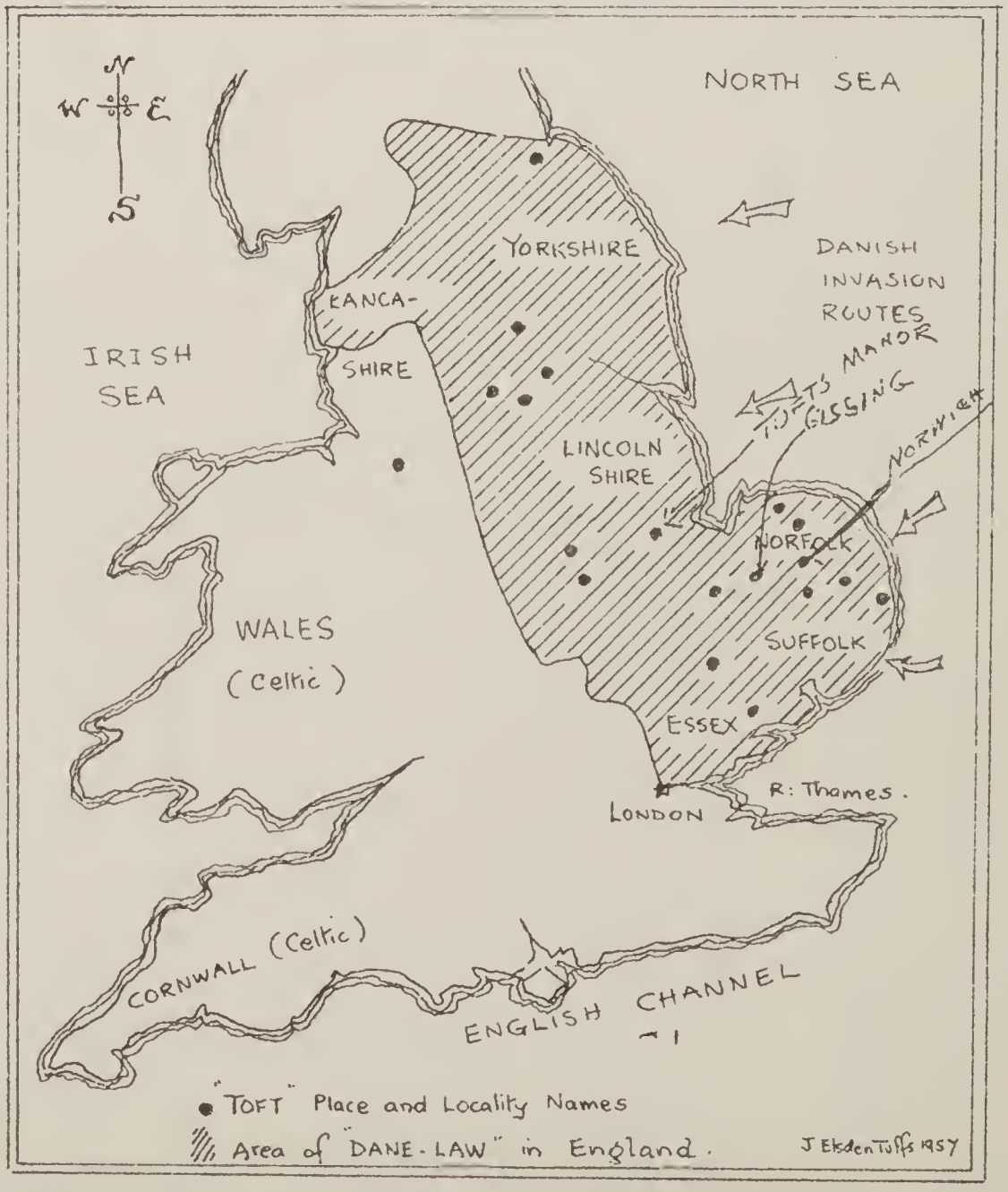
TUFTS PLACES AND TOWNS:

1. In Nova Scotia, near Halifax, is "TUFTS COVE". (Story in Chapter IX.)
2. Around 1838 a ridge near Aurora, Indiana was known as "TUFTS RIDGE".
3. "TUFTS LANDING" has been spoken of in New Jersey---nothing definite known today.
4. A Landing, or dock, in 1647 at Charlestown, Mass, on the Mystic River Harbor was known as "TUFTS LANDING". Here PETER, (1) plied his Penny Ferry.
5. "TUFTS SPRINGS" is located near Macon, Georgia. (discussed in Chapter VIII)
6. There is a "TUFTS" street today in Boston.
7. In Marblehead, Mass, Eugene A. Tufts many years ago bought a tract of land, sold lots etc., and a street was named TUFTS STREET. His widow still lives at #10 Tufts Street.

OLD GISSING CHURCH

NORFOLK

A pen drawing of Old Gissing Church, Norfolk County, England, by J. Elsden Tufts of London. *(See explanation elsewhere in this Chapter concerning Tufts ancestors).*



Pen drawing by J. Elsden Tuffs of London, showing location of different counties of England where Tofts and Tuffs lived *(An account found elsewhere in this Chapter).*

OLD GISSING CHURCH AND MAP OF NORFOLK AND OTHER COUNTIES:

Our good friend, J. (Jack) ELSDEN TUFFS (and possible relative) of London, England made several pen drawings to assist in our TUFTS FAMILIES RESEARCH; the two, on another page were selected to better inform our readers about their Tufts ancesters. I might add that considerable information recounted in these pages were the results of Jack's research of our name, Tufts and Tofts places, the possible birth place of our own PETER, (1), common ancester of most all Tufts families here in the States and Canada.

MAP OF NORFOLK AND OTHER COUNTIES:

Authentic research, records available and ancient history seem to point to Norfolk County, England as the possible birth place of PETER TUFTS, (1). In the city of Norwich, Norfolk County, records are to be found of Tufts families dating back to 1500. These we have never been able to connect to our own PETER TUFTS, although the name spelled the same. One record Jack uncovered in Norwich, was an old will, which he copied and have reproduced below:

W I L L

THOMAS BIRDLE of Tybenham, Norfolk, yeoman, --- December 1619.
Proved 20th October, 1620.

.....To Jeames TUFTES, the elder of Gissing, twenty pounds, and to his children, James and Anne, five pounds apiece; PETER TUFTES, one of the sons of the said Jeames Tuftes the elder, ten pounds to the wife of the said Peter five pounds and the two daughters of the said Peter forty shillings apeice; Henry TUFTES of Moulton five pounds, to Thomas Tuftes, son of the said Henry, forty shillings. To the widow of Peter Tuftes, late of Wilbe deceased, forty shillings and to her three children forty shillings apiece.....

Consistory Court of Norwich, Norfolk
B. Williams, L.166.

Evidently, more than One Peter was mentioned in the above will, but Gissing and Moulton, also Wilbe and Tybenham are mentioned as possible residence of the above TUFTES. You will note that in this will the name is spelled TUFTES. This places us at a loss to know whether Peter, (1) back in England spelled his name TUFTES, and when he arrived at Charlestown, Massachusetts in 1638, changed it to TUFTS, dropping the "E". We may well realize how an "E" may have been added to the name in England; possibly Thomas Birdie in dictating his will made the mistake; Or someone connected with the Consistory Court at Norwich could have placed the "E" in the same. Just who Thomas Birdie may have been we do not know; Possibly the father of the originial daughter who married a Tufts, and he mentioned all descendants in his will.

OLD GISSING CHURCH:

In a recent letter from Jack Tuffs, he mentions that the old Gissing Church is located on a maze of back county roads about two or three miles from DISS, not far from Norwich (S.W.). It is a quiet rural community, the church of Norman structure. There are plenty of mounds in its cemetary without markers. Hence the possibility that some of those mounds may retain the remains of some Tufts ancestors --- possibly of Peter,(1).

TUFTS MANOR:

Near Roydon, N.W. of DISS, and a few miles S.E. of Gissing, was at one time located Tufts Manor --- home of Tufts families many years ago, just how many years we do not know. Just which family of Tufts, we have never been able to discover---and we doubt that anyone may be able to do so. Consequently, Tufts Manor is being reported as exhisting at one time, the date, we do not know. There are various other Tuftstowns and villages, in

the past five years of his research, to have been submitted to the writer, however, upon investigating, we have found the name to be TOFT or TOFTS. Maps of all southeastern counties of England have been sent us by Jack Tuffs; These we have studied for many hours trying to locate some Tufts history --- and we may, at some future date.

Chapter II

PETER (1) AND MARY (PIERCE) TUFTS
THE FIRST TUFTS EMIGRANTS AND SETTLERS IN AMERICA
COMMON ANCESTERS OF THE GREATEST NUMBER OF TUFTS FAMILIES

It is true there exists many families (both past and present) bearing the name of TUFTS whom we have not been able to identify as descendants of PETER, (1).

Some have been identified with ancestors in both England and Ireland, others still remain unidentified. While we are confident many are descendants of our own Peter, proof is lacking. All of these families will be discussed in Chapter XIII.

+ + + + + + + + +

"THE TUFTS FAMILY"

COMES TO LIFE

IN

NEW ENGLAND

Little did young Peter Tufts know that bright October day in 1638, when, on sighting land and the coast of New England and landing at Charlestown, (1) he was to become the founder of a large and famous pioneer family. A family of doctors, statesmen, soldiers, farmers, bankers, authors, teachers and educators, also pioneers in all of our 48 states and Canada.

Peter was twenty-one at the time of his arrival, unmarried, but seeking adventure, and the right wife. He found adventure galore, also the right wife in the New England he had heard so much about back home in England, where he was born - - and he proceeded to take advantage of any, and all opportunities the New England afforded - - and there were many.

Looking around he first observed a ferry was needed on the Mystic River. This was established in 1646 as the Penny Ferry and operated from a landing known as "TUFTS LANDING"; where Malden Bridge now stands. Later he took on a partner, his brother-in-law, Thomas Bridges who had married the sister of Peter's wife. The ferry was operated successfully for a number of years, then Peter began buying land.

First in 1646, Peter bought 200 acres of land, at a place known as Mystic Fields, of Mrs. Nowell, executrix for Increase Nowell. This was north of Charlestown and where he settled Malden. Twenty of these acres in 1852 were made available through Peter's descendents, Charles and Hannah (Robinson) Tufts, to establish "TUFTS UNIVERSITY" (2), a worthy institution of learning.

Malden, Massachusetts was evidently named by Peter after Malden, England. If this is true, then Peter Tufts probably emigrated from Norfolk County, also his birthplace. There are today, Tufts (3) families now living near Malden, also Norwich, in Norfolk County.

When Peter was thirty he decided it was time to become interested in some of the attractive young ladies of Charlestown, to get married and start a family - - so the glamorous Mary Pierce sort of took his fancy - - and in 1647 they were married. Mary was the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pierce, also of Charlestown, and nineteen years of age at the time. She was also born in England, and with her father and mother emigrated to Charlestown. The Pierce family was a distinguished one, all with an English background dating back to the 11th or 12th century. Peter and Mary were fortunate in having and raising a wonderful family - - out of twelve children; six boys and six girls, eight lived beyond manhood and womanhood to marry and have families. And, these descendents of Peter and Mary proceeded to raise families that have scattered Tufts descendents in all of our 48 states, Canada and many foreign countries. Of the four sons; (4) PETER; JAMES; JONATHAN; and JOHN; their descendents will number into the thousands.

After his marriage, Peter bought a large farm of 300 acres on the northerly side of Mystic River of Richard Russell's executors. There were, at one time, 27 different deeds of land amounting to 835 acres, all bought by Peter. He was considered the largest land owner in that section.

P E T E R (1) A N D M A R Y (P I E R C E) T U F T S
(1617-1700) (1628-1702)

O U R C O M M O N A N C E S T E R S

The above pen sketch was submitted by our relative, J. Elsden Tuffs of London, England. It represents the period of 1650, also our conception of the appearance of both Peter and Mary...after studying many photos of their descendants.

Prior to the year of 1821 very little was known concerning Peter and Mary Tufts (after their deaths in 1700 and 1702) until Timothy Tufts (5) commissioned Joseph Tufts, Esq, (6) a barrister and descendent, to enquire into wills and the burial place of their ancesters. (7) This he did in 1821.

In the Bi-Centenial Book of Malden, Massachusetts printed in 1850 are these words concerning Peter Tufts;

> "TUFTS; The common ancester of the Americans who bear the name of Tufts, (8) was born in Europe in 1617. As the first emigrants to Massachusetts seem to have been exclusively English, Mr. Tufts was one of them and it is inferred that Mr. Tufts was a native of England, and that he came from Malden, or that vicinity, and, morever, that our town may have derived its present name from him, as he was in the beginning of the settlement of the place, the principal landowner in it. While a resident of Malden, he was made a Freeman May 3, 1665. He was a man of large property, and of good and honored character."

In the first book of records of the County Court of Middlesex (Boston), may be found a list of jurymen, and on the margin of the book, that Peter Tufts was one of the jury at Cambridge Court, 1654. He was then thirty-seven years of age.

At 350 Riverside Ave, Medford stands a rugged old brick house built either late in 1668, or early in 1669 by Peter Tufts. (9) We have no records as to whether he and his family ever lived there, but we do know that he built it for his first son, Capt. Peter Tufts, also that after Capt. Peter married, 1670, that he did live there and raised all of his large family of eighteen in the old mansion. This old Tufts house, possibly the oldest standing in Medford today, is now owned by the New England Society for the Preservation of Antiquities, and open to the public.

Peter Tufts continued his activities in, and around, Boston, buying additional land which he willed to his sons and daughters. There are many reports of his buying land in New Jersey and New York State, however, close investigation found that Tufts properties there and on Staten Island, also New York City were owned by Joshua Bradstreet Tufts (10), and later his son John Mills Tufts - - descendents of Peter.

Peter Tufts died in 1700 and his wife Mary in 1702; Both being buried in Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, with their two sons, Jonathan and John (11).

(1) Old Charlestown, on Boston Bay, has long since been absorbed by the city of Boston.

(2) In Chapter XI will be found a complete story and account of the founding of Tufts University, also Charles and Hannah Tufts, the founders.

(3) Results of contacts with these families will be found in Chapter X.

(4) Genealogies of these four sons will be found in Chapters; XVI; XVII; XVIII; and XIX.

(5) Timothy Tufts, a wealthy land owner in Somerville, was also a descendent of PETER, (1).

(6) Joseph Tufts, Esq. was the great-great-grandson of JOHN, the fourth son of PETER, (1). An account of his discovery of their graves is in Chapter III, also copy of a letter of 1821.

(7) Burial place is Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, Mass.

(8) There are many other families of Tufts not descendents of PETER, (1). Accounts of these will be found in Chapter XIII.

(9) A picture and description of this old house will be found in Chapter III.

(10) Joshua Bradstreet Tufts was a son of the Rev. Joshua Tufts, a descendent of Capt. Peter Tufts, the first son of PETER, (1). Accounts of his family will be found in Chapter IX; also a descendent, Joshua B., who went to California in 1849. That story also in Chapter VII.

(11) Capt. Peter in Chapter XVI; John in Chapter XIX. See index for further listings.

"THE FIRST TUFTS FAMILY"

IN AMERICA

"PETER (1), (1617-1700) AND MARY (PIERCE) TUFTS, (1628-1702)

BIRTH PLACE - - ENGLAND

(1) PETER, (1617-1700) M-1647-Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pierce of Charlestown. Peter and Mary, together with sons Jonathan and John are buried in Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, Massachusetts.

CHILDREN:

(2) 1. PETER, (CAPT.) (1648-1721) Family genealogy in Chapter XVI

(3) 2. JAMES, (1650-1675) Family genealogy in Chapter XVII

3. JOHN, (1653-DY)

4. MARY, (1655-). M-1674-John Eades, son of John Eades, Rector of Lawford, Essex County, England

CHILDREN:

1. John, (1680-)
2. Edward, (1681-)
3. Mary, (1684-), M-1708-Thomas Willet
4. Peter, (1686-)
5. Jonathan, (1688-) M-1712-Jane Willet
6. Sarah, (1691-) M-1713-Charles Wagner

5. JONATHAN, (1657-1658)

(4) 6. JONATHAN, 2nd, (1659-1722) Family genealogy in Chapter XVIII

7. ELIZABETH, (1660-1733) M-Joseph, son of John and Mary Lynde of Malden. He was born 1652 and died 1735, (information not available concerning any family).

(5) 8. JOHN, 2nd, (1665-1728) Family genealogy in Chapter XIX

9. MERCY, (1666-1736), M-1st, 1688-Joseph, son of Capt. John and Mary (Hills) Waite of Malden; he died 1692; She M-1694-Lemuel Jenkins of Malden who died 1736.

CHILDREN, (by 1st marriage)

1. Peter, (1690-)
2. Jonathan, (1692-), M-Elizabeth Pratt of Lynn

CHILDREN, (by 2nd marriage)

3. Nathaniel, (1695-)
4. Elizabeth, (1696-1697)
5. Elizabeth 2nd, (1699-1713)
6. Joseph, (1700-)
7. Mary, (1702-)
8. Abigail, (1703-1713)
9. Sarah, (1707-)

10 SARAH, (1668-1749), M-1689-Thomas Oakes who died 1732.

CHILDREN:

1. Thomas, (1690-)
2. Sarah, (1694-)
3. Lydia, (1697-)
4. Maria, (1700-)
5. Mary, (1702-) M-Timothy Waite; who died 178[illegible]
6. Hannah, (1705-)
7. Elizabeth, (1707-)
8. Jonathan, (1709-)
9. Abigail, (1714-)

11 PERSIS, (1669-1683) DNM

12 LYDIA, (1671-1683) DNM

(NOTE; Family genealogies of PETER and MARY'S four sons who lived and grew to manhood, will be found in Chapters XVI; XVII; XVIII and XIX)

7. ELIZABETH, (1660-1733), 7th Child. M- Joseph Lynde, (1652-1735); Joseph was a brother of Elizabeth Lynde, 1st wife of Capt. Peter Tufts.

DESCENDANTS:

2. Joseph Lynde, (4th child), M- Mary Sprague.

3. Jabez Lynde, (5th child), M- Rachel Parker

4. Jabez Lynde, Jr, (6th child), M- Phoebe Pain.

5. Stephen Lynde, (7th Child), M- Hannah Willy.

6. Hannah Lynde, (8th child), M- Darius Stevens.

7. Hannah Stevens, (6th child), M- James Artemus Green.

8. Mary W. Green, (8th child), M- William Burham Stevens.

9. Josephine Stevens, (8th child), M- John Ayer.

NOTE: The above information was received from Mrs. Josephine (Stevens) Ayer of West Medford, Mass.

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF PETER TUFTS, (1), (1617-1700)

DATED: March 1st, 1693.

CODICIL: July 9th, 1695.

PROBATED: June 10th, 1700 at Boston, Middlesex County, Mass.

BEQUESTS:

(1). To Wife Mary, also
(2). Sons, Capt. Peter; Jonathan and John,
(3). Daughters, Mary (Eades)
Elizabeth, (Lynde) (The above Elizabeth)
Mercy, (Waite).
Sarah, (Oakes).

(4). GRANDCHILDREN:
James Tufts, and three (3) Sons.
Captain Peter Tufts---also all other grandchildren.

NOTE: At one time Peter Tufts owned over 900 acres of land in the Boston area; This was given to the above in accordance with Peter's will. It will be remembered that 220 acres of this land, together with a good sized sum of money, to found "TUFTS UNIVERSITY" in 1852 by Charles and Hannah (Robinson) Tufts, in Medford, Mass. This land came to Charles thru his ancester, John Tufts, 4th son of Peter, (1). (See Chapter XI for full account of "TUFTS UNIVERSITY").

ADDITIONAL RECORDS CARRIED FORWARD FROM PAGE 15-B; ELIZABETH (TUFTS) LYNDE:

7. ELIZABETH, (1660-1733); M- Joseph Lynde;

DAUGHTER, (4), Anna, ( ); M- Samuel Waite;

5. Mary, M- John Mudge;

6. Thomas, M- Mary Grover;

7. John, M- Ruth Burdette;

8. John, (Deacon), M- Lydia ? ;

9. John, M- Mary Waite;

John Mudge (7), buried in Bell Rock Cemetery; the burial place of Peter and Mary Tufts, (1), also Jonathan and John, their sons.

(NOTE; The above records were supplied, too late to classify in Indexes I and II, by Mrs. Halleck Finley of St. Louis, Missouri---a Tufts descendant).

Chapter III

TUFTS FAMILIES OF BOSTON AND MASSACHUSETTS

While many states, and Canada, have a heavy population of Tufts families, Boston and Massachusetts were the origina of all families. Now, tho, one may find them in all of our forty-eight states, Canada and even Cuba while many have gone over seas.

The gathering of information and records in the Boston area has been most interesting. The marvelous contacts made have unearthed some fascinating stories. One such contact, Mr. William Preble Jones of Somerville, who knew many Tufts before his death in 1955. We will miss Mr. Jones, but you will find considerable concerning him in this chapter.

****
****
****
****
*****
***
*

MASSACHUSETTS:

Was taken from an old Indian name meaning, "LARGE HILL PLACE", and identified by Capt. John Smith as near Milton---was the first authentic settlement of Tufts families in North America. Some historians mention several other states, also Canada earlier than 1638, but these statements have never been proven true.

Massachusetts grew rapidly and in 1790---152 years after Peter Tufts first settled at Charlestown---boasted a population of 378,787, many being Tufts families. Of over 200 cities, towns and villages of Massachusetts, many were stamping-grounds of the Tufts at that time, and also today.

BOSTON:

Named after Boston, Lincolnshire, England, was first named Trimountain, or Tremont when a temporary settlement was made in June 17, 1630 at Charlestown by Governor John Winthrop. Later that year, in September, the 17th, by court order it was changed to Boston. Eight years later, in October, Peter Tufts, (1) appeared on the scene at Charlestown, the first TUFTS, and proceeded to organize himself to earn a living.

THE BOSTON TEA PARTY:

Of 1773 will long be remembered, and there were Tufts boys members of that famous party.

TUFTS STREET IN BOSTON:

Is located in S.E. Boston, south of Boyleston Street and near Old South R.R. Station; Is a block long and in a section now occupied by leather warehouses. Visted recently by Mrs. Clara Tufts Albach of St. Louis, Mrs. Albach remarks; "In my father's and grandfather's day, they owned a large warehouse there and the water came up to that point." Mrs. Albach is a descendant of Adj. Francis Tufts. (63-3) of Medford, and who had a citation during the Revolutionary War by General Washington, (story elsewhere in this chapter).

HARVARD UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE:

Our oldest College, then later University, was founded in 1636---two years before PETER TUFTS, (1) emigrated from England and settled at Charlestown. Over the years Harvard may be proud of its many distinguished graduates of the Tufts Family; The first of which we have any record being; Rev. Thomas Tufts, (7-2), 1701; His son Thomas, (12-2) 1746; Rev. John Tufts, (8-2), 1708; His son, Rev. Joshua, (19-2), 1736; (story in Chapt. IX); Dr. Simon Tufts, (9-2), 1724; His son Dr. Simon, 2nd, (20-2), 1744; Dr. Cotton Tufts (22-2), 1749; His son, Cotton, (25-2), 1777; Dr. Abijah Tufts, (143-5), 1790; Marshall Tufts, (185-5), 1827; Capt. Francis Tufts, (224-5), 1829.

PERCY HARRINGTON TUFTS, (342-5); Not a graduate of Harvard, but worth reporting his activities, and association with Harvard. He was the son of Charles O. and Fedilia (Harrington) Tufts, grandson of Samuel F. (328-5). A letter from Mr. Foster M. Palmer, Reference Assistant at Harvard Library states; Mr. Tufts held a responsible position at Harvard from 1893 until his retirement in 1936. He was in charge of the ordering of all books for Harvard University Archives. He died in 1939 at the age of sixty nine.

A VISIT TO THE GRAVES

OF

PETER, (1), AND MARY TUFTS *

ALSO SONS

JONATHAN, (4) AND JOHN, (5)

Not until the year 1821 was it definitely known who our Common Ancesters may have been, or their burial place. The following is a most interesting account of this visit, and valuable information.

In May, 1821, Joseph Tufts--(1)-- and his brother, Edmund, visited the above mentioned graves, probably the first time that mention has been made of the first emigrant. In a letter to his cousin, Dr. Asa Alford Tufts,--(2)-- dated June 20th,1821, Joseph describes that visit, together with a poem, (his own) composed and inspired by the finding of those graves. Acopy of the letter and poem, in its entirety follows;

Charlestown, Mass.
June 20th, 1821

Dear Cousin;

I conclude it will be interesting to you to know that I have found the graves of Peter Tufts, the first settler. I went to Malden Burying Ground, (3) in May with brother Edmund, & had the supreme satisfaction to find this monument there. It is still erect, & in good preservation---it was undoubtedly made in England, which appears from its thickness, & the Elegance of workmanship.

It has a double top--on one side is written, "MOMEN TO MORI", on the other side, "FUGIT HOVA", near the top. I had some expectation that the stone would state what Town of England he came from,---but was disappointed in this.

By the side of it, (the emigrants grave) are the graves of his two sons, Jonathan, (4) who died in 1722 aged 63, & his 3rd son John, (5) who died in 1728, aged 63. Peter Tufts, the first settler, therefore, was born in 1617, in the reign of James I. He was three years old when Plymouth was settled, 21 years old when Harvard College was founded, and 59 in the time of Phillip's (Indian) War, & 13 when Charlestown was founded. His wife Mary (Pierce) was born in 1628, & was eleven years younger then her husband.

I have examined the first book of our County Court, Middlesex, and find by the list of Jurymen, on the margin of the book, that Peter Tufts was one of the jury at Cambridge Court, 1654. He was then 37 years of age.

The following poem was inspired by our visit to those graves, and I send you a copy herewith;

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 19).

POEM

(1)
The sun has sunk behind yon western cloud,
And darker shadows rest beneath those trees
The Tide retiring sounds now low, now loud,
The purple violets wave beneath the breeze.

(2)
Beneath the evening wind among the graves--
This mossy stone carved by a foreign hand
Tells of my race, the first who crossed the waves,
That he lies here, a stranger in this land.

(3)
A hundred winters have have let fall their snows
Upon this grave--a hundred springs have seen
Their violets blue & white, the sweet wild rose
Blown sadly round the stones, which crown the green.

(4)
He was not forgotten--Through this busy sphere
Not one remembered such a man e'er lived
Till searching musty records led me here
Where glad I find this stone has still survived.

I hope that you have enjoyed the poem, & hoping this will find you in the best of health, I remain,

Cour Cousin,

Joseph Tufts.

* Until the visit to Peter and Mary's graves, also Jonathan and John's, very little investigation had been made to establish our Tufts Common Ancester. This visit definitely helped Larkin T. Tufts and Dr. Edward C. Booth in later years to conduct and intelligent research, and which they did.

(1) Joseph Tufts, (1783-1835), Esq, was a Councellor at Law. He was the son of Joseph Tufts, grandson of Peter Tufts of Winter Hill, Charlestown. He graduated, 1807, from Harvard and married Helen Whitmore in 1827. He had the English Oration at his graduation.

(OTHER NOTES FOLLOW ON PAGE 20)

2. Dr. Asa Alford Tufts, (1798-1884) of Dover, N.H., in a letter to Dr. John Freeman Tufts, of Wolfville, Nova Scotia, dated September 6, 1877, wrote about Joseph Tufts visit to Peter and Mary's graves. In this letter, six pages written by hand, and on foolscap, he quotes Joseph's letter and poem. Other interesting items will be found elsewhere in this book.

3. The Burying Ground mentioned is, Bell Rock Cemetery in Malden.

4. Until late in the 1800's, it was not established that there were four sons; the second son would be JAMES (3), and Jonathan would be the third son. James always seemed to have been overlooked.

5. John, the Authors ancester, would then be the fourth son, that lived.

AUTHOR'S NOTE;

What a pleasant surprise to receive a letter dated May 28, 1954 from Robie W. Tufts of Wolfville, Nova Scotia, and containing a "JACK POT" of letters, records, etc.,--- the results of his father's intensive search for information concerning his ancesters. We would not have known about the graves of Peter and Mary Tufts, (1), also their two sons, Jonathan, (4) and John, (5), only for the one letter in that collection. Referring to that letter, (6 pages on foolscap paper) written Sept 6th, 1877 by Dr. Asa Alford Tufts to Dr. John Freeman Tufts; (Robie's father) This was one of many written by Dr. Asa Alford up to his death, which occured in 1884; He was intensely interested in his family, also making known Joseph Tufts' visit to the graves of our ancesters, occuring in 1821. Complete coverage of Robie Tufts family, his father and ancesters will be found in Chapter IX.

"THE PETER TUFTS HOUSE OF MEDFORD"
(1668)

At 350 Riverside Avenue in the city of Medford, Massachusetts, stands an ancient brick Mansion, the early, and only home of Tufts Families, now standing.

Over the years there has been much controversy concerning the builder and first owner of this house. Some say Governor Matthew Cradock built it, others write about Peter, (1), or his son Capt. Peter Tufts. The following, however, seem to be the facts and have been thoroughly investigated.

Sometime previous to 1929, The Society For The Preservation of Antiquities, 141 Cambridge Street, Boston, Massachusetts, purchased this old house. The purchase price was $9,700. The house at that time needed extensive repairs, also much in the way of restoration back to its original architecture. The Society states;

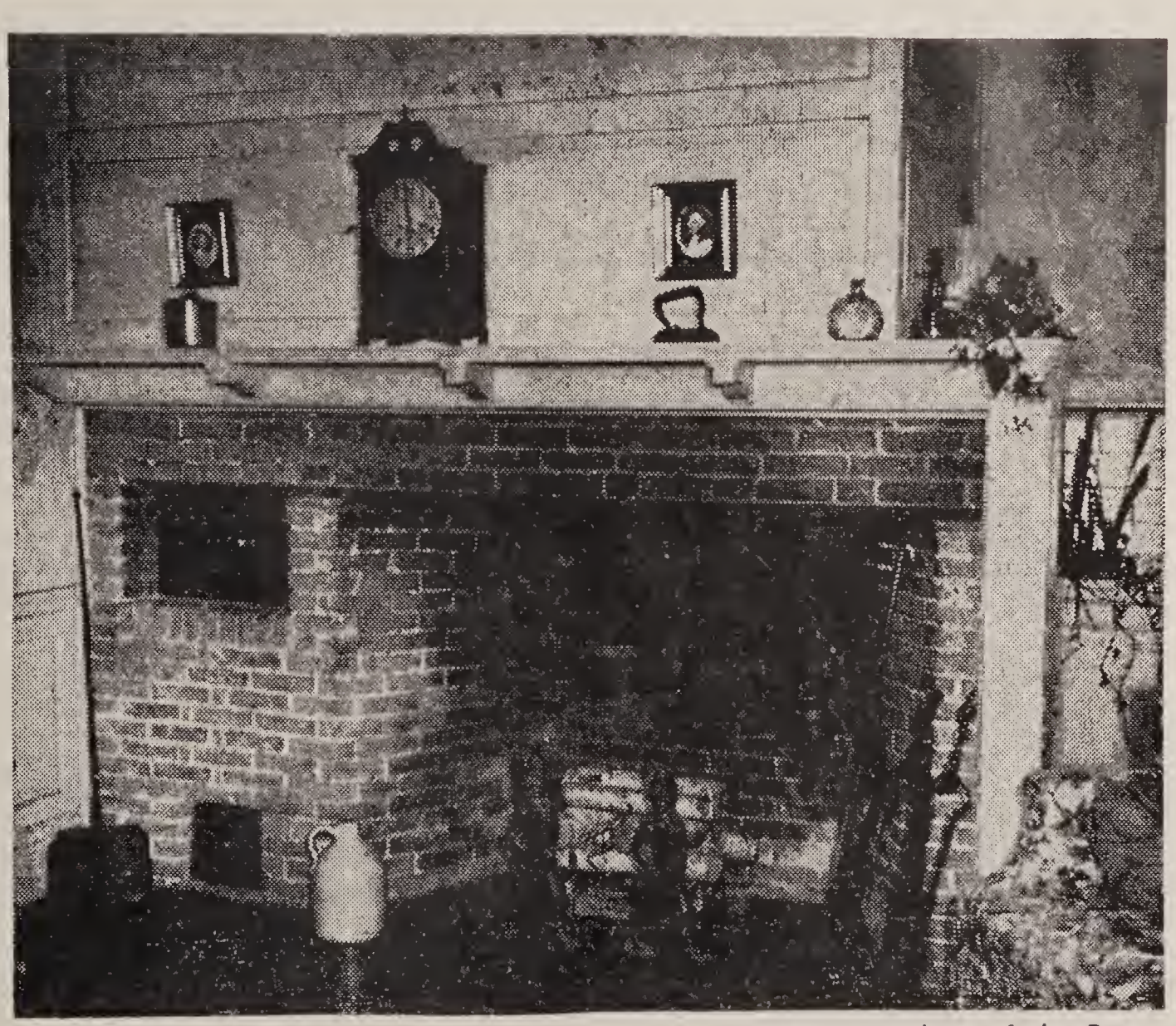
> "The house has four rooms on the first floor, also the second, and the garret has been divided to give two or three more, (originally the garret was one large room). The house faces south and has a chimney at either end. Two large summers and girts cross the house north and south in the ceilings of both the first and second floors, and these are among the very best chamfered and stopped in New England. The staircase seems to be original between the first and second floors."

In 1870 this old house underwent a complete renovation and Edward M. Brooks in his "History of Medford", describes the old house, and the changes. He says;

> "Inquiry about the old house brought the reply; "Oh, the old fort"; Medford is famous for its ships, rum and old houses, which threw little light on the real history of the old house, and which is a monument of olden time. Peter Tufts built better than he knew. He adopted a rectangular form of two stories covered by a gambrel roof, practically a three-floored or storied house, enclosing space enough for his children to grow up in and set up homes for themselves. And he built its walls of enduring material, too---bricks of Medford clay, hard burned and indestructible. The fireplaces were of generous size and fitted cranes, water boilers, brick ovens and other accessories for cooking, as well as being the only heating plant of the time. Yes, Peter had a dwelling outranking any in the Mystic valley. The builders did not forget to put in iron shackles (with an S-shaped head band on the outer ends) to anchor each girder to the exterior wall. A house could have been built less expensive--but Peter was building the finest house in town, so, everything was of the best. What of the stairs? All pulled down and new ones built, like the old, in the same place, but a door was put on the landing, where there had been none before.
>
> Mr. Otto J.C. Neilson who was a Medford boy carrying newspapers down old Ship street for Mr. Peak in 1872, recalls the neglected condition of the old house at that time. Doors open, windows broken, and remembers that the portholes were filled up with brick.
>
> In 1884, a builders magazine of New York sent it's artist here, got a view of the house and made illustrative drawings of the roof frame and other peculiarities of window frames."

Medford, Mass.

PETER TUFTS HOUSE, built in the winter of 1668-9 by Peter Tufts (1), at the age of fifty-one. It was constructed by Josias Wood. This old house still standing at 350 Riverside Avenue, Medford, is now owned by The New England Society for the Preservation of Antiquities, Boston. (Complete story in this chapter concerning the first Tufts house).



MILITIAMEN ANDIRONS hold pine logs in the rear parlor fireplace of the Peter Tufts House. Blackened old utensils hang from the swinging rod above. Colonial peel, a flat-bladed bread shovel, stands at the left. Large oven door is seen at the left above and smaller ash pit door below. The small square window set in back of the sloping fireplace wall is believed to be one of the few in the house retaining its original form.

This fine old mansion, so well worthy of preservation, was the home of a prominent citizen of the early town, two hundred and eighty nine years ago, one who had much to do with current matters of his time.

As to the original builders, it is more than likely Peter, (1) built this house in 1668 and 69. His first son, Capt. Peter at the time was twenty years old and did not marry until 1670. We have no records to prove Capt. Peter's father occupied the house between 1669 and 70, or until Peter married. We do know, though, that Capt. Peter's first child, Elizabeth, was born, also the entire family of eighteen, in the old house.

On March 15, 1932, Mr. Eben Putnam (a Tufts descendant) wroteMr. William S. Appleton, of the Society who owns the house, concerning this old house, and as follows:

Mr. William S. Appleton — March 15, 1932
Care N.E. Society of Antiquities

Dear Mr. Appleton:

Happening on a newspaper clipping describing what the Society had done with the old Tufts house, at the time Bolton made his address, I noticed the date of erection was given 1677 onward.

Have you seen the papers in the case of James Tufts, son of Peter, and Elizabeth Wells, in which Josias Wood, aged 33, deposes that he was employed the preceeding summer in building the new house and barn of Goodman Tufts. (i.e. Peter). This deposition was winter 1668-69. So the building was completed in 1668, and I do not know but what that new house was the brick house so long known as the Craddock House.

If 1668 it is, I think about as early an instance of a totally brick house in these parts.

You will find the deposition of Josias Wood in MIDDLESEX COUNTY court and can get the exact file by reference to Wyman's index at 9 Ashburton Place.

I am a descendant of Peter through his son John, and am also a descendant of Josias Wood, or as he was usually known, Josiah Wood. See Wyman's Charlestown. This is certainly a strange coincidence.

Very Truly,

(Signed) Eben Putnam

The above letter seems to authenticate the date as 1668, also that Peter or his son built the house on land purchased of the Russell heirs, some of which was later to be used for the purpose of founding Tufts College through the generosity of Charles Tufts, in 1852, a direct descendant of PETER, (1). (See Chapter XI)

MEDFORD

Of all Boston suburbs, and area towns, the city of Medford holds first place in Tufts population, then and now. Then, would mean about 1650, and now, this year of 1957. We have no method of taking a census of past Tufts families, either in Medford, Boston or other towns, but we do know there still remains a prominence of our families in Medford today. Let us revive a few of our family, starting with the year 1668 when;

THE OLD PETER TUFTS HOUSE; was built, or either finished the next year. This fine old brick mansion, for many years known as the Cradock-Tufts house, was located on land once owned by Gov. Cradock. True, Gov. Cradock owned hundreds of acres of land in that section, but there are no records showing that he ever lived on this land, or even visited New England.

This fine old house, now two hundred and eighty nine years old, still stands at 350 Riverside Ave, Medford, and now the property of The New England Society for the Preservation of Antiquities. As there is a care-taker living in the old house, it may be visited by members of our family who are interested. Elsewhere in this chapter will be found a complete story of the Peter Tufts House.

PETER TUFTS (1); While Peter Tufts entered New England at Charlestown (now part of Boston), he was also active in Malden and Everett. We find possibly ten of his family of twelve being born in Malden, the last two in Medford. This may establish his residency in Medford before 1670, when Persis was born, and Lydia in 1672 in the old house at 350 Riverside Ave. However, at this time Capt. Peter Tufts, Peter's first child was twenty, we believe the balance of his family of ten (John and Jonathan, the 1st both died young) lived at the old house until they may have married and started out for themselves.

CAPTAIN PETER (2); married his first wife in 1670 and from thence until 1709, when his last child, Samuel, was born and died that year, he lived and raised his large family of eighteen (18) in the old house. Peter, (1) and his family will be found in Chapter II; Capt. Peter, (2) in Chapter XIV.

JONATHAN, (4); married in 1681 and retained his residency in Medford, raising his family of nine there. Many of his family married and stayed in Medford. Jonathan's family will be found in Chapter XVIII.

Of Peter, (1's) daughters, two never married, (Persis and Lydia) the remaining four married husbands outside of Medford.

REV. THOMAS TUFTS, (7-2), (1683-1733); Son of Capt. Peter, born in Medford, he was the first minister, of which we have any record, in the Tufts family. Graduate of Harvard in 1701; Teacher at Haverhill and Charlestown; Minister at Medford. Family records will be found in Chapter XVI. Story in Chapter XIV.

REV. JOHN TUFTS, (8-2), (1689-1750); Younger brother of the above Rev. Thomas. Born also in Medford; Graduate of Harvard in 1708; Minister at Newbury; Records of his family of five in Chapter XVI; Interesting story of Rev. John in Chapter XV.

REV. JOSHUA TUFTS, (19-2), (1716-1767); Born in Medford; Graduate of Harvard, 1736; Minister at Martha's Vineyard, then in 1760 to Nova Scotia; Family records in Chapter XVI; Rev. Joshua's story in Chapter IX; Many descendants in Chapter VII.

DR. SIMON TUFTS, (9-2), (1700-1747);
AND SON
DR. SIMON TUFTS, 2nd, (20-2), (1727-1786); First and second physician at Medford, if not in the Boston area; Family records in Chapter XVI; Story of their medical practice in Chapter XV.

REV. FRANCIS TUFTS, (130-5), (1744-1833); The Author's great-great-grandfather, was born in Medford; In 1775 emigrated with other Medford families to Maine; Baptist Minister, farmer and business man in Maine; Served several enlistments in the Revolutionary Army; In 1831, when aged 87 started on a thousand mile trip to Ohio riding horseback most of the way; His complete story will be found in Chapter IV, also in Chapter V.

ADJ. FRANCIS TUFTS, (63-3), (1756-1823); A cousin of the above Rev. Francis, he was also born in Medford; His father was William Tufts, (53-3), and a descendant of James, (3), 2nd son of Peter, (1).

Previous to February of 1956 we knew but little concerning Adj. Francis, and it came about through a newspaper clipping being sent to the Author by Robert G. Tufts of San Diego, California. How Bob acquired this clipping, he does not recall, but it proved of value, also uncovering quite a career. We wrote the Boston Herald---in which the story was carried---and found that the date of the news item was March 19th, 1905, and as follows;

"Historic Papers Found In Junk". "Patrick L. Norton of Charlestown buys Waste for 50 Cents---Finds Knapsack of Adj. Francis Tufts, Filled With Relics"; Diary of Soldier In The Revolution; Genealogical Records of Tufts Family of Medford included---Business and Personal Papers of Gardner Tufts there."

Owing to the sharp eyes of the junk dealer, Patrick Norton, he discovered valuable papers, records etc. that might have been destroyed. He does not remember the exact location, but believes it was in the Essex or Chauncey Street district. The place of business of Mr. Norton was 41 South Eden Street, Charlestown; but his home was at 36 Foster's Court, Medford, and there a reporter was sent. He mentions that Mr. Norton lighted an oil lamp and set it on a round center table in his living room, then spread out his valuable find; (he bought the junk about three weeks previous to the reporting, and article in the Herald) An old knapsack which bore the date of 1775, and was covered with writing. Then he investigated the papers more thoroughly, and discovered that there were a lot of old books filled with handwriting, mostly records of the Revolutionary War. One record, only partly legible, says; that M. Jackson Colonell--Francis Tufts, Adjutant and James Keith, Major, 8th Mass Regiment, West Point, 1783.

Other records tell something about his family, sons Gardner of Dorchester; William of New Orleans; Francis of Weymouth, and a daughter, Mrs. Eliza A. Draper of Brooklyn, N.Y. We are told that William never married, but Gardner did and was a distiller of Rum; However, in 1861 he made a statement that; "With the blessing of the Lord he was quitting the Rum business". Adj. Francis probably was a distiller, as the announcement of his death in 1823 stated he was a distiller. Adj. Francis Tufts enlisted in July of 1776 for Canadian service, however, he only went as far as Ticonderoga. He was in the army three years and distinguished himself at Saratoga, being given a citation by General George Washington at Dorchester Heights.

Just how the knapsack and valuable records turned up in a junk pile we will never know, also where they are today. We have been in contact with Mrs. Clara Tufts Albach, of Webster Groves, Missouri; a direct descendant of Adj. Francis through his son Gardner; Mrs. Albach has supplied much needed information and records concerning her

family---a very honorable and distinguished family. In Chapter VI, Missouri section, one may find additional accounts concerning her family. She is a great-great-granddaughter of Adj. Francis Tufts.

MINUTE MEN OF MEDFORD;

There are many stories in our American Histories concerning the bravery and activities of our Minute Men in Colonial Times, and during the Revolutionary War---our struggle for freedom. On another page (this chapter) is a newspaper clipping describing "PATRIOTS DAY IN MEDFORD", in 1926, taken from the Medford Daily Mercury. This article describes the tablet erected in Medford in 1890, also lists the many names of Minute Men of Medford---nine were TUFTS BOYS.

"TUFTS UNIVERSITY";

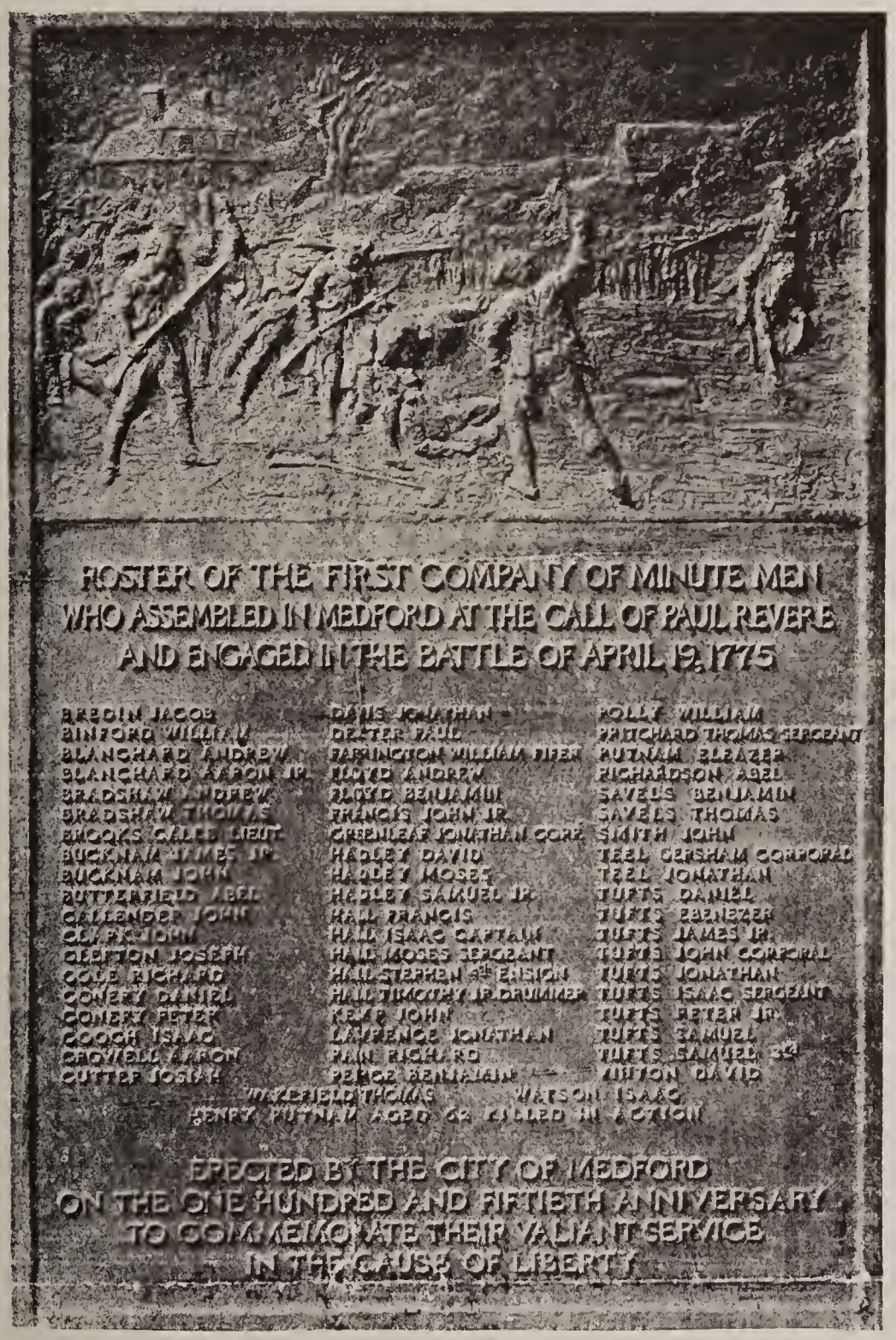
Citizens of Medford have a certain pride in knowing that within their city's limits is one of America's famous Universities. Many of its graduates have become famous and we feel that should its founders---Charles and Hannah (Robinson) Tufts be present today, they would be pleased with the results of their efforts in establishing this worthy institution of learning. A complete coverage and story concerning Charles and Hannah Tufts, the Universitie's founding, also illustrations will be found in Chapter XI.

Medford, Massachusetts

PATRIOTS' DAY IN MEDFORD

MINUTE MEN'S MEMORIAL TABLET DEDICATION PRINCIPAL FEATURE OF THE CELEBRATION PROGRAM

Thousands of Visitors from Neighboring Cities and Towns Witness Medford's Observance of the Day—Mayor Nichols, of Boston, Among Distinguished Guests Present at Hall House to Receive "Paul Revere"—Hon. Wellington Wells Delivers Dedication Address at Minute Men's Memorial



MEMORIAL TO MEDFORD MINUTE MEN

Patriots Day in Medford, 1926, as reported by the Medford Daily Mercury. The following nine TUFTS Boys are on the tablet erected in Medford in 1890.

TUFTS BOYS WHO WERE MINUTE MEN:

DANIEL, (134-5), (1753-1839)

EBENEZER, (56-3) (1737-1809)

JAMES, JR., (54-3) (1726-)

JOHN, COPR., (115-5) (1723-1805)

JONATHAN, (57-3) (1739-1784)

ISAAC, SERG., (58-3) (1744-)

*PETER JR., (123-5) (1728-1791)

SAMUEL, (9-2) (1735-1799)

SAMUEL, 2nd, (125-5) (1737-1828)

*Anne Adams Tufts was the wife of Peter, Jr., the Revolutionary War Heroine, *(story in this chapter).*

"MERCHANT OF INDIA"
(1750-1802)

Simon Tufts, the 3rd, was quite an enterprising man. Being the first born to Dr. Simon, 2nd, (20-2), and Lucy Hall Tufts, (*) one would think that he might have followed in the footsteps of either his father or grandfather, both being physicians. He did, however, have other ideas which took him many thousands of miles from home.

Whether Simon's decision to find business connections across the seas came through the Hall family, (his father's second wife was Elizabeth Hall, also his sister Lucy married Benjamin Hall) it seems most probable.

The end of the Revolution caused the closing of all English ports to Yankee ships. And that was another factor for Simon's turning to China and India trade. In 1788 we find him in India. A letter dated 8th, December 1789, to his brother-in-law, Benjamin Hall, tells of his trip from London to Ostend and thence to India; he says, "My station is about 18 miles from Calcutta, a village named Cmeidpore, in Bengal; " He speaks of Rum, Indigo, Sugar and Rice, their crops, then of Tigars. Leopards and Jackalls.

In a second letter to his brother-in-law dated 20th, August, 1792 and signed, S. Tufts, he speaks of a freight vessel leaving for Boston via Ostend, and its cargo, ginger, spices and various other comodities of the orient. In his second letter there seems to be a little homesichness---later this is in evidence to some extent.

In a letter of May 1793, power of attorney was given to his brother-in-law concerning the disposal of various properties and management left him by his father, Dr. Simon Tufts. He also gave all of his Plate to his sister Lucy Hall---this and other articles he mentioned.

The next two letters tell of his failing health---this was in 1797 and 1800. He says; "As I found my health declining so fast in India (due to the terrific heat) I saw no other remedy but to leave for a cooler climate". This was Capetown, Cape of Good Hope in 1801. The climate in India over a period of about ten years had been too rugged for Simon and later in 1802 he died.

Before this, his brother Hall was in Surinam, India, and in 1801 he also died. It seems rather strange that Simon did not mehtion his brothers death, however, there seems to be a mixup of dates as Simon's sister, Lucy Hall, sometime in 1801 received a letter from a solicitor's firm at Cape Town in which they write; "Madam, it is with great regret we find ourselves in mournful necessity of communicating to you an account of the death of your brother, Mr. Simon Tufts. He departed this life on the fiftheenth of the present month between the hours of twelve and one at night. He bore his sickness with manly fortitude and his last moments were tranquil and resigned to the will of heaven. We send you here inclosed a copy of his last will and testiment wherein you will find he has appointed us his executors". Simon's will read; "After my funeral expenses, which I desire may be small, are discharged, I give...unto my sister, Lucy Hall, all and every part of this property left and devised to me by my late father, Simon Tufts, Esq., and whatsoever else may be in the hands of Benjamin Hall, my attorney there,---likewise the sum of 1032 pounds 10 shillings in the hands of Simpson and Merchants, 72 Green Street, Cheapside, London".

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 27).

He made other bequests to his friends, leaving any balance to his sister. This will must have been persued with great excitement in the Dudley Hall house on High Street

Sometime after Simon's death, we find Turell Tufts, second son of Dr. Simon, and Simon's younger brother, in Surinam, India settling up his brother's affairs. This was the 20th of November, 1808. Sometime later he returned home. (Further about the Hon. Turell Tufts in this chapter).

* Dr. Simon Tufts, (20-2) was the son of Dr. Simon Tufts, (9-2) and a descendant of Capt. Peter Tufts, (2), 1st son of PETER TUFTS, (1).

THE HON. TURELL TUFTS, (23-2), (1770-1842);

Considerable has been written, and published by the Medford Historical Society concerning the family of Dr. Simon Tufts, first physician of Medford, and his distinguished descendants. One was his grandson, Turell who distinguished himself both in Medford and Boston. Upon Lafayette's visit to Boston, he was the one most quilified to make a speech of welcome. In 1820-25-27 and 28 he served as selectman of Medford, also as treasurer in 1827. Medford remembers with gratitude his gifts to the city, one for $500 (rather large at that time), another to the Social Library the benefits of which have descended to the present Medford Public Library.

He obtained his name, Turell, from Rev. Ebenezer Turell, second Pastor of the First Parish Church, to which he gave two silver cans for the communion table, also a portrait of the Rev. Turell. After His father, Dr. Simon Tufts, 2nd, he lived for many years in the old house in Medford built in 1709, and which was torn down in 1867. He died at the age of seventy-two, unmarried.

S O M E R V I L L E

ANNE ADAMS TUFTS, REVOLUTIONARY WAR HEROINE:

On June 21, 1909, there occured in Somerville Park the unveiling of a tablet (1) in memory of ANNE ADAMS TUFTS, our own Revolutionary War Heroine.

The Boston Journal of June 22, 1909, has the following to say concerning the services conducted by the Anne Adams Tufts Chapter D.A.R., under heading of;

UNVEIL TABLET IN
SOMERVILLE PARK

Twenty-six descendents attended the exercises in memory of ANNE ADAMS TUFTS, for patriotic service after the battle of Bunker Hill. A handsome bronz tablet was unvailed in Paul Revere Park, Winter Hill, Somerville yesterday afternoon, with special exercises by the Anne Adams Tufts Chapter, D.A.R., in the presence of 300 persons. The tablet rests upon the historic door stone of the Anne Adams Tufts homestead and was recently presented to the chapter.

The services opened in Paul Revere Park. Mrs. Helen Heald read the report of the committee on the tablet, which was accepted by Mrs. Abbie L. Carleton, vice regent. Sally Adams Bascom, (2) six years old and a lineal descendent of the sixth generation of Anne Adams Tufts, unvailed the tablet.

After the unveiling, the people went to the Winter Hill Congregational Church, where the balance of the exercises were carried out.

Mrs. Abbie L. Carleton presided. The Rev. William Pierson of the First Unitarian Church offered Prayer, after which Mrs. Lucie Tucker Blake rendered several solos.

On account of the illness of Mrs. Charles H. Hood, regent of the chapter, the tablet was presented by Mrs. Carleton to Mayor John M. Woods for the city. Mayor Woods accepted the gift and said it would be kept well and always guarded. Sam Walter Foss read an original poem.

Mrs. James G. Dunning of Springfield, State regent of the D.A.R., said she was glad to be present at the unveiling of a tablet to the memory of such a patriotic woman.

The exercises concluded with the singing of "America". Twenty-six descendents of Anne Adams Tufts were present, the oldest being Mrs. Annie Henderson, 83, who was taken to the exercises in a wheel chair.

Anne Adams Tufts rendered notable service to her country during the Revolutionary War. After the battle of Bunker Hill, (3) she assisted in binding up the wounds of many soldiers who were brought to her house, and later, when part of Burgoyne's army was encamped on Winter Hill, she went to camp and nursed all night the dying wife of one of the prisoners. (end of article)

And who was ANNE ADAMS TUFTS? She was the daughter of Joseph Adams of Cambridge, born in 1729. In 1750, she married Peter Tufts, (4) (42-5) of Winter Hill and they lived on Broadway opposite the junction of Main Street. Peter responded to the alarm, and on April 19, 1775 went to Lexington. This being their Silver Wedding Anniversary. Out of a family of twelve, eleven of their children grew to maturity, many becoming famous.

1. This tablet was unveiled 134 years after the occurances mentioned above of her heroism, and 96 years after her death.

2. Sally Adams Bascom, if alive today, would be fifty-four years of age.

3. The Battle of Bunker Hill was fought May 10, 1775.

4. Peter Tufts (42-5) of Winter Hill was the son of Peter (16-5) of Milk Row, the son of JOHN (5), fourth son of PETER, (1), the Emigrant.

WILLIAM PREBLE JONES:

The name of William Preble Jones of Somerville will, no doubt, be known by many of that city, also of the Boston area. Mr. Jones was a friend, but not a relative, of the past and present Tufts of Boston area; His contact and personal acquaintance with many of our family was large. He wrote and talked about them in his many years as a resident of Somerville.

It was the writers good fortune to have contacted Mr. Jones (1) in March of 1955 while he and Mrs. Jones were wintering at Arcadia, Florida. Our friendship lasted only nine months as Mr. Jones passed away quietly at his desk while preparing some material to be sent here for my book, and before his trip to Florida for the winter. That was on December 7th of 1955. However, during those nine months he sent over twenty-five letters, newspaper clippings, three books he had written and many other valuable papers and records, all pertaining to the Tufts of Somerville and Boston area.

On January 29, 1936 Mr. Jones published an eight page summary of Tufts Families through the fifth generation, and titled; "TUFTS FAMILIES OF SOMERVILLE, MASS., COMPILED BY WILLIAM PREBLE JONES" (2), acknowledging Wyman's Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, also Dr. Edwin C. Booth's articles in "Historic Leaves". In this summary Mr. Jones discussed many of our family that he knew personally, others school chums, neighbors and business contacts.

Mr. Jones extensive experience in the field of journalism started in 1892. He had graduated from Harvard in 1891, entering law school, which he persued for one year. The urge to write was too great so we find him for the next fourteen years with the Somerville Journal, also manager of the Medford Mercury. He retired in 1939 at the age of seventy, however, he found time to publish a history of Somerville, also one each of his paternal and maternal grandparents.

In one of his letters Mr. Jones mentioned that while a student at Harvard, in 1890, he and his class in "Ethics of Social Reform" visited the Concord Reformatory. Here he met Col. Gardiner Tufts, (3) a Civil War veteran and Superintendant of the Reformatory. A letter dated 9-8-55, while at his summer home at Cataumet, Cape Cod on Buzzard's Bay, he relates about attending the funeral services of Senator Henry Cabot Lodge at old Christ Church in Cambridge. This was in November of 1924 with his friend Dr. Edwin C. Booth (4), a classmate of Senator Lodge.

Amongst the many newspaper clippings sent by Mr. Jones was one; "An Interesting Sketch of Timothy Tufts" (192-5), of West Somerville, and taken from the Somerville Journal of June 17, 1893; extracts from this article are as follows:

"The double distinction of having resided within the limits of Somerville longer than almost any other person now alive (this was in 1893) and having lived nearly three-quarters of a century in the same house belongs to Timothy Tufts. He was born October 15, 1818, (he died in 1910) in the same house in which he now lives, at the corner of

Elm Street and Willow Avenue. He was the son of Isaac and Lucy (Green) Tufts, and the grandson of Timothy Tufts, who built the house about the middle of the last century.

Mr. Tufts' grandfather was at one time the most prominent citizen of Charlestown, taking part in all public affairs. He held a commission as justice of the peace from Gov. Hancock, and the old document is still carefully preserved by the grandson, the present Timothy Tufts.

Mr. Tufts, when a boy, attended the school in the old burying ground on Milk Row, and, when old enough to assist his father on the farm helped till the old farm of 160 acres extending from Elm Street clear across town to Broadway. The old house was erected on Willow Avenue, on the knoll in the rear of the present building.

Besides being a manufacturer of bricks, and aside from farming, Timothy Tufts found time to become quite an inventor; one being a machine to manufacture brick faster than the old fashioned way by hand. This machine was patented in 1850 and exhibited in various places and used by many companies for which he received $40,000; he also sold sixty acres of his farm about this time for $60,000. Another invention of Mr. Tufts was a repeating cannon made during the Civil War; he repeatedly tried to sell it to the government, but it seemed that his inventive ability was greater than his promotional and he was never able to dispose of it. Then followed a Canker-worm exterminator which was a success and came into general use; but a patented stove failed terribly.

Mr. Tufts enjoyed the study of birds, and he was an ornithologist of no mean ability. Back of his house he had a large building, the home of hundreds of birds of all colors and size; rare species of both northern and southern birds and he really enjoyed his birds.

It was here in this old Timothy Tufts house, on the night of April 18, 1775, that the Red Coats on their way to Lexington stopped to quench their thirst. The family dog discovered them, and barked out a patriotic warning, which waked the family, who, looking out from behind curtains, were much alarmed at the Red Coats with their glistening guns and bayonets. The troops, however, left without causing any damage to the neighborhood."

"THAT NEGLECTED CEMETERY;

"The title of another article taken from the Somerville Journal of July 23, 1892. This old cemetery was located on Somerville Avenue and at that time was rather an eyesore. Extracts from this article are; "The neglected condition of the cemetery on Somerville Avenue has long been a matter of public comment. The fences have fallen down, scraps of paper and other rubbish have collected there, and some of the neighbors have helped with making it a public dumping ground. The land of the cemetery was given in 1804 by Samuel Tufts, (125-5), grandfather of the late Samuel Frost (5), with certain restrictions, and to be used as a burying ground, also schoolhouse. This was duly signed, and witnessed by Timothy Flagg and Samuel Bartlett, Justice of the Peace, May, 1804". Later the city of Somerville acquired control of the cemetery and eliminated the bad condition." The article continues with a list of heirs and their discussion of the subject of who owns the cemetery, and what to do about it. There are many Tufts buried in this old cemetery, but no list was given.

"THE ALBERT NELSON TUFTS, (235-5) FAMILY:

Were well known to Mr. Jones; Miss Elsie (who died in 1955), for more than forty years a highly respected businesswoman in Medford and Boston; Bowen Tufts, (who died in 1935 in Texas) the father of "Sonny Tufts, the actor", was a banker, successful and brilliant. He and Mr. Jones both attended MEDFORD HIGH School.

HUNDREDTH ANNIVERSARY OF SOMERVILLE INCORPORATION:

The Somerville Journal of March 13, 1942 describes a series of meetings held by the Somerville Historical Society, the first one of which Mr. Jones, as President of the Society, addressed the audience. He mentions the incorporation of Somerville and Governor John Davis signing the legal document March 3, 1842. He also mentions that one of the three largest taxpayers of Somerville was Charles Tufts, (founder of Tufts University) and his brother Nathan Tufts, who lived at the corner of Medford and Washington streets. According to the figures, there were, in 1842, thirteen members of the Tufts family who were large tax payers in Somerville. Edmund Tufts, (183-5) was the first treasurer and collector.

William Preble Jones was a member of King Solomon's Lodge, A.F.&A.M. of Somerville; A Past Master in 1917, and active in Masonic affairs until his death. The last letter received from Mr. Jones was dated November 22, 1955 from Somerville, and in which he mentioned that they would be leaving November 29th for Arcadia, Florida. He never made that trip as fifteen days later he passed away.

1. Mr. John D. Kelley, Librarian of the Somerville Public Library first suggested a contact with Mr. Jones.

2. This eight page summary was loaned to the writer before contacting Mr. Jones by the Somerville Public Library.

3. In another section will be found more concerning Col. Gardiner Tufts.

4. Dr. Booth was a Tufts descendant. His father, Dr. Chauncey Booth married Hannah J. Tufts, daughter of Nathan Tufts, (167-5). Dr. Booth with Larkin T. Tufts, was active for many years in Tufts research.

5. Samuel Frost was the son of Martha (Tufts) and Walter Frost; She was the daughter of Samuel Tufts, (125-5).

WELLESLEY, MASSACHUSETTS;

In this delightful little city of Wellesley, twelve miles west of Boston, one will find the Wellesley College, a liberal arts college for women situated in a four hundred acre campus. In the 1860's this was the home of Mr. and Mrs. Henry Fowler Durant, a wealthy Boston lawyer. Moved by religious convictions, they decided to establish a residential college that would "offer to young women opportunities for education equivalent to those usually provided in colleges for young men". How well they succeded will be well remembered in reading the story of Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, former graduate, Instructor and Dean of Wellesley College. This will be found in Chapter XV. Since the great fire in 1914, Wellesley has grown and today there are more than forty buildings to provide facilities for the intellectual and community life of the College.

WESTBORO, WORCESTER COUNTY;

The JAMES KELTIE TUFTS FAMILY came to my attention in May of 1954; A routine letter written to the Westboro Public Library asking for any Tufts information was given to James K. to be answered, and now after some thirteen letters have been exchanged I have found it to be a valuable contact. Mr. Tufts, while not in anyway directly connected with our own PETER, (1), is still a Tufts and we are very certain that both families back in the old country were related.

His grandfather, Hugh Kearns Tufts emigrated from near Belfast, Ireland to St. John New Brunswick in 1804. First, due to an accident to their ship, they put in at St.

Wellesley College and Great Hall of Tower Court. In Great Hall hangs the portrait of Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, at one time Dean of the College. The sundial in the courtyard marks the center of College Hall where Dr. Tufts lived as an undergraduate. It was destroyed by fire in 1914.

Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, (1862-1935). Graduate and former Dean of Wellesley College, Wellesley, Mass. A portrait by Tarbell.

Andrews, N.B., but after arriving at St. John, his grandfather was in the boot and shoe business between fifty and sixty years. His father was also Hugh Kearns and was in business with his father almost forty years.

James K. speaks of an Uncle James who, at one time, conducted considerable research on Tufts families; This was in 1908, and copies of his several letters discloses that his grandfather was James Tufts, born March 17th, 1777 at Moneyreagh, Ireland, near Belfast. He tells about the family leaving Belfast in a brig bound for Baltimore, however, it was necessary to put in at St. Andrews, so the family stayed in Canada instead of landing at Baltimore as planned originally.

Other members of James K's family have been contacted; His sister, Miss Ada M. Tufts of Amherst Nova Scotia, living in the old family home; Also his brother, Rufus S. Tufts of Menlo Park, California. Rufus S. is in the Real Estate and Insurance business, and I believe settled there in about 1908.

James K. operates the "TUFTS MACHINE CORP", at Westboro; Machine work, designing and special tool work. They have a family of boys, all interested in the business. Their family records will be found in Chapter XIII. James K. passed his eighty-fourth birthday in May of this year, but is still active in the business, also each summer drives 630 miles to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, and thinks nothing of it. We all hope that this family may be around a long time. (NOTE: The James K. Tufts Family will be found listed on Co-Publisher page)

OTHER TUFTS FAMILIES OF WESTBORO

Alfred Tufts, (335-5), married Sarah H. Jones in 1859. Their son, Alfred Otis was born 1860 at Everett, but lived in Westboro from 1901 till 1915.

HENRY G. TUFTS, AND WIFE MARY

James K. Tufts found these two burials in Westboro Cemetery. Henry G. died 1891; Mary, 1888. The town clerk of Westboro states that Henry G's father was JOHN, and that the family came from Nova Scotia. They are unidentified as to an ancester.

GREENFIELD--AND--DEERFIELD, FRANKLIN COUNTY

NATHAN and DOROTHY W. (DAY) TUFTS, (540-5) FAMILY; We will call him, Nathan of Greenfield. He descends through a long line of Nathan's from John, (5), 4th son of Peter, (1). This contact came about in June of 1954 through Robie W. Tufts, (109-2) of Wolfville, N.S.---and has proved a valuable one. In one of his letters, he states; "The first year we were married, 1920, we rented an old house in Deerfield, Mass. from the Miller sisters. The house had no lights and inadequate heating, and all floors were carpeted with many layers of straw matting, and they were very fussy that nothing should be changed. Sometime later", he remarked, "in reading an old History of Deerfield, I discovered that Old South Fort stood on the exact spot of this house, and where we were living. Also that James Tufts (3), had commanded the old fort during the Indian Battle of Bloody Run, and where he was killed in 1675 (one hundred years before the Rev. War). Of course the Miller sisters did not know this until I loaned them the history".

Nathan has had many pleasant contacts with other members of our family. When a boy, he recalls Francis Tufts, (383-3), grandson of Adj. Francis, (63-3) of Rev. War fame (his story elsewhere in this chapter). In his dining room stands an old Revolutionary high-boy with five bullet holes in the front where old Mr. Miller, a Minute-man and married to a Tufts, came home and nailed a couple of Red Coats who were ransacking the

high-boy, shooting from the lawn through his window. He says, "There were many interesting stories around old Charlestown, where so many of the Tufts boys lived, about their dealings with the West Indies, shipping down leather and brick and bringing back home rum and molasses. His grandfather, Nathaniel, (167-5) was killed in the prime of life when a boom of the three masted schooner on which he was sailing, swung around with the wind and crushed him---he died in his fathers arms. (NOTE: You will also find Nathan's name listed on co-publisher page. His family records in Chapter XIX) Nathan Tufts business is Container Associates, Inc. Greenfield. Containers of all kinds.

CHELSEA, MASS.

Up to 1901 LARKIN TURNER TUFTS, (547-3) lived at 28 Middlesex Street, Chelsea; (1901 being the last date of any of the many letters Larkin wrote to relatives) Larkin was active (with Dr. Booth) for over thirty years in gathering together history and records of our family, and descendants. Through his, and Dr. Booth's records the New England Historical and Genealogical Society of Boston printed a seven page genealogy of Early Tufts Families. This was in July of 1897 and included date of 1617, (Peter Tufts, (1), birth) to about 1758.

Larkin wrote many letters, gathered many facts concerning our family and we have found his findings to be most accurate. We are fortunate to have many of his original letters dating from 1877 to 1901. He made many trips in which he contacted Tufts of all lineage. On one of these trips to San Francisco he contacted the family of Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, (39-2) then living at Davis,California. We are sorry that we do not have the results of this contact, altho he mentions visiting with Joshua B.

Larkin T. obtained his name after Captain Larkin Turner, and old sea captain, and friend of his father's (Elias, (68-3). We believe that Larkin T. (together with Dr. Booth) was the most active in Tufts Research, although Dr. Asa Alford Tufts and also Joseph Tufts conducted an active quest for information and records. You will find Larkin T's. name mentioned many times in different chapters, also quotations from his many letters.

DANVERS, MASS.

THE ARTHUR G. TUFTS FAMILY; In my correspondence file is a very large folder marked; Arthur G. Tufts. In this folder, since November, 1955, is the results of one of our younger Tufts who became vitally interested in the Tufts family, and our research. In the five years of conducting our family research, I believe I may safely say that he was the outstanding member of the Tufts family who went out of his way to cooperate and help.

His father was Smith Tufts of Nova Scotia, a descendant of Stephen Tufts, and the remarkable part of his helping is the fact that his family are all in the UNIDENTIFIED file. In other words, back of Stephen we cannot find an ancester. Besides Arthur, is his good wife Doris E. (Hoyle), and family; Jane E. attending Massachusetts State University, and Anne R. attending at Danvers. In 1956 they packed their bags and all drove up to Nova Scotia on a little research errand to discover whatever they might about their family. Returning two weeks later, they sent letter after letter with many records, information etc. concerning Stephen and his descendants---but did not uncover his identity.

On another occasion Arthur and his family drove down to Boston and called on the New England Historical and Genealogical Society copying over 15 pages of much needed records and history very valuable in this research.

Arthur is a graduate of Newburyport, Mass. High School; Active in football, track and basketball; Graduated in 1931 from Kents Hill Academy in Maine; And in 1937 graduated, with an A.B. from Brown University. He is now employed as a Research Engineer at the River Works, Lynn, Mass. of General Electric Co. We will not forget Arthur and his family very soon. (NOTE: Family records are in Chapter XIII under STEPHEN TUFTS)

FITCHBURG;

The Tufts of Fitchburg descended from a long line of NATHAN'S, (102-4), (1741-1784), with only one break---that of Joseph Augustine, (461-4). The next to the last of this line of Nathan's was, Nate A. Tufts, (544-4), (1879-1953), born in Fitchburg, later of Waltham and New York City. He married, 1910, Bess Corrine Nickerson, and of their family of three; David, Natalie and Nathan, Jr, Nathan Jr. is the last of their line of Nathan's.

We first became acquainted with Nate Tufts in New York City while he was general manager of the Hotel George Washington; This was in 1947, and at that time we had no thought of conducting a family research, just interested in anyone with the name of Tufts. Before 1952 he retired and with Mrs. Tufts was living in Pitman, N.J. when we learned of his death through a Hotel paper.

Nate was a very bright man, a devoted father and had quite a career; first as an attorney, then in the hotel business.

Complete family records will be found in Chapter XVIII, starting with (102-4).

WEYMOUTH, MASS.

The year 1879 was a memorable one for the town of Weymouth. Early that year, through the generosity of Quincy and his sister Miss Susanna Tufts, they gave to the town, by will, a fund for the establishment of a library for the benefit of its citizens.

The estimated value of the fund was about $20,000, and came into the possession of the trustees of Tufts Library. A part of the fund consisted of two buildings at the Landing, the lower story of one building being fitted up for the library. The actual money value of the fund was $2,500 and was left by Quincy Tufts. Certainly a large sum of money in those days.

The first meeting of the trustees was held March 12, 1879, at which time the board was organized and elected Zecheriah L. Bickford as President, John J. Loud as Clerk and Treasurer and as Librarian, Miss Caroline A. Blanchard. Books were purchased and prepared for circulation---and on January 1st, 1880, the library with a collection of 2,405 volumes was opened to the public in Washington Square, where the present Main Library building now stands.

Early in the history of the library delivery stations were established in all wards of the town. The library occupied the building in which it had its first home until it outgrew the accomodations provided. The new building, the present home of the library, begun in 1891, was finished in July of 1892 and formally opened on October 6th of that year.

In 1954 Tufts Library celebrated its seventy-fifth year of successful operation and reported an increase of volumnes on their shelves from 2,405 in 1880, to 76,245 in 1954. Today, in 1957, it is close to 78,000 volumnes.

Over the years the citizens of Weymouth have enjoyed the services of a first class Library. And today they boast of two branch libraries, the North Branch and the East Branch, together with many stations in all parts of the city.

QUINCY TUFTS AND HIS SISTER, MISS SUSANNA

And who was Quincy and Miss Susanna Tufts? They are the descendants of Peter Tufts, (1) and his first son, Capt. Peter, (2); Dr. Simon, (9-2) (the first Physician in Medford); Dr. Cotton, (22-2), (who also practiced medicine in Medford, but later moved to Weymouth); Cotton, Jr. (Esq), (1791-1872), whose family consisted of Quincy (1791-1872), Lucy, (1793-1856), who married Thomas Tarbell in 1813; Susanna, (1797-1877) who never married; and Mercy, (1800-1858).

The Dr. Simon Tufts branch of Capt. Peter Tufts' family were all famous in their day. All were graduates of Harvard, followed various vocations, were successful and accumulated much of this world's goods. One heirloom of the family, a tankard (now belonging to the First Congregational Society of Quincy, Mass.), made by John Edwards, was the gift of Elizabeth Quincy to her daughter, Lucy (Quincy) Tufts, who married Dr. Cotton Tufts in 1755.

Dr. Cotton Tufts besides practicing medicine in Weymouth was a State Senator for many years; also a delegate to the convention which adopted the constitution of the United States; Always an ardent Federalist.

(Author's note) Through the kindness of Mrs. Eleanor T. Cooney, Librarian, also Miss Alice K. Fay, Reference Librarian of Tufts Library, much information and data was obtained. Also photo of the Library (in this section).

OTHER TUFTS OF WEYMOUTH

In Norfolk County, (named after Norfolk County, England) Probate Court Records show an Elizabeth Tufts, single woman, made her will 31 March, 1858. She mentions her late mother, Betsy (Bates) Tufts, her Uncle William Bates, late of Boston, now of Cambridge, Dr. John H. Gilbert, William E. Parmenter, and her father, Francis Tufts of East Weymouth. (18844)

Francis Tufts died at Weymouth, 29 June, 1866. In his will he mentions, Margaret Tufts, widow of his late brother, Gardner Tufts, Rachel Bates, widow of Stephen, late of Quincy, Harriet Augusta Bates, her daughter, Mrs. Ann Canterbury, his sister Eliza A. Draper, Ellen Tufts, daughter of his late brother, Gardner. (18846). Family records under (63-3), Pages 216 and 217.

MEDFORD, CONTINUED; CAPTAIN PETER TUFTS, (2); 1258149

AND WHO WAS CAPTAIN PETER TUFTS? Such was the inquiry made at a meeting of the Medford Historical Society some thirty years ago. The question was answered by the speaker who stated that "as shown in the genealogy of 1855, there was three of the same name, (father, son and grandson), other Peter's more remotely related then numbered over 400,"(and at this writing many added to that list).

"The eldest Peter Tufts, (1) was an early settler in Charlestown and Malden and came to Medford, purchasing his land of the son, and executer of Richard Russell, who acquired title from Collins, and he of the Cradock heirs. Captain Peter was a very active lad, helping his father in many ventures, and they were various. When twenty-two he married his first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Ensign Thomas and Elizabeth Lynde of Malden. She died in 1684, and the same year he married his second wife, Mercy, daughter of Rev. Seaborn and Dorothy (Bradstreet) Cotton. Mercy died in 1715, and for the third time he married Mrs. Prudence Wyman, who had considerable property."

"There were eighteen in Captain Peter's family, but only eleven grew to manhood and womanhood. The descendants of Captain Peter have distinguished themselves many times".

"What legends shall we build up at that time, Medford people and their dwellings and homes? The Medford people of that day were not cosmopolitan Americans of today; they were English emigrants and their children, distant but loyal subjects of the British King. Before his twenty-second birthday Peter was successively an Ensign, Lieutenant and finally Captain. This, of course, was a little over 100 years before the Revolutionary War".

What might Captain Peter Tufts have told of the times in which he lived---and would be in his own words, addressing a meeting of the town people of Medford near the turn of the century, "Gentlemen, we have a very serious problem before us today, one that has been worked up to a frenzy by certain classes, and whom I'm sorry to say are using poor judgement---I refer to the Witchcraft delusion and terrior now gathering velocity, and in our midst. As to myself, I have little time for believing any of the tales circulated, also the happenings at Salem. Neighbors, what is happening to us here in Medford?"

And, so Captain Peter Tufts continued to be a good citizen up to his death, which occured in 1721. Family genealogy will be found in ChapterXVI, Page 197---stories of his family and descendants are in many other chapters.

WEST MEDFORD, MASS:

On page 15-A, Chapter II will be found family data, and descendants thru the 8th generation of ELIZABETH (TUFTS) LYNDE: Seventh child, and daughter of Peter (1) and Mary (Pierce) Tufts, our common ancesters. These records were supplied by Mrs. Josephine (Stevens) Ayer, a descendant of the above Elizabeth. Mrs. Ayer is a resident of West Medford, Mass.

QUINCY AND WEYMOUTH, MASS:

The Author became interested in an article published in May 25th issue of Life Magazine, (1962); This was titled, "THE ADAMS PAPERS", being Part III and edited by Mr. Lyman H. Butterfield of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston. There are many Butterfield's connected with Tufts families; we wonder if this Mr. Butterfield may be of any relation.

Two items, in the above article, were of interest, and as follows: John Adams, writing in his diary, mentions that on; "July 17, 1796, yesterday Dr. Tufts and family, also Mr. Otis, (presumably a friend of both families) dined with me. Otis was full of elections". Then, again on August 4, (the same year), "Went over to Weymouth with Mrs. Adams and dined with Dr. Tufts whose salted beef and shell beans, with Whortleberry (a species of European blueberry) PUDDIN, and his CYDER is a luxurous treat".

John Adams, of course, later was President John Adams; And Dr. Tufts was Dr. Cotton Tufts, born in Medford, the son of Dr. Simon Tufts, first Physician of Medford, and probably also of Massachusetts. Dr. Cotton Tufts started his medical practice in Weymouth and remained there until his death in 1815. His first wife was Lucy Quincy; he later married Susanna Warner. Thru his son, Quincy Esq, his grandchildren, Quincy, 2nd and his sister, Susanna were responsible for the founding of the present "TUFTS LIBRARY" at Weymouth, founded in 1879 with land and money made available at their deaths. (Detailed account will be found on Page 35, this chapter).

The elder brother of Dr. Cotton Tufts, Dr. Simon Tufts, 2nd, also practiced medicine at Medford. All of the above, descendants of Dr. Simon Tufts, were Harvard graduates. It will be recalled that many of the Adams family, both boys and girls, married into the Tufts families; one famous one being Annie (Adams) Tufts of Revolutionary War fame.

WESTBORO AND GRAFTON, MASS:

We regret very much in reporting the death of James Keltie Tufts, our good friend and near relative of Westboro, Mass, on July 16th, 1961. Our friendship dates back to May of 1954. Considerable will be found concerning James K. on pages 31-32 of this chapter. Later in 1961, Donald I. (James K's son) and Jo Anne Tufts wrote, at length, concerning their project and hobby (gardening, mostly Iris) at Grafton, Mass. Donald I.Tufts is connected with the Tufts Machine Corporation, at Westboro---organized many years ago by his father.

BELL ROCK CEMETERY--
MALDEN, MASS:

In November of 1959, Mr. and Mrs. Harold F. Larson, while visiting with the Author, reported a visit to the graves of Peter and Mary Tufts, (1), also their two sons, John and Jonathan. This will be reported in Chapter VI- Page-101-A. Mrs. Larson is the former Marie Tufts; their home is St. Paul, Minn.

CHAPTER IV

TUFTS SETTLERS

OF

MAINE

* **

Since the year 1775, the state of Maine has been the home of many Tufts families---and also today. Whether there were earlier Tufts settlers, we have found no evidence, so it is assumed the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5) *, and his family were the first of our family to emigrate to Maine from their former home at Medford, Massachusetts.

In those early days the Tufts' were residents of many Maine towns and cities, really pioneers, such as Phillips, Wilton, Kingfield, Portland, Auburn, New Gloucester, Lee, New Sharon, Farmington, Belfast and many others. Up to recent years Farmington and Franklin County were the heaviest populated by the Tufts families. Today, Kingfield boasts the most Tufts.

The city of Belfast reminds us of a sea story, and shipwreck (found elswhere in this chapter) on a desert island, off the coast of Maine and near the city of Belfast. There are no dates connected with this story except the death of a descendant of one Tufts, which took place in 1841. It could be possible that this Tufts family may have been in Maine before 1775.

We believe that Maine can claim the heaviest Tufts population, (except Boston and Massachusetts) with Ohio third and California fourth.

From Maine, Tufts families, their in-laws and descendants, emigrated in the early 1800's to Ohio, Indiana and Kentucky---later to almost all of our fifty states ---earlier than 1800 to Canada. Today many descendants of those same emigrants are still residents of these states, also many in Canada.

As Maine was the stamping grounds of these early Tufts families, we will attempt to recount many interesting stories of those once prominent citizens---and those of today.

* The Rev. Francis Tufts, (the Authors great-great-grandfather, together with his son Eban and grandson, the Rev. John Franklin Tufts, all came from Maine, and Farmington in 1831.

* * * * * * * * * * * * *

F A M I L Y R E S E A R C H I N M A I N E

****

*

While other members of the Tufts family conducted a family research in Maine between 1835 and 1921, the Author's first contact was with Mrs. Flora Pearson Mills, (Mrs. Sumner P. Mills), a great-great-granddaughter of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), (also the Author's great-great-Grandfather), we believe to be the first Tufts settler in Maine.

At that time we had but little information or data concerning our family, and not until a year and a half later did we know the identity of our great-grandparents.

From then on the pace moved rapidly until today we have hundreds of our family contacted and listed.

On the following pages we have endeavored to give you a true picture of Tufts families, both past and present in the state of Maine.

* The following descendants of Peter and Mary Tufts, (1), our common ancesters, were most active in family research. 1. Dr. Asa Alford Tufts, (398-5), of New Hampshire, about 1835 to 1880; 2. Larkin Turner Tufts, (547-3), from 1860 to 1897; 3. Dr. John Freeman Tufts, (47-2), of Nova Scotia, until about 1915; 4. Dr. Edward C. Booth of Massachusetts, a descendant of Nathaniel Tufts, (167-5), until about 1921.

****

"REV. FRANCIS TUFTS"
(1744-1833)
(130-5)

Francis Tufts, son of Benjamin, (1699-1775) and Hannah Johnson Tufts, (second wife) was born in Medford, Massachusetts, July 21, 1744. He married (1st) in 1767, Sarah, second daughter of Ebenezer Blunt, and removed, together with several other Massachusetts families, to Nobleboro, Maine in 1775. In 1780 he came to Farmington for the purpose of exploration pursuing a path by compass through the woods as far as Strong where he purchased land and built a comfortable log house. His children were brought on horseback in hanyards made of basket stuff. Mr. Tufts soon became one of the most prominent and wealthy men in the township, and his farm one of the best. He cut the first English hay, and in addition to his farming built the first mills at Farmington Falls in 1788. In 1791 he built a frame house upon the interval, and in 1810 erected the substantial brick mansion, still standing and in fine preservation.

In 1790 Mr. Tufts, in company with Samuel Butterfield and Dummer Sewall went to Boston to negotiate for the purchase of the township (Farmington), all three being equal partners. He occupied the old brick mansion until 1823 when he sold to Benjamin Butler, Jr. Subsequently he lived with his son Ebenezer (the authors great-grandfather), but upon the death of his second wife, Lydia Blunt Blackstone Tufts in 1830, he, with a group of others from Farmington in 1831 left for Maineville, Ohio. (A description of this trip, which took six weeks to complete, will be found in Chapter V.) Mr. Tufts was a Free-Will Baptist, was an ordained minister of the church. He served three enlistments in the Revolutional War and fought with General Washington at Dorchester Heights, and where he was decorated. He died at Maineville in 1833 and buried there with four other generations of his family. Of a family of nine, all came to Ohio, with the exception of Francis, Jr. and William who remained in Maine, and Hannah being drowned when a child.

THE OLD BRICK HOUSE: Francis Tufts built this old brick house in 1810, said to be the first, and now the oldest in Franklin County. As he was a brick-maker, the brick came from his own brick yards. This house was the third built on his farm; the first being a log cabin, and in 1791 a frame house on the Intervale. In this brick house is a room known as "OLD CAESER'S ROOM". And, who was Old Caeser? He was of pure African blood, gentel and faithful, being very religious and warm to his master and children. He had been a slave in the Tufts family until freed under the laws of Massachusetts. Caeser continued to live with the family until in 1817 when killed by a falling tree. He was supposed to have come to Maine with the family in 1775, however, other reports say that during one of Rev. Francis' preaching trips, he came across Caeser, then owned by a Mrs. Barus. Where this may have been, we do not know, however, Mrs. Barus gave the negro to Rev. Francis, the first one known in Franklin County.

The old brick house is now occupied by Carol Mantor, is in excellent condition and a good example of Colonial architecture--now one hundred and forty-seven years old. We wonder if any of our present houses will be standing that long.

A PREACHER OF NOTE: Francis Tufts was early ordained as a Free-Will Baptist Minister. He kept that faith until his death, a preacher of quite some reputation. All during his famous trip through the wilderness, from Farmington to Maineville, Ohio, he held services in different Baptist Churches along the way. He was a member of the original, and first church of that denomination in Farmington and took an active part in all services until leaving Farmington in 1831.

A LEADING CITIZEN: Rev. Francis Tufts soon became one of the most prominent and wealthy men of the County. Besides farming, he built mills, a dam at Farmington Falls, also a grist mill at Phillips. He was popular and well liked by all throughout Franklin and adjoining counties.

"THEY BUY THE TOWNSITE"
(1790)

The settlers of the Sandy River country had long been in the middle of a controversy between the Kennebec Proprietors and the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. However, at last a compromise had been established, and a meeting was called by Samuel Butterfield and held at his house. It was agreed that the Associates who had settled on settler's lots, and those under the old Plymouth Company should be treated as other settlers on State lands; Samuel Butterfield and Benjamin Whittier to represent one, and Francis Tufts (*) the other. An inventory was to be taken of all lot holders and Dummer Sewall, Francis Tufts and Samuel Butterfield were chosen to represent the owners with a petition to the Senate of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, the Senate then being in session--this was late in January of 1790. The three gentlemen made the lengthy trip to Boston and in due time came back with the purchase of the townsite under their belts.

A lengthy legal document, dated February 4th, 1790 was presented to a meeting; this document was signed by;

Thomas Daws, President pro tem
In the House of Representatives, Feb 4th, 1790

Read and concurred David Cobb, Speaker

A True Copy, Attest, John Avery, Secretary.

The aforesaid Sewell, Tufts and Butterfield gave security to the satisfaction of the Committee and received a Deed before returning home. Although the purchase of the Town was not entirely to the satisfaction of the inhabitants, yet they complied with the provisions of the Resolve, and received titles to their lands agreeable to the conditions therein specified. The town was incorporated four years later, 1794. The purchase price was 400 pounds, or $1,120.

* Francis Tufts mentioned, is the Rev. Francis Tufts. (130-5)

"THE OHIO FEVER" *
(1816-17-18)

The year 1815 was one of the most backward in the history of Maine. On May 19th, a heavy snow storm occured, and crops could not be planted until the ordinary time for hoeing. The following year was still more unfavorable, and 1816 was called the season without a summer. Frost occured in every month, and no corn was raised. There was good sleighing until the latter part of April, and the few warm days of May were succeeded by cold so severe that ice froze upon the apple-trees and killing all fruit. June 6th, a severe snow-storm occured and what crops had been planted were set back so far that corn was not ready to hoe until the 9th of July. The hay crop was light, and winter started with a severe snow-storm on October 7th, leaving the inhabitants in a gloomy state.

The spring of 1817 was well-nigh as cold and backward as the two preceding seasons; farmers in the valley were discouraged and began to look elsewhere for homes--and all eyes began to turn toward the beautiful and fertile region of the Ohio wilderness.

The five succeeding years (1817) were known as "The Ohio Fever", and a steady stream of emigrants could be seen removing to the Ohio country. Many of the most enterprising farmers sold their farms and joined the growing procession. We find Jonathan Hopkinson, a much esteemed citizen, standing by the side of his wagon, whip in hand, saying the last words to his weeping friends, his wife's step-mother, Mrs. Francis Tufts, trying to cheer them by saying; "Well, I suppose, Hopkinson may as well go to heaven by the way of Ohio as any other way".

The journey was made in covered emigrant wagons, with two to four horses being used, due to the condition of roads (?) and fording of streams. Many descriptions are available recounting these precarious journeys; Joshiah Tufts being one of them in 1817, possibly the first Tufts family to acquire the OHIO fever.

* See descriptions of these journeys elsewhere in this Chapter, also Chapter V.

FRANKLIN COUNTY AND THE CITY OF FARMINGTON--TODAY:

After one hundred and sixty seven years, when the townsite was purchased by Messieurs Butterfield, Whittier and Tufts, we find Franklin County with a population of over 21,000, and a fine farming section. Many of our family pioneered on those farms; and they do so even today. Franklin is a large county and extends to the border and wilds of Quebec. Many residents of Franklin County have contributed to our family research, also the writing of this book; Some, the descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts, others not relatives, also in-laws and co-publishers.

FARMINGTON today, after one hundred and forty years since our Tufts settlers first left for the wilds of Ohio, is a flourishing city of over 5,000. Its Tufts population is somewhat depleted, but many sections of Farmington, also nearby farms were cleared and settled by members of our family, also those who married Tufts girls.

JOSIAH TUFTS, (152-5) *
(1769-1842)

Josiah Tufts, son of John, (128-5) and Lois (Taylor) Tufts, his second wife, and who was the grandson of Benjamin, also brother of Rev. Francis Tufts, was born in Malden. In 1792 he married Lydia Merritte (1771-1843). In 1806 he was seeking a new home and place to farm, finally settling in Franklin County. Two years later he bought lot #28 on the west side, cleared land and started farming. Later this same farm was occupied by his two grandsons, LaForest and Melville P. Tufts. Josiah and Lydia raised a family of seven; four boys and three girls; Josiah Jr., who married Jane Pratt and had two children; one, Warren who married (Josiah Jr's son) and removed to Fargo, N.D.; Peter R. the second son (story elsewhere in this chapter); Joseph, unmarried and Elbridge, the youngest son, and a Mormon convert, (story in Chapter VI). The descendants of Josiah are many and being a descendant of JOHN (5) have been easily traced, and up to the present date.

Josiah continued farming until a few years before his death, which occured in 1842. His wife, Lydia, followed her husband a year later.

Probably the reader may be interested in the following remarks by some of Josiah's in-laws; A few excerpts taken from LeRoy Melville Tufts' genealogy of June 13, 1914, in which he was interviewing his cousin, Sam York. (1)

Samuel York had this to say about LeRoy's great-grandfather, Josiah; "His manner and attitude in time of family prayers was gentle; he never kneeled but took hold of the back of a kitchen chair and would bend forward. Josiah was a little man---small framed but wirey and a great worker; possessed quite a temper, but lived a God-believing and God-fearing christian life". One time LeRoy's cousin Sam told about a trip Josiah made from Maine to Malden, Massachusetts by horseback. This was after he brought the family to Maine, possibly three years. He took his wife, Lydia, and five year old child (this would possibly be Peter Richardson Tufts) with him, his wife carrying the child in her arms and riding on a pillion. The trip consumed two weeks each way (now less than a days travel) and Josiah told Samuel York; "You'll never catch me doing this again--- its too far to come and takes too long a time". On the return trip he brought a leathery sack from Malden containing 2,000 silver dollars with which he paid for his farm. And his reason for leaving Malden and coming to Maine? He said, "Too hard to get firewood in Malden---much easier in Maine".

He had a family bible in which he kept all his family records, names, dates, births, deaths, also marriages, (this old bible has been of much value in compiling his genealogy). This was in his own handwriting. Later the bible (2) was in possession of Samuel York (his son-in-law), and these records proved of value later.

LeRoy continues with a description of the house that Josiah built. This house is standing today, and in fine repair. Josiah Tufts truly had character of high degree, and a credit to the Tufts family.

* Until 1956 there was some discrepancy in the records of Josiah, and his ancestry; there were two Josiah's with the same birth dates, also the above Josiah was listed as being the son of Hutchinson, (129-5) and Mary Grover. This was not correct, but it wasn't until 1956 in consulting the above records, and some others in Maine that we were able to correct this error.

1. Samuel York in 1822 married Mary Tufts, (1802-1879), the fourth child of Josiah and Mary.

2. The author has been able to review these records through the kindness of both Mrs. Elmer Makepeace of New Sharon, Maine, and Mrs. J. W. Greer of Houston, Texas---both direct descendants of Josiah, through his daughter Mary.

(Author's Note): On Page 39 you will find an error; Josiah Tufts, (152-5) is reported as the Son of John, (128-5) and Lois (Taylor) Tufts. This is incorrect as John, Josiah's father, married in 1763 Rebecca Hawkes, and who died in 1769, shortly after Josiah's birth. Lois Taylor was the second wife of John, and they were married in 1773.

LE ROY MELVILLE TUFTS:

Formerly of Farmington, was responsible for the greater part of the preceeding and following genealogy and stories concerning Josiah Tufts, (152-5) and his descendants. LeRoy was well educated and at one time enjoyed wildlife and its study.

Sometime before 1907 he held a responsible position at Washington, D.C. with the Department of Agriculture, Bureau of Entomology. Through his interest in wildlife he was successful in organizing The National Society of Wildlife Photographers. Later he was author of many articles on wildlife. His activity at Washington extended through 1907, but his family genealogy and stories were written sometime near 1914.

LeRoy Melville Tufts was the son of Melville Peter Tufts, (243-5); Grandson of Peter Richardson Tufts, (204-5), and Great-Grandson of Josiah Tufts, (152-5). He never married. Family genealogy will be found in Chapter XIX under (243-5).

"GENERAL WILLIAM TUFTS"
(1794-1884)
(163-5)

William Tufts, the son of Rev. Francis and Lydia (Blackstone) Tufts, (Rev. Francis' second wife) was born in Farmington in 1794. He started out early as a farmer on the old homestead, but in 1818 removed to Phillips where he continued farming.

He was elected General of the Second Brigade of Militia while he lived at Phillips. Later he moved back to Farmington where he served the town as Selectman in 1840.

General William was married twice; First to Sarah Butterfield in 1816, with whom he had four children; Second to Sophia Howe in 1869. He passed away in 1884 at Farmington aged seventy-seven years.

General William Tufts was a man of uncommon prudence and industry, and by means of these characteristics amassed substantial property. His family consisted of;

SARAH HOPKINSON: (1819-). Sarah was well educated and a successful teacher for many years. She married Isaac Jacobs in 1852; family of five.

WILLIAM, JR.: (1823-1859), was quite a student, and later teacher. Through the influence of his cousin, Benjamin Tufts and wife, he came to Maineville and organized a private school, which he successfully operated for a number of years; Incidently this school was the precursor of the Maineville Academy. (*) He removed to Trenton, Tenn. where he held a professorship in Andrew College until compelled to retire. He passed away in 1859. William Tufts never married.

NANCY: (1828-1829)

NANCY, 2nd,: (1830-1850) Probably never married.

* In Chapter V you will find a complete story concerning the famous Maineville, Ohio Academy.

"CAPTAIN PETER PARKER TUFTS"
(1812-1909)
(207-5)

Captain Peter Parker Tufts, (1) Town Treasurer of Farmington, Maine was quite a man. He was a man of whom both Franklin County and the State of Maine should be justly proud. And, it is a real pleasure to recount a few of the many occurances and experiences that happened to this staunch old Democrat during his ninety-seven years as a good citizen. In spite of living in a Republican County, Capt. Peter insisted on voting the Democratic ticket, and he voted that way all of his adult life.

And who was CAPTAIN PETER PARKER TUFTS? He was the son of Francis, Jr., (157-5) (1769-1825) and Mary Parker (1771-1851) Tufts. Born March 28th, 1812 in Franklin County, Maine, he lived his entire life in that County, trying in every way to be, and live, the life of a good citizen. Whether he was named after his Uncle or Grandfather, we do not know, however, both had the same name of Peter, and, of course, Parker being his mother's maiden name.

Peter's father was the son of Rev. Francis Tufts--his grandfather, Benjamin, the son of John the fourth son of PETER, (1), the emigrant. His father, Francis, Jr., in 1792 decided to be a farmer and purchased a farm of Isaac Teaguem. He farmed successfully for thirty-three years, or until his death, which occured in 1825.

Peter was but twelve years old when he lost his father, his brother Francis, 3rd, seventeen and his two sisters Mary and Sarah were thirty-one and twenty-nine, and both had been married some years before. He received a limited education in the district school, taking care to improve every opportunity offered. When he was twenty years old he was commissioned a Lieutenant in the State militia, and the next year (1833) he was promoted to a Captaincy of his company. He received an honorable discharge when he was twenty-five.

For some years he and his brother Francis carried on the old home farm together, their father having willed the property to them, making a certain legacy payable to the two sisters, then Mrs. Joseph Knowlton and Mrs. John Morrison. In 1838 they divided the estate. Captain Tufts then built on his part of the farm, and here he lived for many years. Although his part of the farm consisted of only seventy-five acres, it compared favorably with any in production and general natural beauty.

Captain Tufts was married three times; 1841 to Angeline Ramsdell to whom five daughters were born; Augusta Ann-- Emily Josephine-- Mahala-- Flora-- and Lenore Morrison. The second daughter, Emily Josephine married Elbridge Richards and a descendent of their marriage is responsible for the application being made to the Sons of the American Revolution for the Rev. Francis Tufts; his Revolutionary War Record being submitted, and accepted.

The third daughter, Mahala, married William H. Pearson, and their daughter, Flora Pearson Mills (2) (Mrs. Sumner P. Mills) of Farmington was the first person contacted by the Author in this research on our "TUFTS FAMILIES."

Capt. Peter Parker's second wife was; Abby Richards, 1864; and his third he married in 1873, Rebecca I. Rackliff.

As to service to his community and Franklin County, he was Selectman of Farmington a long time and over twenty-five years Town Treasurer, besides an officer of the Agricultural Society of Farmington, and County Fair Board, for many years.

1. Detailed description in this chapter of a trip the Captain made in 1838 from Farmington to Maineville, Ohio and Aurora, Indiana with John Morrison, his brother-in-law.

2. In May of 1952 a letter written to the Farmington Postmaster was given to Mrs. (Judge) Sumner P. Mills. Her reply was the starting of an organized research on our Tufts Families. NOTE---Judge Mills passed away just before Christmas of 1956. Mrs. Mills still lives in Farmington.

* * * * * * * * * *

"PETER RICHARDSON TUFTS" (204-5)
(1805-1875)
HIS FAMILY
AND
DECENDANTS

Peter Richardson Tufts, son of Josiah, (155-5) (1769-1842) and Lydia Merritt Tufts, (1711-1843), came to Farmington, Maine with his father and mother when an infant. He received from his father the south half of the homestead farm, on which he became one of the most substantial farmers of Franklin County, and by his thrift, energy and industry acquired a handsome property.

In 1847 he represented Farmington in the state Legislature, and was also a selectman in 1856-57-58. He was one of several who formed the Wesleyan Methodist Society in 1843. Peter married 1st in 1832, Harriet Hall Currier, daughter of Samuel and Susan (Smith) Currier of Mt. Vernon, Maine; 2nd, in 1870, Louisa Parcher. A family of five boys and four girls by these two marriages.

NOTE: (The following is a copy of a letter written by Larkin T. Tufts, (1822-) November 16, 1874 to Peter Richardson Tufts. It was loaned by Mrs. John LaForest Tufts whose late husband was a grandson of Peter R.)

Chelsea, Mass., Nov. 16th, 1874

Mr. Tufts:

Dear Sir,

Your estemed favor of June 8th, 1872 was duly received. I thank you for the fullness of your records, at the time I could not connect you with JOHN of Malden, youngest son of the emigrant, today there is no trouble. Since my note to you, I have been hunting up the deseendants of James Tufts, 2nd son of the emigrant and it has taken much time and thought to unravel the snare of names and locate them in proper place in line of descent.

Can you give me any clue to the Tufts name in Athens or South Paris, Maine, their ancesters was Thomas Tufts who lived and died in the town of Lee, N. Hampshire. Thomas was there in 1780, if they kept one half the record that you have, they could easily give it. Now they are <u>all</u> ignorant of their direct ancester.

Would you be kind enough to commence with Francis Tufts, son of Benjamin and Hannah Turner, born July, 1744 and married 1st, Sarah Blunt, Nov. 26, 1767, and 2nd, I believe a sister of the first wife. Can you give me date of 2nd marriage to date of his death and wives. Are the following names of <u>all</u> his children; Francis-John-Benjamin-Mary, who married Mr. Hopkinson; can you give me the date, marriage or death of above sons and daughter?

Can you take Josiah, your father, and give me date of his marriage and ladys name? He was born April 2nd, 1769, and date of death. In short, I would like a correct record of members of your family with dates of births, marriages and death and names of wives and husbands.

I hope to get the record of Asa's children through Mr. Jacob Tufts whom I saw a short time ago, now living in Westboro, Mass. Did you know Dr. Prescott, now deceased, of Farmington? He was an intimate friend of mine for years, he has one daughter now living in Hyde Park, Mrs. Flint.

There is a great deal to the genealogy of our family, we all sprung from the four sons of the emigrant; Peter-James-Jonathan-and John of Malden. No one previous has given credit to but three sons; Peter-Jonathan and John. I have taken the will of the emigrant and looked over the divisions of his property and find devised to his grandson, JAMES TUFTS, quite a heritage, in fact, it was his fathers share had he been living. This grandson was a son of a deceased son, the widow of the emigrant also remembers her grandson, James Tufts, in her will. James, 2nd son of 1st Peter was killed at the Massacre of "Bloody Brook" 18th Sept., 1675, one hundred years before the battle of Bunker Hill. I find his name among the slain at the State House and in various histories of that massacre. He left one son, the above James, it was an act of loss of this head of our column that hundreds of descendants were unlocated and adrift, you can now count in four lines of descent from 1st Peter.

Respectfully yours,

Larkin T. Tufts *

28 Middlesex St., Chelsea, Mass.

P.S. I find Chelsea records that John Tufts was living here in 1800. (Larkin Tufts probably means JOHN, (1773-1849), the 2nd son of Rev. Francis Tufts. John emigrated to Aurora, Indiana in 1838, founded the Indiana families, and died there in 1849--NOTE by the Author.)

* Larkin T. Tufts, the son of Elias, did a lot of research work on Tufts family history---assisted by Dr. Edward C. Booth, M.D., also a Tufts descendant.

"IN GRANDFATHER PETER'S TIME"

(Extracts taken from a three page typewritten impression of his Grandfather, by LeRoy Melville Tufts. This was recounted to LeRoy by his Uncle LaForest Tufts in 1915, and prior to his death in 1932)

Grandfather Peter Tufts visited regularly back and forth with various members of his family. These families were the James and Sam York's; Sam who married Grandfather's sister Mary Tufts, also Uncle Iry Sprague, Ephram Conant and many others.

These visits were not only friendly, but much time was spent on religious subjects, prayer and recounting the many blessings given to so many families. James York was a priestly man at prayer; also had a great singing voice and was much in demand at various meetings. Uncle LaForest remembers when James York worked for Grandfather on the old farm and some of the songs he sang.

Grandfather Peter was much against rum and strong drink in any form, and encouraged James York in singing many temperance songs.

Grandfather's power, and belief, in prayer was very strong. His command of English at prayer time was really beautiful, and he never doubted what the results were to be. Uncle LaForest said, "I learned more about the Bible from hearing him talk, than from hours of reading."

As an arguer and pleader, Grandfather Peter was a man of weight and words. He said little, but that little was always to the point. Regarding his physique, he was a small man, not rugged, but he was powerful and in a wrestling match could put many men much larger on their backs.

He quit the Methodist Episcopal Church and helped organize the Methodist Wesleyan simply because members winked at slave-holding and refused to set free their slaves. Uncle LaForest says that his Father, my Grandfather Peter, was a very remarkable man.

LA FOREST TUFTS (241-5)
(1833-1932)

LaForest Tufts was the oldest child and first son of Peter Richardson and Harriet Hall (Currier) Tufts. He was born in Farmington, Maine. When a young man he went into what was then the far west, living for a time in Quincy and Mount Carroll, Illinois; but the call of Maine was strong and he returned to Farmington, buying the farm of his cousin Warren Tufts (240-5) (who moved to Fargo, North Dakota), which was the original Tufts homestead.

He became a member of the Congregational Church when quite young. Mr. Tufts was a sterling Republican and kept his interest in politics, as well as all public questions, to the very last days of his life. He was a good farmer and kept Hereford cattle and sheep.

LaForest was keenly interested in the great inventions that brought so much convenience into the lives of the later generation, and his mind was so clear that he recalled events of four score years ago. He was the possessor of the "Boston Post Cane", which had passed from one elderly person to another for many years. For several winters he lived with his daughter Helen (then Mrs. Williamson---later she married Edwin E. Stubbs, who died in 1937. (she now lives at Auburn, Maine) in South Braintree, Mass., where he died. During his stay there he made many friends and the children of the neighborhood were greatly attached to him.

Within his lifetime the steamboat, the railroad, the trolley, telephone, telegraph, automobile, radio and airplane were developed. He enjoyed them all and to the very end. He was born when Andrew Jackson was President and lived through twenty-five administrations. He is buried in the North Farmington Cemetery.

"MELVILLE PETER TUFTS" (243-5)
(1845-1935)

Melville Peter Tufts was the fifth child, and third son of Peter Richardson and Harriet Hall (Currier) Tufts. He always resided on the farm where he was born, with the exception of a few years (around 1886) which he lived in Farmington as a merchant.

Melville married Abbie Wright in 1874 and had a family of four. Their first child was;

MARY HARRIET, born in 1875; Mary Harriet spent her early life in Farmington, but after graduation entered Boston City Hospital, where she went into training as a nurse. Later she entered the Presbyterian Hospital in New York City receiving a very high rank during her connection with that hospital. She was a steady contributor to medical journals, her articles receiving commendation by the profession. Later, due to ill health, she made her home in Farmington until her death in 1925.

Melville's other children were; LeRoy Melville, born in 1882, and living in Augusta. John LaForest, born in 1884 was a farmer following his father on the farm. He died in 1953, his widow, Mrs. Lina D. Tufts is still living in Farmington.

"ALVIN HALL TUFTS" (244-5)
(1857-1930

(A tribute from the "Pomona, California Times of 1930)

"The passing of Alvin Hall Tufts removes from our midst one who was truly a pioneer in Pomona Valley. He came here from the State of Maine in 1873, and it could be difficult to find one who was more familiar with the growth of the valley or more in touch with its history than Mr. Tufts.

Many a searcher of local historical lore has found in him a ready and accurate informant. Naturally he possessed a very nimble mind and his colleagues on the Board of Directors of the First National Bank of Pomona were often impressed by the speed with which he could handle figures without pencil or paper. He was a man of keen intellect and well informed on what was going on about him, not only locally, but elsewhere.

Mr. Tufts came to this valley in the days of its early development. He grew up with the younger generation of many of the old Spanish families. He knew their language and could talk with them in their own tongue. His general knowledge of business and financial affairs and his sound common sense caused him to be sought often as advisor in business matters. In those days lawyers were few and a man like Mr. Tufts, of superior intelligence, was often called upon to draw deeds and wills and contracts for his friends and neighbors. His knowledge of probate law and probate practice was remarkably broad and accurate. Many descendants of the old settlers of Pomona Valley doubtless feel that in the passing of Mr. Tufts they have lost a valued and trusted advisor, for when they received advice from Mr. Tufts they went away with the feeling that his advice was candid, honest, reliable, and worthy of being followed. Sham had no place in his makeup, but integrity did.

It is interesting to note that at the time of his death, Mr. Tufts still retained his original certificate of appointment as agent of the Home Insurance Company, which bears date of December 27, 1886. His death occuring on December 27, 1930, makes his term of service to that company exactly 44 years to a day."

COPIES OF LETTERS WRITTEN
BY
"PETER RICHARDSON TUFTS"
(204-5)

Farmington, Maine, June 7, 1863

My Dear Ursula, *

I received your good letter in due time and one from Selina at the same time. Selina's (1) was the best she has ever written us. I have read them both with care and reread them with much satisfaction. I am greatly comforted to know that both of you are striving to lay up treasures on high where death does not enter.

It seems to me now that this world has lost its power to charm. I try to look heavenward where I trust my treasure is and see my attractions are gaining there. Yes, my dear LaRoy (2) now chants our dear Redeemer's praise. His pains and sufferings are all ended, and in the bloom of life (LaRoy was 25 years old) he left us, without even saying farewell. He had done his work in the few brief years of life faithfully. He was truly pious and devoted and soon accomplished his work below, and was waiting to hear his Saviour say, come up higher--so I trust, and so I believe.

In meekness may we all bow to God's chastening grace and say with Job; "Though they slay me, yet will I trust in him". The Lord had known of LaRoy and saw it best to take him home. We shall receive no more letters from him, no more words of cheer, his place is left vacant and now when I see the little things he left with us, my eyes pour out a flood of tears. I look upon these small things as almost sacred. You shall have some of these things when you come home. We have concluded to have the funeral sermon preached at our Meeting House on the Sabbath, the 21st of the present month at 2:00 P.M.. I have seen Elder Bernham and think he will attend. He has written a Biographical to be published in the Farmington Chronicle which I suppose Selina takes and you will see it. We cannot take the responsibility of saying Selina must come home. We want you both to do what your best judgement dictates and if you are absent on the mournful occasion, you will doubtless join us in heart, in paying our last tribute of respect to our departed Son and Brother.

Your mother is at Sister Nepton's now, has been gone several days. She will come home the first pleasant day. We think your mother's health is some improved, although she gained very slow. She bears up under her afflictions better than I feared she would. Louisa (3) went to the village two days ago shopping and has not returned yet, in consequence of rain which has been falling yesterday and today.

We expect Brother and Sister Elliott of Redfield to come up to the funeral and Joseph Currier and wife to, we hope. We have Jane Combs to work for us now and Louisa goes to school and Alvin (4) attends school too.

LaForest and Melville (5) do the most of the work on the farm, although I do some work, but I feel my health declining and soon will go the way whence I shall not return.

Your Father,

Peter R. Tufts

* Ursula, his oldest daughter, married Wm. F. Miller. At that time they must have been living in Pomona, California.

1. Selina Eliza, another daughter, married Capt. Fred Freeman. They lived in Kansas City, Mo. and later in Pomona where she died in 1929.

2. LaRoy, his son, died in Pomona, California, the result of an accident.

3. Louisa Hall, a younger daughter living at home.

4. Alvin Hall, the youngest son was six years old at this time. See account of his death in Pomona, California elsewhere in this chapter.

5. His two sons who remained in Farmington.

JUDGE AND MRS. SUMNER P. MILLS 50TH WEDDING ANN. /ERSARY:

The Franklin Journal and Chronicle of Farmington, Maine, on July 8th, 1955 carried a very complete story concerning the observance of Judge and Mrs. Mills 50th Wedding Anniversary, which occured on Tuesday, July 5th, 1955. Over 80 members of the Evergreen Club---of which Judge and Mrs. Mills were members---were present at a picnic supper and evening of entertainment, arranged by the club.

Besides the club members, and other relatives, their eldest son, Attorney William Mills of Jacksonville, Florida made a special trip to be present with his parents. Other members of the immediate family were; Mr. and Mrs. Peter Mills and family, also Miss Virginia Mills, a member of the Northampton, Mass. High School faculty.

Judge Mills besides being Judge of the Franklin Municipal Court, has long been a member of the Maine Bar Association, also 50 year member of Farmington Grange and of Maine Lodge, A.F. & A.M.

Among the many gifts were 50 silver dollars from Mr. and Mrs. Peter Mills and children.

It will be remembered that Mrs. Mills is a Tufts descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5) who came to Maine in 1775, later to Ohio in 1831. Her grandfather was Captain Peter Parker Tufts, (207-5), and who made a lengthy trip to Ohio in 1837. We are sorry to report that Judge Mills passed away on December 18, 1956.

EXCERPTS FROM A LETTER WRITTEN
BY
PETER RICHARDSON TUFTS
TO
HIS CHILDREN

Farmington, Maine, June 23, 1863

My Dear Children; *

I received your letters last saturdays mail, and also one from J. F. Eastman of Cal. at the same time, which announces the provable loss of all which LaRoy had at his death. I will at some other time write you particulars. No further information in regard to him when sick or dying. I am quite unwell today, not able to work, so I will write you something of the funeral solemnities, (1) Sabbath the 21st was a day to us not soon to be forgotten. (He goes on to tell about those who were present, the attendance, which was very good, the singing which he describes as the best the Old Brick House had ever known and the sermon).

He continues; "When the services concluded we invited all our relatives to go home with us, which most of them accepted--Joseph Currier (2) and wife, Sister Elliot and son stayed with us until Monday afternoon. Your mother was very smart the week past, but the care and excitement of the past week has rendered her weak and feeble. The children are all well. The pain in my head, and in fact almost every joint forbids me to write more now, you may receive this communication as addressed to both Ursula and Selina.

Your affectionate father,
P. R. Tufts

* This was addressed to all of his family who may have been in Pomona, California. The letter was a very long one, so it was not possible to reproduce it in its entirety.

1. His son mentioned in a previous letter.

2. A descendant of Supply Belcher, one of the early settlers in Farmington.

A LETTER WRITTEN BY
HARRIET HALL TUFTS *
TO HER
FAMILY IN POMONA, CALIFORNIA

Farmington, Maine
June 24, 1863

Dear Ursula;

How much trouble we both have had since we met last. My affliction sinks down in the heart. I cannot throw it off, and to think I shall never see my Dear LaRoy any more on earth, how can I bear it--my trust is in him who doeth all things well or I could not. Everything wears a gloom around me and how much I want to see you. Won't you come home when it is cooler. It does seem as though my children are about all I have to live for. Don't let anything hinder you from coming home when you are able

as long as I live. I do suppose I have become a sort of burdon to some of my family. I have been sick so long and not able to write much now. I will write to you next time. Abbie Jones sends her love to you and Selina.
Good Bye,

H. Tufts

* Harriet Hall Tufts was the wife of Peter Richardson Tufts. We do not know whether her daughter Ursula came home in time to see her mother alive-- Harriet died the next year, 1864.

HAPPENINGS IN FRANKLIN COUNTY OF TUFTS, AS REPORTED BY THE FRANKLIN JOURNAL AND CHRONICLE:

KINGFIELD; On September 25th, 1956, Mrs. Eunice C. Tufts attended a meeting of the Col. Asa Whitcomb Chapter, D.A.R., of which she is Custodian of the Flag. Mrs. Emma D. Vose, (also a Tufts descendant), Press Relations and Organist was also present.

THOMAS TUFTS; On January 22, 1957 was one of several pupils with a perfect attendance record in Junior Primary Class of Kingfield's Public School.

TUFTS REUNION; September of 1954, Tufts descendants of Alvin Vinton and Emily (Sargent) Tufts held a reunion at the Durrell Picnic Grove. There were around 50 present, but we did not see one TUFTS mentioned. We have accounts of other reunions of 1956 and 57.

MR. AND MRS. IMPI TUFTS; Were in charge of a meeting of the Kingfield Extension Group Tuesday, February 12th, 1957. This occured at Community Hall, Kingfield.

MR. AND MRS. JOE TUFTS; Report that $132.20 was contributed to the Heart Fund drive at Kingfield. This was reported in 1956.

MR. AND MRS. ORREN TUFTS; Are reported, August of 1955, as visiting in Portsmouth, N. H. and North Berwick. Mrs. E. Emmerson Tufts, of Attleboro, Mass. had been a visitor in their home that same year. In 1956, Orren Tufts if reported as a lumberman carrying on operations at Eustis, Maine.

"GRANDFATHER PETER'S BIBLE-CLOSET" *
(204-5)

GRANDFATHER PETER TUFTS---according to Cousin Sam York---kept his Bible (the one Cousin Sam now has) in a little closet just at the left of the present dining room. Often he had seen Uncle Peter---as Sam always affectionately calls him---go to this little closet in the chimney-piece, take out the Bible and his spectacles, read some passage from it, then carefully return both Bible and spectacles to their proper places.

These occasions could be at morning or evening prayers, or on the Lord's Day, and at regular family services. Cousin Sam said, "Many is the time I've watched Uncle Peter do this and I love to remember the way he would take the Bible down and read, then put it back".

Cousin Sam continued; "Uncle Peter was looked up to in the community as a very wise man. People for many miles around would ask him for advice in business problems or arguments. His word, to them, was just about the same as a court decision. Most always Uncle Peter would consult his Bible before a neighbor, or friend left his house, and he always seemed to find just the right passage to solve this particular problem".

"This Bible was also the favorite place to record family births, deaths and marriages, and those records are valuable today".

As we were walking that afternoon (LeRoy continues), up through the old sheep pasture and on past the sap-house, Cousin Sam recalled many incidents about Grandfather Peter; He said, "I never knew a more just man---it was his unwavering faith in God, his interest in those around him, and his strong belief in prayer that made him so looked up to in Franklin County".

* Extracts by LeRoy Melville Tufts, from an afternoon spent with Samuel York, Jr., son of Samuel York who married Mary Tufts, daughter of Peter Richardson Tufts. The date of this was June 12, 1914.

"AUNT MARY YORK'S EXPERIENCES" *

Cousin Sam York's mother, Mary Tufts York, (1) (1802-1879)--and my grand Aunt--was Grandfather Peter's (2) sister. In her younger days she often attended religious meetings held in the tie-ups (3) of the first barns of the early days. She also many times had ridden on horseback, pillionwise, over into Wilton, a ride of ten miles, and more, that she might take advantage of religious meetings there.

On one of these trips she had crossed the Sandy River on horseback some distance above here, and years later she related to Sam, "The water came over the saddle in front and I had to cling on for dear life to keep from being swept away from the saddle. I wouldn't want the younger women now a days to go through what I've gone through".

Aunt Mary York was tough as iron, a great worker and a great talker, who could hold her own with any of them. She was all energy. I have heard my father, (4) also my Uncle LaForest recall, with amusement, how agilely she would trip up and down a plank laid up on the cornbarn door-step, busy at her spinning, when she came on a visit. All the while, they said, her tongue would fly as fast as her fingers.

In spite of her getting embroiled with this member or that of the family, her

disposition was such that they all admired and loved her for her kindness of heart and unwavoring faith in God.

And so Aunt Mary came and went, hands and tongue continually flying--singing and spinning--a God-fearing, by nature, woman of Oak.

* Excerpts from LeRoy Melville Tufts' Tufts Genealogy, written June 13, 1914.

1. Aunt Mary died in 1879, three years before LeRoy was born.

2. Peter Richardson Tufts, LeRoy's grandfather.

3. Tie-ups were the expression used at a Barn Raising; beams being tied with rafters.

4. LeRoy's father was Melville P. Tufts.

Melville P. Tufts, the son of Peter R.--Aunt Mary's brother.

FARMINGTON---AND NEREBY---HAPPENINGS:

The Franklin Journal and Chronicle of September 12th, 1952 issue carried a lengthy account of Capt. Peter Parker Tufts and his accomplishments over a period of many years. Also again in November 23rd, 1954. Capt. Peter Parker Tufts was a grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5) who came to Farmington in 1780 from Damariscotta. (See other accounts in this chapter concerning Capt. Peter Parker Tufts).

FIFTY YEARS AGO; Elmer Makepeace, of New Sharon a few miles east of Farmington, was reported going into the duck business; This w as in the February 5th issue of 1952. Elmer is now a successful farmer and married to Jennie Howes, a Tufts descendant.

MRS. ELIZABETH TUFTS MOORE; On August 9th, 1955 died at Franklin Hospital, Farmington. Born in 1865, she was the daughter of Francis Baker Tufts, (217-5) and one of twenty (20) children---the largest Tufts Family to be reported. She had been living with her daughter, Mrs. Dexter Fenlason of East Wilton. Both contributed to our family research.

ON A TRIP;

Mrs. Sumner P. Mills and daughter, Miss Virginia Mills, teacher in Massachusetts, are on a two months trip to Arizona. Mrs. Mills had been visiting in Jacksonville, Florida with her son's family; Mr. and Mrs. William Mills. This was reported in the Farmington paper February 19th, 1957. (NOTE); In April both visited Loveland and Maineville, Ohio, but sorry to say after the Author had removed to East Cleveland. Maineville was the last home of her great-great-grandfather, Rev. Francis Tufts. Both she and her daughter visited Rev. Francis Tufts' grave, as well as many others of her family, who are buried in Maineville cemetery.

"A VISIT TO THE SCENES OF HIS YOUTH"
BY
"SAMUEL YORK" *
(1836-1923)

"I recently had a longing to visit my old birthplace just over the Fairbanks Bridge, in Farmington, as it was there I made my first struggle for existance. My memory is a little hazy of my first introduction to this mundane sphere. Well, I will pass over that part"; said Samuel York, Jr. in recalling a visit to Farmington, Maine. He continues, "They gave me an old prophets name; the name is all right, if I am not".

"The same old house remains on the spot and a few of the old trees. The old parsonage opposite is gone long ago and the Corbet Tavern is gone, too".

Mr. York tells about a visit with some of the Tufts'; "I made my first visit with LaForest Tufts; he is little, but yet wirey, and 81 years old. His wife was one of my schoolmates of years gone by. I made Melville P. Tufts, brother of LaForest, a visit. Both are my cousins. I saw the stairs, there where seventy-five years ago I fell down and knocked out a whole lot of my teeth. I guess the wisdom teeth went with the others, for I have never been wise since. And, I saw the old well where Uncle Joseph (1) fell in, when small, but he turned around and came up none the worse for the fall, but a little wet".

"The two boys", he continues, "or men now, live on the farm their grandfather bought in 1808 (Josiah), and moved to, from Malden, Mass. My mother said her father bought away down here because the wood was plenty. Only think of good wood being scarce in Malden 105 years ago. The price he paid for the farm was $2,000, all in silver; he bought of Nathaniel Hersey, Lot #28".

"My mother said her father and mother went back to Malden on a visit about 1810 or 11 on horseback, grandfather on the saddle and grandmother in a pillion behind, and a baby in her arms. It took two weeks to go to Malden. They never went again horseback."

"Peter R. Tufts was four years old when they moved to Farmington. One day they lost him, which made quite a stir for a while. After looking high and low and getting awfully frightened, they found him sound asleep in a sugar barrel, and was he sweet ever after."

"My Uncle Peter (the same one mentioned) kept bees when I was quite small, and one day they swarmed; I thought it was fun, so I stoned them--that was after I lost my teeth--and they left for parts unknown, and I left for home and the grass didn't grow under my feet very much when Uncle Peter came in sight. How those childish pranks loom up in memory."

"The Tufts family sprung from the old Puritan stock. The Sabbath day was to them a day of rest and I am glad to say the two men, LaForest and Melville, kept the sabbath, not because their fathers kept it, but they have some conscientious scruples themselves. What a pity more havn't some regard for the Sabbath day. We visited the cemetery where almost all the York family are buried, as also the Tufts family.

* Samuel York, Jr., was the son of Samuel and Mary (Tufts) York. This visit made by him to Farmington was in 1914.

1. His mother's brother and son of Josiah Tufts.

CAPTAIN PETER PARKER TUFTS' * (207-5) TRIP FROM

FARMINGTON TO MAINEVILLE, OHIO AND AURORA, INDIANA

To say the least, Capt. Peter Parker Tufts was quite a man--all of his ninety-seven years, he was born in Farmington 1812 and died there 1909. All of his life he did amazing things, took part in political affairs and was an ardent Democrat until his death.

When he was twenty-five years of age, he decided he wanted to visit friends and relatives out in the western wilderness---Ohio and Indiana---and, with Esq. Morrison they started for the west in a light wagon and two horses; Here are extracts from his daily writing in his diary---his exact words;

AUGUST 14th, 1837; "On Monday morning, the 14th, I started from Farmington in company with John Morrison Esq, (who married Capt. Peter's sister Sarah) for the states of Ohio and Indiana. I left home at ½ past eleven and arrived at John Morrison's in Wayne at 4 P.M." (some twenty miles south of Farmington). He adds; "I should think folks ½ to 2/3 done haying".

THE 15th; "Started from J. Morrison's about ½ past 7--arrived at Lewistown (Lewiston) Falls ½ after 11; started at 2 P.M. to Gray Corners and arrived at 5 P.M.--- Wheat forwarder than in Farmington".

WEDNESDAY, 16th; "This night was stayed at the J. Hilton Tavern in Kenebunk, 24 miles from Portland".

THURSDAY, 17th; "Started from Kenebunk at ½ past 6; Passed through Wells and here we had a fare view of the coast and vessels at sea--then to Berwick and crossed into New Hampshire at 12 noon; Left Dover at ½ past 2 P.M. and put up at Guttle's Tavern in Nottingham. Country poor".

The 18th and 19th through Hopkinton and Newport, where they stayed over night.

20th, SUNDAY; "We arrived at Claremont, (N.H.) about 10 o'clock; Here are six meeting houses; Crossed Ashley's Ferry to Weatherfield, Vt., (Connecticut River) I think the land on the river might compare with some of the Intervail's on Sandy River, though at Weatherfield the soil is not as deep, (you will note the Captain compared all land and conditions with Farmington's). Through N.H. the soil appears to raise quite good rye, there is some corn, but it is thin--wheat not so good as in Maine. Andover (N.H.) quite a place; one factory seven stories high; Concord a small town; No place for business; State House inferior to Maine's. Tonight we stayed at Simon's Tavern in Andover".

MONDAY THE 21st; "The Green Mts are not half what I expected to find them, but they are quite grand and differ from the mts of Maine in being covered to the top with trees. (Had he traveled some miles north, he would have seen the real Green Mountains). Tonight we stayed in Arlington. Had a small shower."

The 22nd, 23rd, and 24th he had crossed into New York State over the Hudson River, to Saratoga Springs and Little Falls where they stayed all night and which he remarks as being "quite a business place".

The 25th, 26th and 27th were foggy and rainy days, through Durman Falls, New Hartford, Fayettville (about as big as Farmington), and on Sunday night put up at Wellsport.

The 28th, 29th, and 30th were uneventful days, through Lyons, Greece and Rochester, which he describes "as a fine place".

THURSDAY, 31st; "This morning wind cold in the N.W.. We are on what is called the ridge road; the soil is gravel and I should think not strong; Peaches grow here in plenty, but not many apples. The road is good and level and we are about 6 miles from Lake Ontario. Put up in Graines at John Proctor's where we were treated extremely well; He is a large farmer with perhaps $60,000".

September 1st, 2nd and 3rd; Cloudy weather, some frost and they went through Lockport, and he mentions, "the canal is raised 65 ft in 10 rods", on through Niagara Falls, which he has to admit is a grand sight. Tonawanda, and Sunday Buffalo and Hamburg, "very poor country".

The 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th and 8th; They passed through western New York, the few miles of Pennsylvania and the 9th arriving at James Morrison's about 10 A.M. He does not say where Morrison's are located, but they had the horses shod.

SUNDAY THE 10th; They arrived at Kirtland, Ohio, passing through Painesville. He says, "We finally arrived at Kirtland where we found Uncle's folks all well, (which Uncle we do not know) also Esq. Pinkham's, (their daughter, Elmira, married Elbridge Tufts, (247-5) who was a Mormon convert), but this is no place for me. (we presume from that remark that he was not in sympathy with the Mormon faith). I went up to the big house, (he refers to the Mormon Temple then being built but not finished until several years later) the lower room is finished, the second partly, the third for schools. Here in the arcade is the mummies and records said to be found with same. The weather is quite warm, some rain".

He was at Kirtland the 10th and 11th, leaving Monday the 12th; "Left Uncle's folks and Pinkham's; Perhaps I never felt worse in parting with relatives and friends. Uncle Parker (we believe he refers to Mary Butterfield Parker's father; she married his brother Francis, (206-6), has bought $\frac{1}{4}$ acre of land on which is a poor house and small stable, also 6 apple trees. Asa and John (probably Parker's) work at their trade. John is building a wheat machine, Asa cabinet work; Julia has worked some at her trade". That night they put up at Orange, (Kirtland and Orange just east of Cleveland).

TUESDAY THE 13th; "Left Orange and went to Cleveland, which we passed through about noon. I must say Cleveland is quite a place. We came in on Euclid St (Ave) to the Public Square and turned south on the turnpike (now route 3) for Columbus. It was warm today, and when we came to Strongsville, decided to put up for the night".

The 14th, 15th, 16th, and 17th; They traveled through Worcester, (he means Wooster) Mt. Vernon, Loudenville, Sunbury, Columbus, Jefferson (now West Jefferson) where they stayed over night. He remarked about the land and country, some good, some bad as compared to Farmington. However, as they came closer to Maineville the land became better and pleased him very much.

ON WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER 20th; "We arrived at Uncle Benjamin's, (Benjamin Tufts, (159-5) before breakfast and found Aunt Mehitable all well. This day we have spent in going over the farms of Cousin Benjamin, (208-5) and Moses, (209-5), though Moses is not at home, being gone to Cincinnati".

THE 21st to 25th; "I visited Uncle Hopkinson, (Jonathan Hopkinson married his Aunt Sarah) and found them all well. Saw Sarah, John, William and Francis, (their children). The village of Hopkinsville quite a thriving place and located on crossroads. Visited with Uncle Eben, and Aunt Sally, (161-5) (the Author's great-grandparents), young Eben, (213-5) and John, (214-5) (their sons; John is Rev. John Franklin Tufts, the Author's

Farmington Maine

Peter Richardson Tufts, (204-5), (1805-1875); Born in Malden, Mass; Son of Josiah, (152-5), and Lydia (Merrite) Tufts. All pioneers in Maine and Farmington. (Family stories in this chapter). Photo taken in 1870.

LaForest Tufts, (241-5), (1833-1932); Born in Farmington and spent his entire life there. Son of the above Peter R. and Harriet Currier (Hall) Tufts.

Captain Peter Parker Tufts, (207-5), (1812-1909); Born in Farmington, Son of Francis, Jr. (157-5), and Mary (Parker) Tufts. Grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5). Family records under (157-5), Chapter XIX. (Story in this chapter of his trip west in 1837). Photo taken on his 80th birthday, 1892.

grandfather at that time, 17 years of age) at Rossburg. Eben is making brick for him a house. Nice farm and Rossburg seems a thriving place, (5 miles east of Maineville). Maineville looks like a prosperous place, good cross-roads and several businesses, land fairly good. Visited with Uncle Hopkinson again, also went to Austin Dwinell's, then on down to Uncle Josiah's, (160-5) in the afternoon.

ON TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 26th; "Started for Indiana with Moses Tufts. Stayed at Hiram Knowlton's in Cincinnati, (where Hiram Knowlton lived is still known as "Knowlton's Corner's". Many of the Knowlton's married Tufts boys and girls), the country very uneven, but the Little Miami River quite beautiful". From the 27th to October 4th, they visited with John Tufts, (158-5), his Uncle at Aurora, "TUFTS RIDGE", who had come from Wilton, Maine earlier in 1837. He mentions Servetus, (212-5) and Ingals, (he means Ingolas Butterfield who married Rhoda Tufts, daughter of John.

ON THE 4th; He boarded the "Dolphin", steamboat at Aurora, changed at Cincinnati to the "Concord", up the Ohio River to Huntington, W. Va. where he changed to the"Fayette" and once again to the Poluskie before arriving at Pittsburg the 10th. From Pittsburg he traveled on an express line steamer, then the cars over the mountains, (an incline plane that met the canal boat and took it over the mountains), finally arriving in Philadelphia via the old Pennsylvania R.R. He stayed at the North American Hotel, had a good time sightseeing, that being October 15th. Entries in his diary stopped on that day, so we do not know how, or on what date Capt. Peter Parker Tufts arrived home in Farmington, Maine. Quite a trip to take in the year, 1837.

* Captain Peter Parker Tufts was the grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), the Author's great-great-grandfather. His entire life was spent at Farmington. The above trip was the longest for the Captain. His diary was loaned to the Author through the kindness of Mrs. Flora Pearson Mills of Farmington, granddaughter of the Captain.

FARMINGTON, FRANKLIN COUNTY:

Over the years Tufts population has diminished from many to a few descendants, or widows of Tufts boys. MRS. FLORA PEARSON MILLS; who married Judge Sumner P. Mills (now deceased), was the daughter of Mahalia Tufts who in 1871 married William H. Pearson. Her grandfather was Capt. Peter Parker Tufts, (207-5), prominent in Franklin County affairs for many years, and her great-great-grandfather the Rev. Francis Tufts, the first Tufts settler in Maine.

It will be remembered that Mrs. Mills was the first to be contacted (July of 1952) in our family research, and during the five years of searching for information and records has contributed to the results. Her present family consists of; William B., married to Helen Barnett and living in Jacksonville, Florida; Virginia, a teacher at Northampton, Mass. and Sumner P. Jr, married to Katherine Coffin, a U. S. District Attorney in Maine. Family records under (157-5), Chapter XIX.

MRS. LINA TUFTS; The former Lina M. Day, in 1913 married John LaForest Tufts, son of Melville Peter Tufts, (243-5), and grandson of Peter Richardson Tufts, (204-5), all old settlers of Farmington. John LaForest was a successful farmer, near Farmington, for many years. He passed away in 1953. Family records under (243-5), Chapter XIX.

MRS. INA (WHITNEY) TUFTS; Married Eugene Tufts, (269-5) in 1912. Eugene was one of a family of twenty and son of Francis Baker Tufts, (217-5). This family is easily the largest of any Tufts family discovered; extending from 1849 when Addie the first child was born, to Mary, the youngest in 1880. Eugene also passed away in 1953. Family records under (217-5) in Chapter XIX.

KINGFIELD, FRANKLIN COUNTY;

For many years this up-and-coming little village could boast many Tufts families; Today there are possibly more than any other town or city in the state of Maine. However, we are sorry to say our inability to contact only two is regrettable; Orrin, (305-5) and Eunice (Carter) Tufts, a great-great-grandson of Joseph Tufts, (146-5) who settled in Kingfield at an early date. Orrin is a lumberman, and his family records will be found under (274-5) in Chapter XIX.

MRS. EMMA DOBLIER VOSE; Her mother was Vesta Tufts, daughter of Alvin Vinton, (509-2) and Emily Sargent Tufts, and who trace their ancesters to Rev. Thomas Tufts, (7-2), first son of Capt. Peter Tufts, (2). Vesta Small Tufts married Bert Doblier and their daughter Emma, married Flave Voss. Mrs. Vose is active in D.A.R. work, also various other state activities. Family records are under (509-2), Chapter XVI. Mrs. Vose cooperated with many valuable records of their family.

NEW SHARON, FRANKLIN COUNTY;

MRS. JENNIE LOUVIA (HOWES) MAKEPIECE; Is the daughter of Mary Emma (York) Howes and her ancesters date back to Mary M. Tufts, born in 1802 in Malden, a daughter of Josiah Tufts, (152-5). In 1822 Mary married Samuel York. Josiah settled in Maine in the early 1800's and has a long line of descendants both in Maine and in many other states. Jennie L. Howes, in 1911, married Elmer Otis Makepeace of Chesterville, Maine and they are successful farmers in the New Sharon area. They have one son, George Elmer (B.1918) now married (1955) to Nellie Mae McPherson. Jennie Makepeace has supplied a vast amount of material, history, records, letters etc. for our research and book since contacting her early in 1954. Family records of ancesters under (152-5), Chapter XIX.

BELFAST, MAINE, WALDO COUNTY;

In former years many Tufts families inhabited the city of Belfast; One family, John Tuffts--Tuft or Tufts, was one of them and a description of this family will be found in Chapter XIII.

Possibly the following story of a Shipwreck may interest some of our readers, and it may be possible some may be able to identify the Tufts names;

"A SHIPWRECK OFF THE COAST OF MAINE" *

"Joseph Tufts' grandfather came over from the north of Ireland, he being among those who left Scotland in the time of the religious persecution. There were fourteen families in the company and they brought many valuable goods--the vessel was said to be the most richly laden that ever crossed the ocean. It was shipwrecked off the coast of New England and many of the passengers were drowned.

Of the Tufts family, the father, mother and three children were lost. One of the sons, a lad of fourteen, swam ashore with a brother and sister. The land proved to be an uninhabited island. With a small boat belonging to their shipwrecked vessel, some of their number set off to find the mainland and to get help. While they were gone, many of their goods were washed ashore from the wreck and the people busied themselves in carrying them up to places of safety. The men in the small boat returned, bringing with them a vessel in which they could all be removed to the mainland, but the Captain and officers refused to wait for them to secure their goods, or even to take them aboard, so they were forced to abandon what they had saved from the wreck.

They landed where the city of Belfast now stands. This lad who not only saved his own life, but that of his brother and sister, grew up to be a very enterprising man. He had a mill in Belfast and crossed the ocean once to get some necessary machinery. JOSEPH TUFTS (1761-2--1841-2) was one of his sons; John and Samuel were the names of two others. (Joseph Tufts married Sarah Boyes and had a family of nine. Of the three boys, only one, Leman G. lived to marry and have a family). Joseph Tufts died at Waterford, Pa., aged eighty, about 1841 or 42.

The family came over from Londonderry. There were sixteen families in the colony. They brought their minister with them, Mac Gregor by name, and when after a few years he died, Sarah Boyes father went back to the old country to get another.

The first linen wheels that ever came to this country were brought by this colony. They settled in New Hampshire and called their town after Londonderry, Ireland. The country was all a forest and they set to work clearing it, and not knowing how to do the work, they at first dug up the trees by the roots instead of cutting them down. There were a great many Indians all about, but the settlers never saw them. Years afterward they learned that the Indians used to watch them and could describe every man in the settlement. There were a good many more than ordinarily large men among them. The Indians said they lived in little huts like their own and they would not disturb them.

The township was a very large one and in time it was divided and part of it was called Derry. Some of the Boyes family went to Belfast, Maine and when Sarah was a young girl she went there to visit and became acquainted with Joseph Tufts, whom she married. They lived there until after their oldest children were born, then removed to New Hampshire, and after a time to Royalton, Vermont, in the fall of 1811 to New York."

* The above interesting account of a shipwreck off the coast of Maine, and produced in its original form, was sent the author by Mr. Robert G. Tufts of San Diego, California. Mr. Tufts states it was written in long hand and has been handed down from generation to generation, and through his grandfather, Leman G. Tufts, (1813-1849) who died in Centerville, N.Y. in 1849. His father was Charles P. Tufts, his great-grandfather the Joseph mentioned in the above story, and the Tufts lost in the shipwreck would have to be his great-great-great-grandfather--his given name he does not know.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); In Chapter XIII, under JOSEPH TUFTS, (1), will be found the descendants we have been able to identify with the "Shipwreck Story". Those alive today are living in California and Kansas. Whether they may be descendants of PETER TUFTS, (1), our common ancester, we do not know; Due to many family records being lost, or destroyed identification was difficult.

(Copy of a letter written by Dr. Edwin C. Booth
to Mrs. Edward Morse of East Wilton, Maine.)

Somerville, Mass.,
March, 1901

Mrs. Edward Morse, (1)

Dear Madam;

Your welcome letter is at hand. Your father is second cousin to my mother, (2) her grandmother, Abigail, (3) who married Daniel Tufts having been sister to your father's grandfather Francis, (4) who, as the sketch enclosed in your letter says, had "Ohio Fever" (5) and went west in his old age.

Yours very truly

Edwin C. Booth,
40 Boston Street.

(Author's note)
All of the above were descendants of JOHN (5), 4th son of PETER, (1). Dr. Booth together with Larkin T. Tufts conducted an intensive research on Tufts Families in the 1890's.

1. Mrs. Edward Morse was Sarah Tufts Morse, daughter of Francis Baker Tufts and granddaughter of Rev. Francis Tufts.

2. Mrs. Morse's mother was Hannah Tufts, daughter of Nathaniel, a brother of Charles Tufts, founder of Tufts University.

3. Abigail Tufts, younger sister of Rev. Francis Tufts who was the Author's great-great-grandfather, married Daniel Tufts, son of Nathaniel.

4. Dr. Edward C. Booth was the son of Dr. Chauncey and Hannah (Tufts) Booth. See note 2.

5. Story elsewhere in this chapter concerning the "Ohio Fever".

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); In the vaults of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Massachusetts, will be found countless papers, records, letters and indexes concerning Tufts Families. These were compiled both by Dr. Booth and Larkin T. Tufts before their respective deaths in 1921 and about 1905.

FARMINGTON, MAINE:

Our good friends, Dr. and Mrs. Frederick C. Lovejoy were fortunate in 1958 in taking an extended European tour. While in London, England at the Grosvenor Hotel, they visited, on March 27th, with J. (Jack) Elsden Tuffs, our near relative. Jack Tuffs is well represented in Chapters I and X. Dr. Lovejoy, while of no relation to the Tufts families, has taken an interest in our Family Research and submitted a vast amount of material on the Tufts families of Maine.

In the Daily Sun of Lewiston-Auburn, Maine, under date of March 13th, 1961, is an interesting article concerning Dr. Lovejoy and his Dental practice in Farmington, since 1916. And, by the way, Dr. Lovejoy is a graduate of Tufts University Dental School at Boston, class of 1905. Dr. Lovejoy reports that "Tufts" is a very fine Dental School.

LE ROY MELVILLE TUFTS:

We are sorry to report the death of the above on April 29th, 1959 while he was living at Augusta, Maine. Le Roy was 77 at the time of his death, born in Farmington in 1882. He was a World War 1 vetern. Other accounts will be found on Pages-42 and 53.

NEW SHARON, MAINE:

THE GREER'S:

Mr. and Mrs. Walter J. Greer are now residents of New Sharon, having moved there from Houston, Texas in May of 1958. Mr. Greer is a native of Texas; Mrs. Ellen Greer is the former Ellen M. Watson, born in Maine, and a descendant of Mary (Tufts) York, (Page 243, (152-5)). In April of 1955 the Greer's visited with Author' s family while we were living at Loveland, Ohio, (the Authors old home town).

An article in the Farmington paper, (1960) tells about a new method of applying paint, invented and developed by Walter J. Greer. The Greer story will be found on Page-120; Family records, Page 243. Ellen Greer's contribution to our Family Research is very large, and valuable.

THE MAKEPEACE FAMILY:

Jennie and Elmer are still living on their farm, not far from New Sharon, and Farmington. Over the past several years Jennie has been a large contributor to our Family Research, (data of all kinds, photos and a large amount of newspaper clippings) besides co-publishers of this book. Mrs. Makepeace is the former Jennie Howe, also a descendant of Mary (Tufts) York; see Pages-54 and 59, also family records, Page 243, under (152-5).

JAY, MAINE:

A bulletin of the Jay Baptist Church, dated February 25th, 1962, was received--the Pastor, Rev. Lester E. Tufts. Rev. Tufts and family have been in Jay possibly three years. Before that he was at Lamoine, Maine.

An note in the bulletin, under Beans Corners Baptist Church states that,

JAY, MAINE CONTINUED:

"At this church a Tufts minister once preached; altho clerks records were not kept before the year 1860, one elderly gentleman recalls hearing his grandfather speak of a Tufts preacher many years ago". No doubt, this was the Author's great-great-grandfather, The Rev. Francis Tufts, also a Free Will Baptist Minister. He also probably preached at Jay. We note that Rev. Lester E. Tufts is also pastor of Bean Corners Baptist Church. Family records ("U") are on Page-168.

MELVIN L. TUFTS:

A letter dated August 5th, 1957, from Melvin L. Tufts, (brother of the above Rev. Lester E. Tufts), and from East Lebanon, Maine, tells about his entering the Bob Jones University at Greenville, S.C. He was studying Sacred Music with a proficiency in organ. Both of the above are descendants of Henry Gershom Tufts, who came from Nova Scotia. Their father is Henry Edson Tufts of East Lebanon Maine. Family records on Page-168, ("U").

EAST BLUE HILL, MAINE:

In this small community are more Tufts, and descendants who may have some connection with the Shipwreck story on Pages-59-60, this Chapter. At present Mrs. Mildred (Tufts) Long is living in East Blue Hill. The story mentioned, originated at Belfast (a few miles west of East Blue Hill), and the family involved were the descendants of Joseph Tufts, who later went to Waterford, Pa, (see account in Chapter XII) died and buried there in 1815. I first heard of Mrs. Long, also her sister, Mrs. Bernice (Tufts) Williamson--now living in Waltham, Mass-- thru Mrs. Frank W. Anderson, Jr, (Cleveland area) a daughter of Mrs. Williamson. They are all descendants of John (Deacon) Tufts, who died at Belfast in 1802, ("U"). See Page-177 for family records. Mrs. Anderson, also her mother will be reported in Cleveland news, Chapter V. See special index.

AUBURN AND LEWISTON:

A letter dated February 14th, 1963 has been received from Mrs. George W. Tufts of Auburn, Maine. Mrs. Tufts was a former President of the North East Tuerculosis League; She is still active in National affairs.

Her husband, George William Tufts, 2nd, is a former Banker at Auburn; Now a director of the Auburn Savings & Loan Bank. His father, George William Tufts, and brother, Harry D. Tufts were formerly of Waldoboro, Maine. George W. Sr, died in 1898, and his wife, Sadie (Washburn) Tufts in 1957.

Mr. Tufts has two brothers, George Royal and Fred Hartson who own and operate a large Printing Company in Lewston, under the name of Tufts Brothers.

Altho a little late, we welcome this Tufts family to our large and growing one. All of the above are unidentified ("U") as to an ancester, however, there isn't any doubt but what they are descendants of either Nova Scotia or Boston Tufts Families, and that most certainly would mean descendants of our own common ancester, PETER TUFTS, (1) of Charlestown, Mass.

We have many George Tufts listed in our large index, but not identified with the above GEORGE WILLIAM TUFTS.

Chapter U

THE FIRST TUFTS SETTLERS OF OHIO INDIANA AND KENTUCKY

OHIO

The earliest record we have of Tufts Families settling in Ohio was 1817. Josiah, (160-5) and Jane (Greely) Tufts, son of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), together with their family of four came to Mainoville,(then Yankeetown) Warren County. Josiah purchased a farm and started farming---this was near Mainoville. Of their family, Jane married Jonathan Hopkinson; Lydia married Thomas Whitney and one of their daughters, Rebecca, married Rufus Darwin King and moved to Illinois, (see chapter VI for a story of the King Family); Henry married and moved to Blanchester, (15 miles east of Maineville); and Josiah Jr. located in Jasper County Iowa.

In the fall of 1822, Benjamin Sr., (159-5) (Josiah's brother), and Mehitable (Greely) Tufts arrived at what is now the village of Maineville, with his family of six. All married and settled there, (more about this family in this chapter, also family records in Chapter XIX).

Sarah Tufts Hopkinson and her husband Jonathan sold their business in Wilton, Maine, and in 1818 came to Maineville. Both are burried at Lebanon, County seat of Warren County.

Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), father of the above, came to Maineville with the Samuel Knowlton family in 1831, (see story of that trip elsewhere in this chapter). He was living in Farmington, Maine at the time.

Eben, (161-5) and Sally (Thomas) Tufts, son of Rev. Francis, moved to Ohio, together with their family of six. This was in 1835. He purchased a farm at Rossburg, (5 miles east of Maineville) and lived there until his death in 1873. The author's grandfather, Rev. John Franklin Tufts, was a member of Eben's family, and at the time of their Ohio arrival was 15 years of age, (further accounts of Eben and Rev. J.F. in this chapter).

KENTUCKY:

We do not know the exact date of the arrival of the AARON, and Wealtha Ann (Dorman) Tufts from Boston; possibly after 1817. They settled in Ashland, Kentucky and raised a family of ten. If it is possible to identify Aaron's ancesters before book date, it will be recounted either in this chapter, or the reader may find it listed in one of the two indexes.

We started with just Aaron a few years ago, now we've found descendants in Indiana, Oklahoma, California, Utah and Washington, hundreds of them.

INDIANA:

The arrival of JOHN, (158-5) and Prudence (Parker) Tufts, (second son of Rev. Francis Tufts) at Aurora, Indiana, together with their family of eight, either in the fall of 1837 or early spring of 1838 was an auspicious occasion for that family. They were the first Tufts to permanently settle in Indiana; they prospered and raised large families, and these descendants of John's are scattered in many states. Hearing of this family, I

made a trip to Aurora in March of 1954, (an account of this trip may be found in this chapter) and visit with my near cousins, also some investigations concerning my grandfather.

THE OHIO, INDIANA KENTUCKY

Tufts families are large, the descendants most interesting in their careers.

+ + + + + + + + +

(AUTHOR'S NOTE);

On the following pages we will try and relate history and stories of our Tufts ancesters who as early as one hundred and forty years ago left their comfortable homes in the east, to pioneer in the wilderness of Ohio, Indiana and Kentucky.

The trip west, via covered wagons and horseback, was their first struggle in travelling over almost impassable roads---if they could be called roads---; Fording the wild streams of Pennsylvania, also inching their way over many mountain ranges. Some came via Scranton, Altoona and Pittsburgh; (The route taken by Rev. Francis Tufts in 1831); Others liked the Harrisburg route; And still others travelled through Albany, Syracuse, Buffalo and Cleveland; (One was Capt. Peter Parker Tufts in 1837---his story in Chapter IV). Quite a few families stopped over at Kirtland, Ohio for a few days rest and a visit with friends, also relatives; (Mormon story in Chapter VI).

Many of the following authentic accounts were submitted from Farmington, Maine; Others from Aurora, Indiana and Ashland, Kentucky, also Utah, California, Oklahoma, Texas and Alberta, Canada.

Tufts family group of Maineville and Foster, taken about 1900 by the Author

Left to right: Mrs. J. W. Tufts, *(Author's mother);* Ida Tufts (Voelke) *(sister of Oscar B. Tufts);* Henry Voelke, *(Ida's husband);* Nellie Snook Koontz *(niece of Oscar Tufts);* Charles Koontz, *(Nellie's husband);* Grace Tufts (Moore), *(Author's sister);* Mattie Tufts, *(wife of Oscar Tufts);* Emma Tufts (Ertle), *(daughter of Oscar);* Oscar Baker Tufts himself;

Front row; Bessie Tufts (Nicholson); Lawrence Tufts; and Mabel Tufts, (Mider), children of Oscar and Mattie Tufts.

Present Maineville Methodist Church; built in 1844. Many of our Tufts families attended this church, and still do.

Present Baptist Church; built in 1856. Many Tufts families attended this church also. The Author's Grandfather, Rev. John Franklin Tufts, preached many times in this church. Our family were all Baptists, but later attended the Methodist Church at Maineville.

"MAINEVILLE, OHIO" *
THE HOME OF
EARLY TUFTS FAMILIES

During the early 1800's Maineville, (1) and Warren County, were much talked about by the residents of the state of Maine. Many of them had been prospecting out in the wilds and returned with glowing accounts of the timber, soil and many opportunities open to new settlers. As early as 1795, later in 1802 and 1805, Maine folks were pioneering on, and near the present sight of the town. (2)

It wasn't until 1817 that Josiah Tufts, (3) (160-5), his wife Jane and family of four; Jane, Lydia, Henry and Josiah, Jr., emigrated from Maine. From those records, now available, we gather that Josiah and his family were the first Tufts settlers in Maineville. Of his four children, three married and went west; Henry married and settled at Blanchester, fifteen miles east of Maineville.

That same year Josiah's sister, Sarah, who married Jonathan Hopkinson, also settled there. It is not clear whether they came with Josiah, or later.

Between 1822 and 1835, three additional Tufts pioneers and their large families arrived; Benjamin Tufts, Sr., (159-5) Rev. Francis (130-5) and Eben (161-5). From 1835 to about 1860 many Tufts families either settled here for a time, or rested and visited on their way west.

In the spring of 1843, Elbridge Tufts (4) and his family were in Maineville for a short period after living at Kirtland, Ohio. They were on their way west to Illinois, Missouri, and eventually Salt Lake City where he died. Servetus Tufts (5), and his family, were also in Maineville for a short period, on their way to Wilton Jct, Iowa, where he and his wife Emily Dudley Tufts died in 1862.

From time to time, Maineville Academy, with its excellent staff of instructors, attracted many Tufts boys and girls (6). Many of these graduates became famous.

We will try to recount the different activities and businesses between those years mentioned above. Those in which our Tufts families were active.

FIRST BURIAL; Old records produced during the 100th Centenial of the Incorporation of Maineville in 1950, found one that stated; Elijah Tufts burial in the old Maineville. Cemetery, the first burial, in December 19, 1811. At the time of publication, we have not discovered who Elijah Tufts may have been, or his ancesters, nor have we found his grave stone. One other early burial was Rev. Francis Tufts in 1833; Josiah Tufts in 1841; also several of the family of Moses Tufts (209-5) who died between 1836 and 1840. To date how many Tufts are now buried there, we have no record, but there are many.

EARLY BUSINESSES; About 1840 Seth G. Tufts (210-5) built a brick house, also shops which in 1842 he operated as a carriage and undertaking business. (7) During the chorera epidemic in 1850 coffins could not be supplied fast enough, so he manufactured many during those years. Uncle Seth (as he was known) was quite an inventor (8) and had many inventions to his credit. John W. Tufts (265-5), (the Authors father) shortly after his marriage in 1878, opened a watchmaking and jewelry store which he continued to operate there until 1904, when it was moved to Loveland, Ohio. Uncle Seth also operated a sorghum mill in the early 1870's, but sold this to Elias Greely in 1880. Frank Tufts (256-5), and partners, operated the Upland Canning Company around 1899, in which tomatoes were canned. For many years Moses Tufts operated the TUFTS HOUSE, and later his son Mitchell. At that time this was the only hotel in town. Later, both

Lawrence and Albert Tufts were Painters and Paperhangers, this was around 1912 and 13. Uncle Seth also operated a blacksmith shop with his carriage business, the carriage business was later taken over (also undertaking business) by his son Oscar. In the professional line, Dr. Charles Tufts (9) was a physician there during 1884.

CHURCHES; Today there are two denomonitions; The Methodist society was formed shortly after Rev. Benjamin Tufts, Sr., and his family arrived from Maine. This was in 1822, and the present church building was finished in 1844. The Baptists', however, had organized in 1821, but their present church building was not finished until 1853. The Colored Baptist Church was started in 1867, and those interested in this project were Moses Tufts, Rev. J. F. Tufts (214-5) (the Authors grandfather) and others. This was not finished, however, until 1881.

MANY OTHER PROJECTS; were the old MAINEVILLE BAND, which was organized February 4, 1857, and in which Eliab (255-5) and Frank Tufts both were members, later the Authors father, J. W. and also Charles Tufts were members. (Story about the old band in Maineville Section) BASEBALL TEAMS; Around 1877 Maineville had quite a famous team. The Author remembers his father telling about this team, of which he was a member, and one game in particular with the old Cincinnati Red Stockings, in which they came out the winner. On later teams, Earl Tufts did some pitching.

Yes, the Tufts families were most active at Maineville between the years of 1817 and possibly 1916; now, the only Tufts families remaining are the widows of two Tufts boys, Earl and Howard, descendants of Moses Tufts.

* Maineville was the birthplace of the Author and he resided there, with other members of the family until 1904, when the family removed to Loveland, Ohio. In the Archives of the Warren County Historical Society at Glendower, Lebanon, Ohio, is a complete genealogy of Warren County Tufts Families, compiled and presented to the Society by the Author.

1. It was first named Yankeetown, but later in 1826 changed to Maineville in honor of the many settlers who came from the state of Maine.

2. Some of these pioneers from Maine were; The Craig's, Dudley's, Knowlton's, Churche's, Cain's, Burton's, Cottle's, Greely's, Gillis', Mounts' and many more. Many of these married into Tufts Families.

3. Josiah (160-5) was the fourth son of Rev. Francis Tufts, who came to Maineville in 1831.

4. Elbridge (205-5) was a descendant of Hutchinson, half brother of Rev. Francis Tufts. Elbridge early became a Mormon convert. A complete story concerning his activities, also of his family will be found in Chapter VI.

5. Servetus (212-5) was a son of John (158-5), founder of the Indiana Tufts families. A complete story covering Servetus (In Chapter VI) and his famous son, John Quincy Adams Tufts (403-5) will be found in Chapter VII. This story was uncovered under rather peculiar circumstances.

6. Maineville Academy, of which you will find a better description further in this chapter, had such graduates as Prof. Francis H. Tufts and his wife, Angie Howe Tufts; his son and daughter, Dr. Leo and Mary Estelle Tufts Moran, all instructors and teachers; Eliab Tufts (story elsewhere in this chapter). Charles M. Tufts of Aurora, Indiana; Prof. Warren Porter Tufts, now with the University of California. (his story will be found in Chapter VII.); Mrs. Rose Wellman Crone, (a descendant of Eben Tufts); Frank Tufts, and his sister

Sarah Olive, both of whom were so active in Tufts genealogy; and many more that have escaped my memory, besides my father, John W. (265-5).

7. The Undertaking business originated by Uncle Seth Tufts in 1840, is now being operated at Loveland, Ohio by his grandson, Lawrence Tufts, also Lawrence's nephew Jack; the third and fourth generation; one hundred and seventeen years of continuous operation.

8. Seth G. Tufts, (Uncle Seth) has to his credit in the way of inventions; the Undertaker's folding chair; Concave Roof and Adjustable Eaves Trough; Tufts' Patent Adjustable Elevator Hatch Cover; and many more major and minor inventions.

9. Dr. Charles Tufts afterwards located at Hartwell, Ohio and practiced medicine there until his death.

LOVELAND; In 1875 Permelia A. Tufts, (daughter of Benjamin, Jr.) married Dr. L.W.Bishop, and who continued his Medical practice there until his death in 1899. Their daughter, Julia, married Dr. J.M. Colemen, who still practices Medicine in Loveland. At different times Permelia's sister, Sara Olive also lived at Loveland. She did, however, maintain an apartment in New York City, where she died in 1920.

Around 1900 Oscar B. Tufts moved his undertaking business from Maineville to Loveland, but retained his family residence at Foster on the old McCune place.

In 1904 the Author's family, and business, moved to Loveland from Maineville. Our Jewelery business was known as J. W. Tufts & Son until 1911 when the Author moved to Conneaut, Ohio. The business was continued until 1930 and then sold due to ill health of my father.

Clarence M. Tufts, son of Mitchel M. (260-5), married, 1905, Lena Englert and in 1907 moved to Loveland. Clarence's connection was with the Pennsylvania R.R. for many years. He died suddenly in December of 1956; Lena still residing at Loveland. Their son, Edward, now married, is living in New Jersey.

At one time Seth G. and Albert S. (sons of Oscar B. Tufts) were connected with the undertaking business at Loveland; Seth G. married Margie Sorrell, 1907, and later purchased property in Loveland which they owned until 1950, (now residents of Orlando, Florida); Albert S. married, 1911, Bessie Skinner and for a time lived in Loveland, later going west to Placerville, California.

Lawrence S., the youngest son of Oscar B. married Esther Driscoll, and around 1920 purchased the Capt. Hegler property on Riverside Ave; remodeled and today has one of the finest Funeral Homes in Southern Ohio. Their only daughter, Marilyn, married Robert Schildmeyer of Cincinnati, and they also live on Riverside Avenue.

Lida M., daughter of Oscar B. married, 1916, Arthur G. Seigle. They lived in Loveland until his death in 1940. Of their two daughters; Rosemary married Russell D. Perry, residence Loveland; Elaine married Louis J. Gruber and resides in Chicago. Lida maintains a home near the Perry's.

Jack Oscar, son of Seth G. and Margie Tufts, also lives in Loveland and for the past 28 years has assisted his Uncle Lawrence in the undertaking business. He married, 1937, Fay Tabor and with their two sons, Wayne S., and Robert live on Park Avenue.

Grace A. (Tufts) Moore; (the Author's sister) resides at the former home of Seth and Margie Tufts. She married, 1925, John Moore, who died in 1937.

"JOSIAH TUFTS" *
(160-5)
(1780-1841)

THE FIRST TUFTS TO SETTLE IN OHIO

Josiah Tufts, son of Rev. Francis (130-5) and Sarah (Blunt) Tufts, was born at Damariscotta, Maine, April 12, 1780. On January 22, 1803 he married Jane, daughter of Seth and Jane Greely. Early a farmer, he settled in Phillips first, but in 1817 removed to Maineville, Ohio with his wife and family of four where he engaged in farming until his death which occured in 1841 at the age of sixty-one.

Of his family of four not too much is known, however, we will recount what information has been made available concerning his family, as follows;

HENRY, (1804-1879); (343-5) (1) Married, moved to Blanchester, 15 miles east of Maineville.

LYDIA, (1806-1882), (2), Who married Thomas Whitney, and who also was a farmer. (See foot note)

JANE, (1809-); Married John Hopkinson, also a farmer, and lived near Maineville.

JOSIAH, (1838-); (3) Who married Mary ? (1840-) (see foot note). Their children were; Harvey, Maggie, Myrtle, and Ella.

Should any additional data be acquired, it will be carried at the end of this chapter.

* Josiah Tufts is buried in our Maineville, Ohio cemetery, also his wife, Jane. The above seems to be all available at this time.

1. Henry Tufts married and moved to Blanchester, Ohio, (15 miles east of Maineville). We have some information given us by his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Pearl Tufts Magill, now living at Blanchester.

2. In January of 1955, a letter was received by the town clerk of Blanchester, from Mrs. Erman A. King of Cambridge, Illinois, asking about Henry Tufts. This letter was given to Mrs. Magill (mentioned in above #1), and she sent it to the author for reply. Mr. King is an attorney and a descendant of the above LYDIA, through her daughter Rebecca Whitney, (1834-1913), who married Rufus Darwin King. Mrs. King has been able to help the author in many ways, having much concerning Tufts families, exchanging photos etc.

3. Concerning Josiah Tufts, Jr., From some old records we found that he, and his family, were listed in a census taken in 1880 of Jasper County, Iowa (Newton being the County seat). It listed Josiah being age 42 (birth date would be 1838), his wife, Mary (?--born in 1840) as 40; the children 11, 9; 7 and 3. That is all we have been able to uncover on the Josiah Jr. family.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); We were sorry to learn recently of the death of Mrs. Therese King, (foot note 2) which occured June 11th, 1957. Therese was an outstanding genealogist and submitted vast amounts of material for this book. She will not only be missed by the Author, but many of our Tufts Family in many states. She was the wife of Erman A. King, of Cambridge, Illinois, a descendant of Josiah Tufts.

"BENJAMIN TUFTS, SR" (159-5)
(1777-1849)

Benjamin Tufts Sr, born in Damariscotta, Maine, February 3, 1777, was the third son of Rev. Francis (130-5) and Sarah Blunt Tufts. In 1783 the family moved to Farmington where Benjamin grew to manhood. March 1, 1801 he married Mehitable, daughter of Seth and Jane McCausland Greely, who was born in Winthrop, Maine, November 27, 1780.

After they were married, Benjamin and Mehitable moved to Phillips, Maine where he built and operated mills in connection with farming. In the fall of 1822, Benjamin and his family of six, Hannah the eldest being 20, and Seth G. only 6, moved to Ohio where Benjamin purchased a large tract of land, and settled where the village of Maineville is now located. Many of his friends and relatives had preceeded him in the Maineville area; the Dudley's, Greely's and Churche's, most all from the state of Maine.

A portion of the land that Benjamin had acquired was rather a sorry looking sight to one as thrifty as he. The large timber had been cut from this tract years ago and now there was only a growth of swamp bushes, hazel etc. This required much hard labor to clear for cultivation, but by much perseverance, Benjamin had it producing in a short time. The old home at Phillips, Maine had been sold to purchase this land, and he was determined to make a proper new home in this rugged country for his family of six.

Benjamin Tufts, Sr., was ordained an Elder in the Free-Will Baptist Church at Maineville in 1824 when he was forty-seven years old. He continued to preach until shortly before his death, which occured in 1849. His wife, Mehitable, also was an active and zealous worker in the Maineville Church and through the combined efforts of Mehitable and Elder Tufts, the Church grew and prospered. At that time Maineville was known as Yankeetown under which name it was known until a Post Office was established, then it was changed to Maineville in memory of those old settlers from the state of Maine.

Benjamin, Sr., was primarily a farmer, but in addition to farming, made brick for building purposes, and for sale. He took a deep interest in public affairs and in improvements, and was instrumental in having the present direct road between Maineville and Foster built. The old road to Foster was via Hopkinsville and several miles further.

Elder Benjamin Tufts died August 27, 1849 at the age of 72. Mehitable Greely Tufts lived until March 27, 1872, being ninety-one. They were not only prominent citizens, but hard working and thrifty; a credit to the early settlers of Maineville and Warren County, Ohio.

HANNAH TUFTS DUDLEY: (1802-1855), was the eldest child of Benjamin, Sr and Mehitable Tufts. She married Silas Dudley, of the famous family of Dudley's. While Silas was a farmer, most of the Dudley's were Ministers of the Gospel, and pioneers in that field. Hannah died early in life, being only fifty-three at her death in 1855.

SARAH TUFTS LATHAM-KNOWLTON: (1804-1887), the second child of Benjamin, Sr., and Mehitable Tufts was born in Phillips, Maine, coming to Ohio when at the age of eighteen. She first married Eliab Latham in 1822 who died in 1843. Her second marriage was to Dr. Knowlton of Cincinnati. Her life was spent as a good wife and mother, taking an active part in Church work wherever she resided. She died in 1887 at the age of eighty-three.

NANCY TUFTS STEVENS: (1) (1807-1897) Nancy Tufts was married on her twenty-first birthday to Sullivan Foster Stevens born in Litchfield, Maine in 1807. They lived in Butlerville before returning to Maineville where he operated a general store up to his death in 1888 at the age of eighty. Nancy lived to be eighty-nine when she died in 1897.

Aunt Nancy, as all of us knew her, was a wonderful woman and mother. She lived a good christian life and her deeds are still remembered in Warren County. Their family was small, only three, two girls and one boy; Sarah, the eldest never married but lived with her mother until her death in 1897; one year later, Sarah died at the age of sixty-nine.

Emma, the second child married Pliney D. Cottle, son of Dr. L. A. Cottle, an early physician in Maineville.

Frank T., (2) the only boy in the family followed his father in the store. He was a Civil War veteran and upon his death had a G.A.R. burial in the Maineville cemetery.

BENJAMIN TUFTS, Jr., (208-5): (1810-1893) was born in Phillips, Maine, February 27, 1810 and when twelve years old removed to Maineville with his parents, Benjamin, Sr., and Mehetible Tufts. In 1833 he married Permelia, daughter of Samuel and Olive Butler Knowlton. She with her parents removed from Farminton, Maine in 1831 (3) and settled near Maineville. Benjamin and Permelia established their home on a portion of his father's homestead and through industry and frugality added first 25 acres, then 100 and finally 50 making their farm one of the largest, 275 acres. Their family consisted of six boys and three girls;

ELIAB L.: (1834-1904) (110) Who married Caroline Witham in 1855 and had a family of six. Several of his family moved west and descendants have been located in Iowa.

BENJAMIN FRANCIS, (FRANK) (256-5) (4) (1841-1919) who in 1869 married Isabella H. Hill of near Loveland and settled on a portion of the old homestead. Frank farmed the old place for many years. He was a devout Methodist and really (both he and Bell) lived christian lives. Their family consisted of Mary, who married Jerrie Payne (5) in 1896 and had a family of three; and Charles H. who married Ella Fulton and had a family of two.

CHARLES W. (DR): (257-5) (1855-) was a physician, and a very good one too. He practiced at Hartwell, Ohio (suburb of Cincinnati) for many many years. He married Sadie E. Wiltsee in 1888 and their family consisted of three children.

GEORGE LEWIS,(Rev.) (258-5) (1858-) who married Belle Porter in 1887, and had a family of two. (see story concerning Rev. G. L. elsewhere in this chapter--and in Chapter VII will be found one of his son, Prof. Warren Porter Tufts)

MARY J. TUFTS DEEM: (1839-1919), the third child of Benjamin, Sr., and Mehitable Tufts, married the Rev. Reuben M. Deem in 1872. Rev. Deem was quite a learned man, and a famous preacher of the Methodist Church. He was born in Ohio, and much of his ministerial work was in the Cincinnati conference. Their family consisted of three children. (6)

SARA OLIVE: (1844-1920) Olive, as she was always known, never married. The Author remembers her very well when a boy and up through young manhood. He recalls that Olive did a great amount of work on the Tufts Family genealogy and history, both in the U.S. and in England. However, in 1920 at the time of her death, her apartment in New York City was broken into and all Tufts material disappeared. That material and information would have been of valuable assistance at this time.

PERMELIA A. TUFTS BISHOP: (1847-) in 1875 married Dr. L. W. Bishop (1846-1899) of Loveland. Dr. Bishop practiced medicine in Loveland and at his death, 1899, was but fifty-three years old. Out of a family of five, one remains; Julia L. (7) who married Dr. J. M. Coleman, of West Union, Ohio, in 1911. They both live in the old family home in Loveland where Dr. Coleman practices medicine.

MOSES TUFTS: (209-5) (1813-1871), fifth child of Benjamin, Sr., and Mehitable Greely Tufts was born in Phillis, Maine and when nine years old came with his parents to Maineville, 1822. He married Jane Linscott Knowlton, daughter of Samuel and Betsy Butler Knowlton in 1834. He owned a large tract of land at the west end of Maineville--on the Maineville Foster road--here he built a brick house that still stands, and in good repair. At one time it was used as a hotel--Tufts House--. Out of a family of nine only four lived to maturity.

ANGELINE; who married John Knowlton in 1868 and had two sons;

EDMOND DEXTER: (259-5) (1845-1902) who married Lizzie Fishwick in 1871 and had two daughters; Winifred and Mabel (8). Dexter lived at Madisonville (suburb of Cincinnati) and conducted a milk delivery service. After an accident, Dexter came back to Maineville and bought a farm. He finally died from the effects of the accident in 1902.

MITCHELL MOSES: (260-5) (1853-1927), married Lucinda McCormick in 1860, lived and farmed the old homestead all of his life. Mitchell was very hard of hearing, in fact it was almost impossible to talk to him and make him understand. The Author remembers the nice blackberry, raspberry and strawberry patches on his farm. Many timesI picked berries there. Mitch and Lou (as we always knew them) had a family of four boys; CLARENCE M. (9) (296-5).who married Magdalena (Lena) Englert in 1905. Their one son, Edward now lives in New Jersey. Clarence's connection for many years was with the Pennsylvania R.R. at Loveland. Now retired, they still live in Loveland. HARRY, the next son married Julia Clark and lived many years at Dayton, Ohio. Until his death, he was with Delco, Division of General Motors. EARL, married Carrie Greely of Maineville. He was also employed at Dayton. HOWARD, married Julia Durig of Foster, Ohio and also worked at Dayton.

SETH GREELY TUFTS: (210-5) (1816-1898), son of Rev. Benjamin, Sr., and Mehitable Tufts was born at Phillips, Maine and when but six years old came with his parents to Maineville. After attaining manhood he carved quite a career for himself. He married twice; First to Mary Ann Gaston in 1838 by the Rev. Moses Dudley. Two children were born, but both died in early childhood. Next he married Eliza Jane Stevens in 1844 (his first wife having died in 1843). They had a family of nine, but again four of the children died early; MARY ANN, married William H. Legge in 1869; CLARA EMOGENE, married Joseph Cook in 1876.

OSCAR BAKER: (261-5) (1852-1915); (Os to all of us) married Martha (Mattie) McCune and had a family of five boys and four girls; ARTHUR, who died at four years of age; SETH GUY, (300-5) who married Margie Sorrell in 1907, retired and lives in Orlando, Florida; MARTHA, an only daughter, lives in Cincinnati; JOHN OSCAR, (319-5) (JACK) who married Fay Tabor and in business with his Uncle Lawrence at Loveland; EMMA E, who married Harry Ertel and lives in New Smyrna Beach, Florida; ALBERT S., (301-5) who married Bessie Skinner and lives in California; MABEL L., who married Harry T. Mider--now a widow--and lives in Columbus; LAWRENCE S. (302-5) who married Esther Driscoll and is continuing with the family Undertaking business, established by his grandfather in 1840, at Loveland, Ohio; BESSIE K., who married George E. Nicholson, now a widow and lives at Orlando, Florida. (10)

A very remarkable family.

1. The Author remembers Nancy Stevens, or as she was known, Aunt Nancy. The Stevens property was next door to ours at Maineville, Ohio. After her husbands death she with her daughter Sarah, lived alone in the large house.

2. At the time of Frank Stevens burial at Maineville, cemetery, the author was just a young lad, but was asked to sound taps on his cornet at the grave. I never forgot that experience.

3. In 1831 my great-great-grandfather, the Rev. Francis Tufts, also made the long trip from Farmington, Maine with the Knowlton's. This experience, and the trip, you will find elsewhere in this chapter.

4. Frank Tufts property was at the east end of Maineville. The Author remembers one stormy summer day the burning of his large barn; it was struck by lightening. Frank had a large pond on his farm and this was where all of us skated. He also had some fine hickory trees in his woods about a mile back of his house. You can imagine how convenient this was for all of us kids at hickory-nutting time. Frank kept some fine cows and I also remember going up to his house many times and helping Bell Tufts crank the old ice cream freezer--and then eat some of that fine ice cream. The ice cream was used at many Lawn Fetes on the old school yard.

5. Jerrie Payne, at one time was Mayor of Loveland, Ohio. After 1904, my father and I were in business there and had much contact with Jerrie. A mighty good old scout.

6. Have located Mrs. Anna Deem Argetsinger, one daughter, at Pipestone, Minn.

7. Julia Coleman loaned her Uncle Frank's genealogy book to me; one that he worked long hours to complete before his death in 1919. There are over one hundred pages, all in longhand and perfectly legible; A real help in compiling all of this data and information.

8. Mabel taught a class at the old Methodist Sunday School, and I was in that class.

9. Clarence's death occured just before Christmas of 1956.

10. (AUTHOR'S NOTE);

LIDA TUFTS SEIGLE; By an error was left out on Page 68---and our ears are very red---; Lida is the granddaughter of Seth G. Tufts; Her father and mother were, Oscar and Mattie Tufts---all descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts; She is one of a large family of nine. seven of which are still living.

Lida became interested in our Family Research as early as 1954, when the Author was living at Loveland, Ohio, and since that time she has been of inestimable assistance in compiling material for this book.

Lida married, 1916, Arthur G. Seigle of Loveland (who died in 1940) and they had two daughters; Rosemarry and Elaine, both happily married. Lida resides in Loveland, her home since 1916. Family records are under (261-5), Chapter XIX.

(The following are copies of letters, * from the originals, from Benjamin and ** Moses Tufts, sent to Eliab Lathan, Gray, *** Maine, from Hopkinsville, Ohio.) ***

(1) Yankeetown, Nov 4th, 1834

Respected Brother and Sister and Family; (***) I again take freedom to trouble you with a few lines as none of the rest of the family seem disposed to write, therefore a few lines may be exceptable from me, to inform you that we are all well.

Eben Tufts, (2) and wife, Benjamin Tufts, (2) & Mr. Dwynell arrived here the 18th of Oct in good health, the boys like the country verry well and have taken schools for 4 months at $15 per month and are boarded. Uncle Greely, Misses Butler and Folz arrived here Oct 21st all well except Mr. Jerremiah Butlet who took cold the 2nd week on the road and was quite feeble when he arrived but is getting better, he preached last sunday at our meeting house. Mrs. Butler likes this country verry much.

Mr. Deacon Boardman and Wife arrived here Oct 31st in good health. When he was at Portland (Maine) he got his money changed and safely stowed away in his pockets, and setting his face thitherwards with a high spirited horse he soon stripped his companions, he took the Northern rout leaving his tardy companions to search out their own rout, by Albany. Mr. Boardmans vehicle roled from Albany to Fishkill, (N.Y.), thence on any one chanced to direct from East to West. He spent 6 weeks in journeying up and down the earth before he arrived at the promised land. Mr. and Mrs. Hunt arrived here Oct 12th well and harty. They have built a brick machine and it works well, Mr. Hunt calculates to go to Indiana next week. He boarded with us and appears to be a verry smart man.

Hannahs (3) health is so that she can visit the neighbors and does a considerable light work, they have taken 2 boys and 2 girls to live with them, Uncle Dudley preaches most of the time. Grandsir (4) is verry steady at present, and is verry healthy. Nancy (5) is well as could be expected, she has a daughter born Nov 3rd. Mother has been there about 4 weeks. Sullivan (6) seems to be getting along verry well on the farm. He has set out a small orchard (7) and it does well, he has raised as good a crops on his farm as I have seen this year. As for me I am pegging along with the rest swiftly to old age (8) but a few years ago I was but a child, a few months rolled around I found myself at the age I desired and in a few weeks I was a married man (1833) and to live more for myself along, but shortly again I took a survey of time and behold I was a father and unto me a child is to look for food, clothing and instructions, we call him Eliab, (255-5) born August 17th, 1834, he is eleven weeks old and ways 15 pounds, he is verry healthy.

As to common news of the Country their is nothing verry <u>special</u>. Polliticks runs quite high anti Jacksonism is gaining in this state, Lucus is chosen Governow, but with a small majority. The Representatives through this part of the state are generally anti Jackson men, in Cincinnati the change has been great. Last year Lytle had a great majority, this County (Warren) has a small majority against Jacksonism.

Produce brings a good price. Wheat is 56 cts, Rye 37½ cts, Corn 25 cts, Oats 25 cts, Potatoes and Turnips 62½ cts at Cincinnati. Heards grass 250 cts. Redtop 2$, Clover seed $5. Pork from 3 to 4$ per cwt. Beef 2 to 3$ per cwt. Sheep $8 per head.

Mr. Boardman has purchased a farm of 50 acres adjoining ours on the west side of the road leading to Lebanon, formerly owned by Eld Vilburn. He paid $600 for the same. Mr. Dennett has bought a farm of 100 of Mr. Morgan 2½ east of here for which h he pays $1200.

Benjamin Tufts, (Jr, (208-5)
(See Pages 252-253)

(On the following page 71-B, is a letter written by Moses Tufts, also to Eliab Lathan, and on the same date).

Effectionate friends; I for the first time take mi pen to inform you that we are all well at present, we had a pleasant jerney by verry expensive, it cost 57D. when we arrived at Pittsburgwe found the Ohio River was so lo that boats did not run, se we was oblig to take the stage to Lebanon. We built a brick mashene, it does as well as I expect. We have taken Servetus Tufts (9) for a pardner, he finds all the money that is wanted for putting the mills in operation (10). I have also let Benjamin Tufts, (his brother)in there for which he pays ½ parte of all money that he collects and spends all his time in that imploy after the first of March next, and also pay me for all the trubble and expanses that it has cost me.

There are severral marriages in this birg since I came back, no weddeng. Uncle Moses Greely to Widow Belden--John Hopkinson to Sarah Greely--Stephen Blanchard to Elmira Greely. As you see I am not married yet (11) and do not no but I shal fall in the list with the old bachelers or marry a Dutch lady. Plez excuse this letter for it was written monday evening in grate hurry to go to bed for the gals are bothering me so I cant haf write so now I am going to bed so no more at present. Yours with respect,

Moses Tufts, (209-5)

* These two letters were copied from the originals by Mrs. Frederick D. (Marjorie L.) Diebel. Mr. Diebel's mother was Gladys (Tufts) Diebel, his Grandfather was Dr. Charles Tufts, and great-grandfather the writer of the first letter, Benjamin Tufts, Jr.

** Benjamin Jr. (208-5) and Moses, (209-5) Tufts were brothers, sons of Benjamin Tufts, Sr, (159-5). Hopkinsville was the nearest post office at that time.

*** Eliab Lathan was a brother-in-law who married their sister, Sarah Tufts--1822.

1 Yankeetown was changed to Maineville latter---named after the state of Maine.

2. Eban and Sally (Thomas) Tufts, (161-5) were the Author's great-grandparents.

3. Hannah, would be Benjamin and Moses sister who married Silas Dudley in 1829.

4. Grandsir would be Benjamin and Moses father, Benjamin, Sr, (159-5). DEC 1849.

5-6. Nancy was an older sister of Benjamin and Moses; She married Sullivan Stevens in 1828 and lived next door to the Author's family in Maineville, Ohio.

7. The Author remembers that orchard and the apple trees, which were alive and producing when a boy.

8. At the time Benjamin wr te this letter, 1834, he was 24 years of age.

9. Servetus Tufts, (212-5), was also a grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); He was of the Aurora, Indiana Tufts families, moving to Wilton Jct, Iowa.

10. The mills mentioned were saw mills, mostly on Salt Run Creek; Also brick Kilns

11. Moses Tufts was married that year, (1834) to Jane Knowlton.

****

THE "REV. GEORGE LEWIS TUFTS FAMILY" *
(1858-)
(258-5)

George Lewis, son of Benjamin (208-5) and Permelia Knowlton Tufts, was born at the old holmstead in Maineville, Ohio, August 20, 1858. Converted at the age of thirteen, he was licensed to preach three years later in the then Methodist Episcopal Church.

He first started his education in the old Maineville Academy and after graduation successively attended Ohio Wesleyan University, Drew Theological Seminary and Wittenberg College from which institutions he received the degrees of; Bachelor of Arts, Master of Arts, Bachelor of Divinity, Doctor of Philosophy and an honor membership in Phi Beta Kappa Society. Quite an accumulation of degrees and education at the advanced age of twenty-six.

In 1884 he joined the Cincinnati Conference of the Methodist Church and was one of their outstanding preachers until 1902 when he was made Field Secretary of the Indiana Anti-Saloon League. One year later, in 1903, he was commissioned Superintendent of the Anti-Saloon League of Oregon and Idaho, which Leagues he organized and assisted in enacting one of the best "bone-dry" prohibition laws in the Union. He also drafted and lobbied through the 1907 Idaho Legislature one of the most effective Sunday laws of the nation. Then, he organized and was elected President of "The Weekly Rest Day League of the Pacific Coast".

Over a period of twenty years he was active in reform and educational movements in the five coast states from his residence in Portland, Oregon.

It was at high noon at Remington Heights, near Cincinnati, August 4, 1887, when Miss Belle Porter of Cincinnati was united in marriage to the Rev. G. L. Tufts by Bishop Joseph C. Hartzell, assisted by Rev. R. K. Deem. (1) Bell Porter was the daughter of Osmon and Mary Matilda Collamer Porter of Cincinnati, and was born June 13, 1885. Two children were born to the Rev. and Mrs. Tufts;

WARREN PORTER TUFTS: (2) (295-5) (1890-) and;

MIRIAM OLIVE TUFTS: (3) (1892-), and who in 1921 married Cyril G. Butler. Before her marriage, Miriam was instructor in Domestic Science in the public schools of Portland, Oregon. They have one daughter, Mary Elizabeth.

The Rev. George Lewis Tufts carved out quite a career for himself. He was quite a believer in reforms, and in those days there was much agitation toward the liquor business and wherever there was a fight, there you would find Rev. Lou (as we knew him), and in most of the dry fights he would come out victorious. A very intelligent man, a wonderful father and husband and citizen. Ohio is proud of the Rev. George Lewis Tufts.

* Rev. Lou Tufts, as we always called him at Maineville, was well known to the Author. I can well remember him preaching at the old Methodist Church there, also his two children who were quite small at the time.

1. Rev. R. K. Deem married Mary Jane Tufts, Rev. Lou Tufts sister. He was about nineteen years older than Rev. Lou at the time, and already had become a famour preacher of the Methodist Church.

2. The story of Prof. Warren Porter Tufts, and his career, will be found in Chapter VII. He had made his home in California for many years.

3. Miriam Olive Tufts Butler was named after her Aunt Olive, her father's sister.

"A THOUSAND MILE TRIP"
IN 1831
FROM FARMINGTON, MAINE TO MAINEVILLE, OHIO
BY
REV. FRANCIS TUFTS, (130-5) *

Speaking of trips, we entertain some doubt as to how many persons today, at the age of eighty-seven, would attempt a thousand mile trip. Not by Rail, Air, Motor Coach, or by Car--but by horseback and Prarie Schooner. Yet one hundred and twenty-six years ago, this actually happened; it happened to the Authors' great-great-grandfather (1), then eighty-seven. It all happened somewhat as follows;

In the year 1830, the Rev. Francis Tufts' second wife, Lydia Blunt Blackstone Tufts, passed away in May. At the time she was seventy-seven, nine years younger than her husband--and a sister of his first wife, Sarah Blunt. They had had forty happy years of married life, but now he was very lonely. While he was now living with his son Eben, and could claim three other sons and many descendants in and near Farmington, he missed Lydia very much.

His thoughts wandered to Ohio where his two sons and a daughter (2) now lived, and, he wondered if he could stand a trip there to see them. He was able to withstand the lonesomeness for a little over a year, then he decided to look around for someone planning an Ohio trip. He finally heard that Samuel Knowlton, 4th, of Farmington, with his family (3), had planned on starting for the Ohio Country in September. He called on Samuel, and, we find him asking him--but why not listen in on an interesting conversation

Rev. Francis is saying, "Samuel, I understand it is your intention to remove to Ohio. Is that correct?" And Samuel answers, "That is correct, Francis, all equipment has been purchased and the boys (his sons) are working on it getting it ready for the long journey. I have all of my financial matters settled, and we plan to leave the first Monday of September". "Would you", Samuel continues, "be interested in accompaning us to Ohio?". "I've thought about it, Samuel, and would like nothing better than going along with you and your family. And don't try to tell me I'm too old; why I'm hale and hearty and can ride a horse (4) as good as ever. In fact, I'd planned on riding that way quite a little--if you could make arrangements for me".

Samuel and Olive Knowlton were both delighted that Francis Tufts was going with them and Samuel proceeded to explain their plans to Francis. "We will have two one horse covered wagons and one two horse wagon, also necessary clothing, bedding, cooking utensils and provisions; you, Francis, may ride in the first wagon with my son (Francis), we have several extra horses, so you may ride that way whenever convenient to you. The second wagon will be occupied by Hiram and Permelia (5); Olive and I will be in the third wagon with the children. Samuel continued; "We will leave early on Monday morning, and the Lord be with us". And, with that conversation Rev. Francis departed to make ready for his trip two weeks hence.

Upon telling his son Eben and other members of Eben's family his plans, they all thought it foolish of grandfather, at his age, to plan such a long trip. Even John Franklin (6), eleven years old, thought grandfather was rather old for the trip of a thousand miles.

Rev. Francis settled all of his affairs and was ready for the trip that bright Monday morning in September of 1831. Little did he realize he would never return to Maine again. That morning found him on his horse and ready to start at the head of the little procession leaving Farmington, and waving good-bye to a goodly number of his friends and relatives. Well, he was off on an adventure across nine states and into the wilds of Ohio

and it was September 5th, 1831.

Their route lay south over the old trail (a few miles east of the present Route 4) to Portland, and via Leeds and Lewiston. On their first day of travel, both horses and travelers being fresh, they stopped with a cousin of Samuel's, several miles south of Leeds, for their evening meal and over night. A good hot meal was awaiting them, also Rev. Francis occupied the best room in the Cousin's house, the balance of the party bedded down on blankets on the floor. It was somewhat of a novelty to his cousin's family looking over the equipment, which was of the latest, and becoming acquainted with their cousin's from the north.

Rev. Francis, who had ridden some ten miles on horseback that day, was, however, not too tired to conduct evening prayer services, and enjoyed a good nights rest.

Samuel and Francis had agreed on early starts each morning, allowing for a proper lunch hour, also rest period in the afternoon. This second morning found them on a course south through Lewistown, down the Andriscoggin; in the rapid river they saw many pine logs from the forests of the Pine Tree State floating down to Brunswick. The second night our party was fortunate in finding a large Inn where all could enjoy comfortable beds, and a well cooked hot supper. Rev. Francis conducted prayers in the large Inn parlor, assisted by Samuel Knowlton.

The course of our emigrants from Brunswick, where they viewed more pine logs than they had ever seen before, lies southwest through Portland and Saco. At Saco, they stopped to admire a fine yoke of Oxen; "The finest I've ever seen, Francis", remarked Samuel. North Berwick was the last town through which they pass in Maine; and saying good-bye to their native state, they are soon arriving in Dover, New Hampshire(7).

They then travel over the south-eastern part of New Hampshire which borders the ocean, through Exeter (8) and cross over into Massachusetts. They miss Boston and Medford, where Rev. Francis was born. Due to the condition of roads, or we might say trails, oftimes they only made twenty miles, or less, in some days, others as much as forty, but the average for the entire trip was close to twenty-five.

In Massachusetts they go south-westerly entirely across the state; through Lowell, Clinton, Worcester and Springfield. Then over the north-western part of Connecticut, through Collinsville, Litchfield and Gaylordsville. They finally pass into New York State and cross the Hudson at Newburg thereby missing New York City.

Night after night they were fortunate in finding good sleeping accommodations, sometimes in private homes, sometimes in country Inns. Of the two, both Samuel and Francis prefered private homes; the Inns sometimes brought up problems, where liquor was served. Both being much against liquor in any form.

They traveled the six week days and rested on the Sabbath, always aiming to reach some town or village Saturday evening, and where they might attend public worship on the Sabbath. Of the six Sundays during their entire trip, and when it was known, Rev. Francis was asked to preach, which he always did and ably filled the pulpit. He had a very retentive memory and was so versed in both the old and new testiments that it was possible for him to quote, from memory, an entire chapter, or suitable portions of scriptures. His kindness and congeniality was ever present and whenever the little party stopped over nite, or on the Sabbath day, Rev. Francis was always the honored guest.

Their journey so far had been a safe one, with only minor accidents of broken harness and a wheel becoming loose, however, after passing through New York State, they soon encountered troublesome fordings of mountain streams in New Jersey and Pennsylvania. Throug Easton and Harrisburg, the capitol and for days toiling over the many mountain ranges. Of all the nine states traveled, the slowest time was made, greatest number of miles traveled and the most hazardous was Pennsylvania.

Now they are close to Virginia (now West Virginia) and its dozen or so miles across its narrow Panhandle. Wheeling (missing Pittsburgh) is next and after a time they cross the Ohio River, and the Island, and land at Bridgeport, Ohio. They are now on the Old National Road (now U.S. Route 40), one of the first through roads, Washington, D.C. to St. Louis. They follow the old National Road through Cambridge to Zanesville, then turn off on the Zanesville, Cincinnati Trail (now Route 22); and hurrah, we are now only one-hundred and thirty-four miles from our destination, Maineville.

Samuel Knowlton consulted with his sons and Rev. Francis about their equipment and decided to stop at the large wagon works at the fork of the road. After a few minor repairs, the wagonmaker complimenting Samuel on the excellent wagon construction, they are soon on their way and we find Rev. Francis saying to Samuel; "You know, Samuel, I am told that we have but one hundred and thirty-four miles to our destination." "That will consume several days travel, but I want you to know that I have enjoyed every mile of this trip". "My physical condition has never been better, and I have been able to withstand the rigorous journey in spite of my families' opposition". "We are all of us greatly pleased, Francis, to see you ride horseback, also the many miles you have covered on foot each day, and I might say at your age". "The good Lord has been with us, and also good to us this entire journey". Said Samuel.

Those rugged pioneers continued their long journey on through Lancaster to Washington Court House where the old Cleveland, Columbus and Cincinnati Road joined the Zanesville road (now Route 3). Thence through Clarksville where they enter Warren County, and only sixteen miles from Maineville. It is almost nine o'clock at night and Samuel called a halt asking Francis if he didn't think it advisable to put up for the night here, rather than arrive so late at Maineville; "But Samuel", Francis is saying, "I've come almost a thousand miles to see my family, I am most anxious to continue, if agreeable to you folks. This fine moonlight night is hard to resist".

So, on through Roachester, quite a sprawling village and many business houses, then Morrow at the mouth of Tod's Fork where they first see the Little Miami River in the moonlight. Only five miles further and they are turning off at Hopkinsville, and--Maineville here we come.

At sometime after midnight Benjamin Tufts, Sr., is awakened by several large wagons and a heavy pounding on his front door. There are voices he believes he recognizes; soon he and his three sons (9) and wife Mehitable are greeting their father, and grandfather, also the Knowlton family, and being brought up to date on news from home.

The thousand mile trip is at last over and thirty-nine days have been consumed in the entire trip. It is now October 13th.

* 1. The Rev. Francis Tufts, the Authors great-great-grandfather, was not only eighty-seven years of age when he started on this trip, but in perfect physical condition. He did, however, live only two years afterwards, passing away in 1833. He is buried in Maineville, Ohio cemetery.

2. Of his two sons, Josiah had emigrated to Maineville in 1817, we believe the first of the family in Maineville. Benjamin, Sr., came in 1822. His daughter, Sarah, married Jonathan Hopkinson and they also came to Maineville about 1817.

3. Samuel Knowlton's family consisted of his wife, Olive, sons; Francis, Hiram, Sherman, Samuel, Jr., and George Washington; the daughters were; Permelia and Sarah Ann.

4. At his advanced age, Rev. Francis Tufts could mount a horse without help or a mounting block. He rode horseback a great deal in Maine.

5. Permelia married Benjamin Tufts, jr., in 1833, grandson of Rev. Francis.

6. John Franklin Tufts (Rev), was the Author's grandfather. He was a Baptist Minister all of his adult life.

7. Dover, N.H. was the home for many years of Dr. Asa Alford Tufts. He and Larkin T. Tufts did much in the way of research work on our families. The Author has in his possession a letter dated 1877 and written to Dr. John Freeman Tufts of Wolfville, N.S. which contains many valuable records and information. Stories concerning all three of these gentlemen are found elsewhere in this book.

8. At Exeter, N.H. lived James Arthur Tuftswho taught at the boys school, Phillips Exeter previous to 1925. A story concerning this educator will be found in Chapter XII.

9. Benjamin's three sons were; Benjamin, Jr.; Moses; and Seth; all became pioneers at Maineville. The Author remembers all except Moses, who died in 1871. Stories of all are in this chapter.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE):

As Rev. Francis Tufts was the ancester of all Ohio and Indiana pioneers, it has been our intention to publish anything submitted concerning his career and life as a good citizen.

His Revolutionary War record was excellent; (We have photostatic copies of his application, and record for pension. This was signed at Lebanon, Ohio in October of 1832. His signature was the only one found. He died the next year, also in October). As a minister of the Free Will Baptist Church, both in Maine and Ohio, his record was above reproach. As a farmer and business man in Maine, he was outstanding and enjoyed the confidence of entire Franklin County. All of his descendants--- and there are many---are proud to claim Rev. Francis Tufts as an ancester. His internment is in Maineville Cemetery, Maineville, Ohio.

"EBEN TUFTS, SR." *
(1787-1873)

Eben, (161-5) seventh child of Rev. Francis (130-5) and Sarah Blunt Tufts, was born August 12, 1787 at Farmington, Maine. He married, 1811, Sally Thomas, daughter of Ezra and Elizabeth (Benson) . Shortly after that they settled upon lot #46, the farm next to his father's, where he engaged in farming until 1835 when he moved to Ohio and established a home at Rossburg, about five miles east of Maineville, Warren County.

With them they brought to Ohio their family of six, the eldest being 24, the youngest 4. Rossburg was quite a thriving village during 1835, and for some years after. Eben purchased a farm (1) in the village and successfully farmed until infirmities of old age caused he and Sally to establish an new home with his daughter Lucy at Maineville. This was about the time of Sally's death in 1866. Eben passed away in 1873, seven years later and both are interned in the Maineville Cemetery. Out of a family of eight, only five lived beyond childhood. They are;

EBEN, JR. (213-5); (1811-1886); Who married Phoebe Holmes in 1834, had a family of nine, (see Page 90, and 255) and went west to Kansas. EBEN PARKER, (262-5) his second son, married Martha Carson in 1858.

FRANKLIN, (1814-1815);

MARY THOMAS, (1817-1885); Married Thomas Parker Wellman, their family (2) of three, all resided in Warren County their entire lives.

JOHN FRANKLIN, (REV), (1820-1879); (3) Story on Page 78.

SALLY H. (1823-1915); Married Joseph Hayden in 1855. Family of six.

LUCY T. (1825-); Married Beniah Fall and moved to Indiana.

ELIZABETH, (1830-1831);

HANNAH, (1831-1842);

* Eben and Sally Thomas Tufts were the Author's great-grandparents.

1. One evening in 1955 the Author was looking over an old map of Warren County at Glendower, home of the Warren County Historical Society, Lebanon, Ohio. In looking closely for Rossburg, I discovered a plot marked "E. TUFTS". This was the farm of my great-grandparents and who lived there from about 1835 to 1866. I believe this map was dated 1856.

2. Two of Mary Thomas Tufts Wellman's family (she was my great aunt), Rose who married a Crone and lived at Lebanon, were very close to our family at Maineville. Rose had two daughters, Ruth, who was a Doctor and Gertrude a teacher. I can remember them buying ice cream, for me, when I was a very small lad; this was in Lebanon. Then there was John Wellman, our other cousin whom we visited in Lebanon often. It was an all day trip (20 miles the round trip) from Maineville; Also there was the County Fair each year.

3. The Rev. John Franklin Tufts who was the Author's grandfather.

"REV. JOHN FRANKLIN TUFTS" *
(1820-1879)
(214-5)

The Rev. John Franklin Tufts, son of Eben (161-5) and Sally (Thomas) Tufts, was born in Farmington, Maine, October 7, 1820. Even when a lad in school at Farmington, he always said he wanted to be a preacher like his grandfather, Rev. Francis Tufts. When but fifteen years of age, he came west with his parents into the wilds of Ohio, who first settled at Rossburg. Even out in the wilds he still continued to prepare for the ministry and his parents saw that he had a liberal education and background so that he could fulfill his dreams.

On December 26, 1852, he married Melvina Jennette Harvey, daughter of Rev. Rufus and Sally (Corliss) Harvey. Melvina Harvey was born June 10, 1833 at Reading, Vermont of a family of twelve. They were married by the Rev. David Dudley of the Free-Will Baptist Church.

He was a very able minister of the Free-Will Baptist Church up until his death, which occured from pneumonia at Wrights Corners, Indiana, May 13, 1879, at the age of 59. Of all the many churches where he ministered, all have spoken highly of him and the earnest sermons he preached. He was holding special services at Wrights Corners, Indiana when stricken. The funeral services were held at Maineville and there were over twenty attending from Wrights Corners. Burial was at Maineville cemetery where his father and grandfather are both buried. Rev. and Mrs. Tufts only had a family of two;

JOHN WILLIAM: (1) (265-5) (1854-1935), account elsewhere in this chapter.

ELLA: (1858-1912), who married George Wood of Marion County and had a family of thirteen.

The Rev. and Mrs. Tufts are still well remembered by former members of his church at Wrights Corners; one being Miss Cora Jaquith. (2)

* The Authors grandfather. My grandfather died six years before I was born. However, I do remember my grandmother who died in 1907. I remember my father, John William Tufts, telling me many times about some of the places my grandfather used to preach. One I remember was Fort Dodge, Iowa; one winter they lived there in a log cabin, the snow up to the eaves, wolves were plentiful and the Indians used to come to the cabin. This must have happened about 1863 as I believe my father was about eight years old.

1. My father, who was a jeweler and watchmaker all of his adult life. You will find a story about him elsewhere in this chapter.

2. In March of 1954, I visited with members of the Aurora, Indiana Tufts'. That day I took pictures of Wrights Corners where my grandparents lived in 1879, where grandfather was preaching at the time of his death. Two members of the old Baptist Church (now torn down), but not old enough to know my grandparents, told me about a Miss Cora Jaquith of Indianapolis, Indiana, now 94 years old. I contacted her and at the interview she told me many nice things about my grandparents, his preaching, etc. Also that when she was fifteen, he baptised her. A group of members of his church made the trip from Aurora to Maineville, Ohio for his funeral services. Most interesting, these contacts.

"JOHN WILLIAM AND EMMA FLORENCE TUFTS"
(1854-1935) (1856-1943)
(265-5)
(The Authors Parents and Family)

John William Tufts was the only son of the Rev. John Franklin (214-5) and Melvina J. (Harvey) Tufts. He was born November 13, 1854 at Rossburg where his father and grandfather lived. His early education was in the old grade school, later at the old Maineville Academy that started so many Tufts out in life with an excellent education. He majored in music and was an accomplished musician, as was his mother. He early learned the watchmaking and jewelry trade and at the time of his marriage started up in business for himself at Maineville. He remained there until 1904 when the family moved to Loveland and he opened a Jewelry store there with his son; the firm name being J. W. Tufts & Son.

After the awful depression of 1907-08, the firm was disolved and the son, then in the Optical business located at Conneaut, Ohio.

He married, November 13, 1878, Emma Florence Rose of Marion County, their family consisted of;

GRACE ADA: (1879-), married John Moore, December 29, 1925. No family.

GEORGE MARION: (1881-1883)

JAY FRANKLIN: (266-5) (1885-), married Ora Lind Anderson, July 8, 1912 of Conneaut, Ohio; One daughter; JANE ELIZABETH, who married, November 25, 1937, Robert Vern Corning of East Cleveland, Ohio.

John Williams Tufts was a member of the Methodist Church, a Mason, also member of the I.O.O.F. He was 81 at his death.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); At one time the north side of Main Street in Maineville, (Maineville-Foster Road),---possibly a mile in length---was owned jointly by Moses, Seth G. and Benjamin, Jr., Tufts, (brothers). In 1848 Mary Tufts Wellman, (daughter of the Author's great-grandfather, Eben), purchased lot 12 and built a frame house. In 1857 she sold the property to her father, Eben, and he in turn sold it to my grandfather, Rev. John F. Tufts. After grandfather's death in 1879, my father, John William fell heir to the property---that was in 1883---and this was our home until 1904, at which time our family moved to Loveland. We sold the property in 1906, so it was in our family for 58 years, and the house is now 110 years old.

In foot note #2, page 75, is an account of Eben Tufts' farm at Roseburg. Later in 1957, I learned from the County Recorder at Lebanon that my great-grandfather purchased this farm, on Wolf Run, in October of 1857 of Goepper Holmes.

"OUR OLD MAINEVILLE BAND" *
(1857)

Much has been written and said about the Old Maineville Band, but if one had ever heard the band play and seen the display it made with their colorful old Band Wagon, (1) then the reader would fully understand the following; a description of its origination, membership and the concerts it played.

The original Maineville Band was organized on February 4, 1857, and an early picture of the band shows lettering on the Band Wagon; "MAINEVILLE SAX HORN BAND". (2) In those days a sax-horn was any wind brass instrument having valves. Now, we would think of it as a Sax'o-phone, or reed instrument.

After two years of intensive practice and rehersals, the band started out on concerts and the first one was at Mason, Ohio, and afterward in their travels over the County gained quite an enviable reputation as a concert band. They gave a concert in Dayton on several occasions, and in 1888 at the Cincinnati Exposition creating some nice write-ups in Cincinnati papers. They also played many times at Warren County Fairs, winning several premiums.

In the earlier years of the organization all of the musical scores were hand-written. One of the early leaders and directors was a little rolly-polly German by the name of Leiderhouse from Cincinnati. Director Leiderhouse, besides doing all of the directing, played an instrument and wrote all scores, and he was a real musician.

The Civil War interrupted the activities of the band as the entire membership joined the Union forces. After the war was over and the members returned to Maineville, the old band wagon was taken out of storage, dusted off, and all were ready for active service. In the issue of May 28, 1878 in the Western Star (3) is an item; "The Maineville Band went to Monroe Thursday. Persons desiring to engage the services of the band should apply early as engagements for the season are being rapidly being filled".

As time went on new members joined the band and some of the older ones dropped out. The original band, however, continued entact until almost the 1900's. Some of the members we are most interested in are the Tufts boys; (4) in the original band there were Eliab, (255-5) and Frank Tufts, (256-5) later the Authors father, John William Tufts (265-5), who played tuba, and after that Charles H. Tufts, son of the above Frank. There may have been more Tufts boys besides the Author, who played a little in the band, but we have no further records of their being members. A few of the members who played in the band in the early 1900's are still living.

What a thrill it was to see the band members climb up into the band wagon--and climb it was as the lowest seats were some five feet from the ground, the highest, the drivers and the rear one for the two drummers being close to six feet. Then there were not less than four horses, two horses could not pull the hills in Warren County, sometimes five horses were used in bad weather. The horses were all decked out in fly-nets and colored paper pom-pons on their heads--this was a real sight for a nine or ten year old boy to see. And see this the Author did and remembers the thrilling sight in the late 1890's and early 1900's.

The old Maineville Band Wagon was the product of Cranson (Daddy) Stearns, an employee of Uncle Seth Tufts' (5) Carriage Shop. Daddy Stearns was a most exact mechanic and not only did the designing but construction of this colorful Band Wagon. Members of the band, however, in their spare time assisted him in the body building and painting--and, it was a real job when they completed it either in late 1857 or sometime in 1858.

At most times the old Band Wagon was stored in Hopper's barn and the town kids used to play in it at various times, the Author being one of those nine or ten year old kids.

The title of this true story was taken from a poem (6) composed in 1950, and the occasion, the 100th year centennial at Maineville that year.

* The title of this story and also of the poem at the end are the same. We give credit to much of the preceeding to a History of Maineville published in 1950 at the time of their 100th Centennial.

1. The old Band Wagon, when not in use, was stored in Hopper's barn. Many is the time the Author and other town boys played in the old wagon, going to the Fair, or someplace else.

2. A picture elsewhere in this chapter taken in 1859.

3. The old Western Star, the official newspaper of Warren County, started publication in 1806, at Lebanon, the Countyseat.

4. All Tufts boys mentioned were descendants of the Rev. Francis Tufts (130-5).

5. Uncle Seth Tufts was a prominent business man in Maineville.

6. Myrtle Sedam Tullis (of Sedamsville, Ohio) married Ray Tullis of Maineville.

7. All names mentioned were old timers at Maineville and the Author knew most of them.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); While we do not have room enough for fifteen stanzas, we will, however, print four of a poem by, MYRTLE SEDAM TULLIS, entitled;

THE OLD MAINEVILLE BAND

Talk about yer simph'ny concerts, with their furbelows and frills,
An' yer recitals an' yer prodigies, with their quavers an' their thrills---
Why, fer real soul-stirrin music, I'd have you understand,
These new-fangled doin's ain't a patch on our Old Maineville Band.

That 'ere band has a history. Way back in sixty-two
it marched away with banners gay to cheer the boys in Blue.
An' when the war was over and back they'd come to stay
There warn't as many, not by half, as when they marched away.

So we almost had to make the hull thing over, so to speak,
An' we gathered in the schoolhouse fer to practice twice a week;
An' we'd parade on Decoration Day, when 'twas hot enough to brile---
But we didn't care, when the women folks 'ud wave their hands and smile.

John Clinton was the leader (he was Mayor of Maineville, too),
An' ef you'd a bit of talent, why he'd get it out o' you;
An' there was Tufts and Stevens, Eastman, Gilkey, Owens, Shawhan,
Legge and Cain.
Dwinell and Shields (the tuba player), Develvus, Witham and
McClain.

Maineville, Ohio

Maineville Academy about 1897 before the belfry was removed. Built in 1848 and torn down in 1901.

Reunion of Maineville Academy graduates, July or August of 1898. Many Tufts, and descendants were in attendance that day. See story of the reunion in this section.

"THE MAINEVILLE ACADEMY" *
1848-1874

In its day the Maineville Academy sas considered a fine institution of learning, rating with the best in the U.S., at that time. How it came to be organized was by the efforts of William Butterworth, an early settler at Maineville. Stock was sold at $25.00 per share early in the spring of 1847 and the two story brick building was then started, but not finished, and ready for classes until September of 1848. John W.F. Foster, a graduate of Keynon College was the first teacher. Financial difficulties resulted in 1857 and a reorganization was brought about. It was continued as an Academy until 1874, at that time continuing as the Maineville Special School District. Many famous names were connected with the Academy as teachers; one being our own Prof. Francis H. Tufts, (252-5), also many of our Tufts boys and girls were graduates, (see list in the account of Maineville Academy Reunion of 1898 to follow). At one time it was considered an honor to be a graduate of the Academy, however, in 1874 it was crowded out of existance by an advanced system of public school instruction; this alsc happened to many other Academies in many states. At one time a library of 445 volumnes was in use at the Academy. It was called, "Library of Maineville Division No. 360, Sons of Temperance".

"MAINEVILLE ACADEMY REUNION" **
SUMMER OF 1898

On Saturday, the 10th, promptly on time, the Old Academy bell, the gift of Mrs. Martha Witham, now residing in Lawrence, Kansas, pealed forth its sweet joyous notes, the signal for assemblence of former pupils of Maineville Academy, in celebration of the fiftieth anniversary.

Isaac N. Butterworth was installed as Master of Ceremonies, and right royally did he perform his arduous duties. Invocation was followed by Rev. G.L. Tufts, (258-5), and then an address by Prof. R.C. Schlotman, (1). A succint history was given of the Academy building, from its inception, portraying the herculean labors, trials and disappointments of a s mall band of sturdy pioneers, who firmly determined to provide for future generations, the means for acquiring a higher education.

Narrating that after the building was erected and enclosed, discouragement stared its projectors in their face when it was found the building could not be completed without additional means, which they did not possess. However, one patriotic citizen, Governor Morrow, came to their relief, advancing without security of any kind the means for completion and equipment of the building.

Mr. Butterworth continued with an account of the Academy's successes, problems and the final results of abandoning the building as an Academy, which took place in 1874, after twenty-six years of operation.

Mr. Butterworth's address was followed by some remarks by Mrs. Rachel M. B. Baylies of Independance, Kansas. Miss Mamie Grandin, (now Mrs. Ray Spaulding of Los Angeles, California) recited "Academy Bell", an original poem. Prof. Frank and Mrs. Tufts, (Francis H. Tufts, (252-5), also Prof. John Foster, former preceptors of the Academy, were invited to occupy seats on the stage. Mr. Josiah Morrow, (former Governor of Ohio) delivered a highly interesting address, interspersed with much humurous accounts of Academy happenings.

Other addresses followed, also the reading of many letters from former students and

graduates who were unable to attend, however, there were some seventy-six enthusiastic old grads who were able to attend. Dinner was then served; Afterwards a call of the roster showed there were present;

Dr. L.W. and Mrs. (Permelia Tufts) Bishop; Clarkson, Isaac, Nancy, Mary and Pauline Butterworth; Mr. and Mrs. Al L. Boyd; Mrs. R. Baylies; Miss Emma Burton; Horace Clinton; Miss Thirza, Eva., Pliney D., and Mrs. Emma Cottle; Mrs. Rose (Welman) Crone; George Clark; Mrs. Rose Chapmen; John Cook; Emma Danforth; James Davis; Prof. Fran B. Dyer; Miss Mary Dyer; Mrs. Harry and Aurtur Eastman; Ira C. and Benjamin F. Ertle Charles, Smith M., Mrs. Hettie A., and Alex Ford; Prof. and Mrs. J.W. F., and Jane Foster; George and Mrs. L. R. Fouche; Mathias Friend; Mrs. Eva R., Mrs. Nancy, Benton and Will Hewett; Mrs. Rachel Hadley; Horace B. Hazeltine; Mrs. Belle Hopkins; Mrs. O. B. Higgins; James Ireland; Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin Johnson; Mrs. John (Kit) Keller; W. M. Kemper; Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Kibbey; Mrs. A. T. and William Legge; Mrs Mollie Leeds; Mrs. Laura Lowe; Charles B. Murray; Capt. James E. and Mrs. Susan Murdoch; Mrs. Lida Mounts; Gov. Josiah Morrow; Robert Morgan; Simion C. Shields, also Misses Rosa and Lida; David, Mrs. Mollie T. and John M. Snook; Milton Spence; Miss Frankie and Mary F. Stevens; TUFTS, John W. (authors father), Dexter, B.F. (Frank, Rev. Geo Lewis, Prof. and Mrs. (Angie Howe) Francis H. Tufts; Mrs. Eliza B. Tarbet; Mrs. Kate H. Whitten and Mr. and Mrs. I. N. Walker; Guests were; Prof. R. C. Schlotma, (Principal of Maineville School) and Miss Mamie Grandin.

* (Author's notes;) From the first grade until the old Academy building was town dow to make way for the new school building in 1901, I attended school in the old building. There was a large third floor in the old building where, at one time, the local I.O.O.F. Lodge held meetings, also the old Maineville Band held their regular practices. As a youngster, we used to play up there often; sometimes we would be afraid of noises and imagine there were ghosts.

** At the time of the reunion in 1898, I was about thirteen years of age. The Battleship Maine had been blown up in February, and we were now at war with Spain. I do, however, remember the day of the reunion, which occured either in July or August, and also meeting our cousin, Mrs. Rose (Welman) Crone of Lebanon. In the picture taken that day (in this chapter) my sister, Grace, and I were able to identify thirty of the some seventy-six persons who attended--not one living today. The above account of the reunion was taken from a clipping of the Western Star, published at Lebanon, county seat of Warren County.

1. Prof. R. C. Schlotman was Principal of Maineville School, and I was his pupil.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); Maineville Academy in its 26 years of operation as an advanced institution of learning was responsible for many of our brilliant men and women. In this chapter will be related many stories concerning graduates of the old Academy, and their careers.

The Tufts family were well represented in our list of graduates; many becoming famous and accomplishing much from their education. However, the first of our family to enter the educational field at Maineville (and Ohio) was William Tufts, (1823-1859) grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts. About 1843 he organized a select school at Maineville which was the precursor of the Academy. Later we find him as a member of the faculty of Andrew College, Trenton, Tenessee---and up till his death, which occured in 1859.

ELIZA JANE (STEVENS) TUFTS DIARY;

From New Smyrna Beach, Florida we received a large package, a real jack-pot from Mrs. Emma E. Ertel, who married in 1907, Harry W. Ertel, formerly of Maineville. In this package were old photos (some being reproduced in this section), letters, records and one which interested us was the diary of Emma Ertel's grandmother, Eliza Jane Tufts, wife of Seth Tufts, (210-5). This diary was started on January 1st, 1862 and continued until the last of February, 1863. Eliza Tufts mentions many old timers of Maineville who the Author remembers as a boy; Frank Stevens, and Scott, the Butterworth's, Shields, Knowlton's, McGill's, James Murdock the great Actor who lived at Murdock, two miles south of Maineville, and many others. She speaks of Sally Tufts, the Author's great-grandmother, also mentions hearing John Tufts preach at the Baptist and Methodist churches---this would be my grandfather; the Rev. John Franklin Tufts, (my father would have been eight years of age at the time, this was November of 1862). On January 25th, 1863 my grandparents visited in Indiana with Will Harvey--my grandmother's brother. One day Seth, her husband, went to the city (Cincinnati, 30 miles away) on horseback; and another time they were up bright and early to drive down to the city, arriving there at noon. (Now via Auto, one could make the round trip in less than two hours).

During the time of writing this diary the Civil War was in process; On January 17 Maineville had quite a celebration over the fall of Fort Donelson, the Union Army taking 15,000 prisoners. At another time she mentions a whole company of Maineville boys going to Cincinnati to enlist, (My father, John William, used to relate about his running away from home to enlist when he was about ten years of age--he was caught, however, and brought back to Maineville). On Christmas day, 1862, Eliza Jane entertained a large crowd of relatives and friends; John and Melvina Tufts, (the Author's grandparents). Benjamin, Jr. and Permelia Tufts, (Eliza's brother and sister-in-law), Moses and Jane Tufts, (another brother), the Greely's, Hewetts and Stevens--all relatives--, what a nice time they had ninety-five years ago.

One day, about the last of January, 1862, Eliza mentions; "Went without HOOPS today and Seth makes fun of me, the way I look". Remember the old hoop skirts? We do not, that was a little before our time. But we did enjoy looking over this interesting old diary of ninety-five years ago.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE);

Eliza Jane (Stevens) Tufts died in 1891, when the Author was 6 years old; Of course, I do not remember but little concerning her activity in the Maineville area. However, after reading her interesting diary, I may assume that she was active in all community affairs; also her home entertaining of relatives and friends was known far and wide. An intelligent woman, long to be remembered---after 67 years have passed.

"INDIANA"

"TUFTS FAMILIES"

It wasn't until 1838 that John Tufts Sr., with his large family came west and settled; the first family of which we have any record. Little did he realize to what extent his family would grow--many becoming famous--and cross many state lines.

His grandson, JOHN QUINCY ADAMS TUFTS (1) was one. John Q's father being Servetus, (212-5). After much traveling over our 48 states, we finally located him in California.

Another was Prof. Francis H. Tufts, (2) (252-5)--also a grandson--and his good wife, Angie Howe Tufts, also their two children, Dr. Francis Leo and his sister, Mary Estelle Tufts (Moran). They were a little easier to locate.

It has always seemed that the Indiana Tufts were running neck and neck with our Ohio Tufts, in a matter of fame. And, while many descendants have become residents of many states, Indiana still has a sizeable representation. Many of John, Sr's., descendants were graduates of old Maineville Academy, and some afterward teaching (3) at the Academy. (4) We have tried to locate all possible descendants of John, Sr., if we have missed any, it may be lack of replying to requests for data and information.

1. While John Quincy Adams Tufts was born in Maine, lived in Ohio and Iowa, he passed away in Los Angeles, so we are carrying his story in Chapter VII.

2. An account of Prof. Francis H. Tufts will be found elsewhere in this Chapter.

3. Prof. Francis H. Tufts, his wife, daughter and son all taught at Maineville.

4. A complete story of Maineville Academy will be found in this chapter, in the Maineville section. Many of the Tufts family were graduates.

"JOHN TUFTS, SR.,"
(1773-1849)
(158-5)

John Tufts, Sr., was born in Medford, Mass., May 11, 1773, the son of Rev. Francis and Sarah Blunt Tufts. In 1775 his parents, with several other families at Medford, and their two boys, Francis, Jr., and John removed to Nobleboro, Maine. A little later they moved to Damariscotta, and in 1783 to Farmington where a permanent home was established, and he grew up to manhood.

John married Prudence Parker, March 14, 1797, Prudence who had been born in Medford, Mass. in 1774, and who had moved to Farmington with her parents in 1788. They lived at Farmington until their first child, John, Jr., was born, and in 1799 moved to Wilton,

Maine where the balance of their family of eight were born; five girls and three boys.

In late fall of 1837, or early in 1838, John, his wife and unmarried children, together with his son John, Jr., his wife and six children started out on the long trip from Wilton, Maine to Indiana. This trip was made in covered wagons over the mudiest of trails, not the highways we now have, through mud so deep that many times it took all horses to pull a wagon out of the many mud holes. Crossing streams was another dangerous part of their trip, with the current so strong that ropes was used from the banks to keep a wagon from being floated away.

One member of the party was Francis H. Tufts, (1) the five year old son of John Tufts, Jr. It is recalled that the lad used to run ahead of the wagon train, call back; "Don't mind this, its wusser than this on ahead". This lad later in life became a famous Professor and teacher in Ohio.

Our wagon train finally ended their six weeks journey through the wilderness at the "Three Chimney Tavern" near Aurora, Indiana. This Tavern was quite a landmark for all travelers in the 1830's and the whole family stayed there until John Sr., could purchase an eighty acre farm (later known as "TUFTS RIDGE") (2) near by, build a house and start farming.

John Tufts, Sr., only lived eleven years after coming to Indiana, but he established a line of descendants now living in many states. This was the start of our Indiana Tufts Families. He died in 1849 at the age of seventy-six and was buried at Aurora. Many of his descendants will be discussed in this chapter, others in Chapters IV, VI, and VII. The following is an account of the John Tufts, Sr., family and their descendants.

JOHN, JR., (211-5), born in Farmington, Maine. When one year old his parents moved to Wilton where he grew to manhood and in 1825 married Mary Jackson. They established a home at Wilton and engaged in farming, and a very successful farmer he was. He, and his family of six, with his wife Mary, made the trip with his father and family to the wilds of Indiana. He bought a farm of 160 acres near his father's farm, built a frame house and about 1850 purchased an additional 160 acres adjoining his original farm. In addition to the 360 acres he now owned, he also purchased a farm of 80 acres in Iowa.

As the sons grew to manhood and desired to establish a home of their own, each son was given a farm of 80 acres, except Francis H. who received an equivalent in money with which to pursue a College Course of study (Francis H.'s story is found elsewhere in this chapter) and to prepare for teaching, and to make this his life vocation. John, Jr., and Mary Jackson "Tufts", family were all boys, eight of them; ARISTIDES; (249-5), was born in Wilton, Maine, but came to Aurora, Indiana with his parents at the age of eleven. In 1851 he married Mary McKetrick and their family amounted to three; two sons and one daughter who died in infancy. Almond Servetus (279-5) the eldest, married Emma Sawdon, 1854 and had one son, Willard Clifton who married Laura Arnold in 1895 and moved to Muscatine, Iowa. Clarence Benjamin, married Mary Ann Hisey in 1886. JOHN PARKER; (250-5) married Mary Jaquith in 1853 and remained a farmer at Aurora until his death in 1870. SYLVANUS COBB; (251-5) the third son in 1858 married Emily Burton. They removed to Iowa and settled on the 80 acre farm mentioned above, and there he farmed until failing health caused him to sell his farm and remove to California. Genealogy of his family will be found in Chapter XIX. FRANCIS H; (252-5) fourth son of John, Jr., and Mary Jackson Tufts. His lineage you will find in Chapter XIX and story of he, his wife and family elsewhere in this chapter. SURVETUS AND BENJAMIN; fifth and sixth sons of John, Jr., both died young. HENRY D.; (253-5), seventh son of John, Jr., married Sarah E. Cole in 1860. His occupation was farming starting on one of the 80 acres given to him by his father. Of a family of six; Flora A., married Geo C. Miller; Lizzie M., married Hugh O. Pate; Walter S., (284-5) married in 1890 Minnie B. Turner; their two sons were, Frank L. of Aurora and Glen D., of Norwood, Ohio. Henry D.'s, other sons were; John P., who died early and

Elmer G., who spent his entire life on the farm and never married--Lora A., we have no information. CHARLES M.: (254-5), eighth of the all sons family of John, Jr., finished his education at the Maineville Academy and then married Maggie E. Howe (3) in 1865, sister of Angie Howe who had married brother Francis H. Charles and Maggie were married at Maineville at the home of Maggie's sister Angie. While farming was their main occupation, he raised much fruit, also an addition of over 600 sugar maples, the sale of sugar and syrup added to their income. Of a family of five; Maud K., died early; Edwin G., married Miriam Johnson, but had no family; William L., married Amanda Johnson in 1894 and their family of three are; Vernie, living at Portsmouth, Ohio; Ella Mae who married a Mr. Storer and lives at Worthington, Ohio--and Guy B., (4) (289-5), still living on the old farm near Aurora and married 1st, Alice Gearhart in 1907, and then Ida Cook; 1916 Harris K., and Joe live at Aurora at this time. Harris is the local movie manager, and Joe a farmer.

Quite a remarkable family, and descendants, this family of John, Jr.

SARAH: (1800-), second child, born in Wilton, Maine, married Asa Butterfield in 1829--two children; moved to Wilton Jct, Iowa.

RHODA: (1803-1894), third child, married Ingols Butterfield, 1829, family of four.

PRUDENCE: (1805-1851) Have no information.

SEVVETUS: (212-5), born in Wilton, Maine, did not come with his family to Indiana with his parents. He did, however, come to Maineville later. He married Emily Dudley and removed to Wilton, Iowa where both died and a re buried. We have records of a family of four and this will be found in Chapter XIX, also his son John Quincy Adams Tufts will be in Chapter VII.

BENJAMIN: (1811-1838) Died early.

ALICE: (1813-1856), Married C.C. Jaquith, 1843; nine children.

MARY PARKER: (1815-), Married Joseph Quint in 1837. We have no further information or records of their family.

1. Francis H. Tufts, or later Prof. Francis H. had quite a career in teaching and we are running a special story concerning both he and his wife Angie Howe Tufts in this chapter. Much of the data and information was gathered through the cooperation of his daughter, Mary Estelle Moran, now living at Hammond, Indiana.

2. A visit to "TUFTS RIDGE" and Aurora, Indiana was made by the Author in March of 1954. We visited with Harris K., his brother Joe, Uncle William L. and Harris' father Guy B. We also took some pictures of Wrights Corners where my grandparents were living in 1879, and where he, Rev. John Franklin Tufts, was preaching at the Baptist Church at the time. I found the old Church torn down, but took a picture of the Methodist Church, equally as old. It was a day well spent.

3. Maggie E. Howe Tufts in 1928, before her death, finished a genealogy of the Indiana Tufts. It was my pleasure to review this handwritten history of the John Tufts Sr., family and much of it is in this chapter. Both Maggie and her sister, Angie were remarkable women.

4. Guy B., father of Harris K. and Joe Tufts, was quite musically inclined some years ago. I believe he played slip horn and other musical instruments.

AURORA, DEARBORN COUNTY:

This delightful little Ohio River city, 30 miles S.W. of Cincinnati was the first settlement of Tufts families in Indiana. Early in 1837 John Tufts, (158-5), son of the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), together with his immediate family, and grandchildren settled just outside of Aurora on "TUFTS RIDGE",---today his descendants still live in the original homestead.

At this time we would like to write about one of John's grandsons, PROF. FRANCIS H. TUFTS, (252-5), his education and career. Francis was but five years of age when his grandparents, John and Prudence (Parker) Tufts made their famous trip via covered wagons from Farmington, Maine---first stopping at Maineville, Ohio, then finally settling at Aurora.

Francis early showed signs of taking up a teaching career; After grade schools, a course of study at the Maineville Academy, later, after marrying Angie Howe in 1862, they both taught at the Academy for eight years. After a teaching assignment at Findlay, Ohio, then back to Aurora where he was Superintendent of Schools from 1876 to 1881.

At this time Antioch College, at Yellow Springs, Ohio had recovered from closing its doors during the Civil War and offered Prof. Tufts a Professorship in Mathematics; He and his family remained there until his death, which occured in 1906.

Concerning his good wife and family; Angie Howe Tufts was one of a large family, her sister Maggie also marrying Charles M. Tufts, (245-5), a brother of Prof. Tufts. These two sisters were both prominent in educational fields in their day. Prof. Francis and Angie Tufts' family consisted of; Francis Leo, Jr. (Dr.) (283-5); and Mary Estelle, who in 1902 married Daniel J. Moran, deceased in 1944. (Accounts of Daniel and Estelle will follow in the Hammond section, this chapter); (Dr. Francis Leo Tufts brilliant career will be recounted in the New York City section of Chapter XII).

HAMMOND, LAKE COUNTY;

For many years was the home of DANIEL J. MORAN AND MARY ESTELLE (TUFTS) MORAN; Daniel Moran was a brilliant attorney at Hammond, also Chicago a few miles west; His career being interrupted by his death in 1954. Mary Estelle Tufts married Daniel Moran in 1902 and proceeded to raise a family of six; today Mrs. Moran claims eleven grandchildren.

Before her marriage her brother, Dr. Francis Leo, offered her a course of study for four winters at the Art Students League of New York City. This was after her graduation from Antioch College, where both her father and mother graduated with honors.

Our first contact with Mrs. Moran was through her son, Francis D. Moran, now residing with his family at Downers Grove, Illinois; Since then many letters have been exchanged, also photos of their individual families---some reproduced in this chapter. Family records will be found in Chapter XIX under the different numbers listed.

MARTINSVILLE, MORGAN COUNTY;

In this county-seat city of Morgan County lives Mrs. Janet (Tufts) Nichols; Daughter of Levin Shreve and Julia A (Morrison) Tufts, ("U"). She married Mr. Nichols and lived many years in Martinsville. Complete family records will be found in Chapter XIII under Aaron Tufts, ("U"), other accounts in Chapter VI and VII.

"KENTUCKY"

ASHLAND, BOYD COUNTY;

In about the year 1816 Aaron Tufts, ("U"), (1796-1840) married Wealthy Ann Dorman in Boston and before the first child, Mary, was born in 1817 he had removed to Ashland, Kentucky. As you will note, Aaron remains unidentified as to his ancesters with the exception that one record listed his father as William. As there were no dates of birth or death, and as there are several hundred Williams indexed, it has been rather difficult to identify Aaron's father, however, we are sure that he is a descendant of PETER TUFTS, (1).

During September of 1953 in contacting some Kentucky Tufts, we received a letter from Mrs. Wealthy Tufts Abrams, a great-granddaughter of the above Aaron Tufts. She, at that time, was living at Ashland and sent all records available. About a year later Wealthy Tufts Abrams passed away so it was never possible to contact her personally before her death.

Nothing further was accomplished concerning the family records of Aaron Tufts, and his descendants until a contact was made in January of 1957 with Haskell Tufts, a nephew of Mrs. Abrams, also of Ashland and then started a whirlwind of contacts covering many states and at least two hundred descendants. Old documents, records, photos, letters, wills etc. came to light and we soon found ourselves in the midst of a full-fledged family investigation---and still Aaron Tufts has not been identified. We might add that of all of these nice descendants of Aaron who have answered our letters of enquiry, and also sent photos, we have enjoyed every moment, and their letters. Several have devoted many hours of their time to gathering information and records.

Beside the state of Kentucky, you will find accounts of Aaron Tufts descendants in Indiana, Missouri, Oklahoma, Utah and California. Family records will be found in Chapter XIII.

Probably the largest amount of material collected concerning the descendants of AARON TUFTS was made by Mrs. Angeline Brown Lockstone of Weatherford, Oklahoma. Mrs. Lockstone's mother was Mary Elizabeth (Tufts), who married Arnold B. Brown. Angeline contacted all of her brother's and sister's, now living, and submitted old letters, family records, photos etc. for our book. She is married to Ralph L. Lockstone, a Mortician and now living at Weatherford. Her Grandfather was, WILLIAM HENRY TUFTS, and GREAT-GRANDFATHE of course, AARON TUFTS.

Another son of AARON TUFTS, (1), was LEVIN SHREVE, 2nd, (1837-1913), (brother of William Henry, above) and we have been able to contact several, with excellent results, of his descendants; One was Nina Colemen Gilliam of Los Angeles, California; her mother was Eliza, eldest daughter of Levin Shreve; Then through another daughter, Alice, who married A. F. Kimbler, we have contacted, N. O. Kimbler of Frankfort, Ky; Vivian (Kimbler) Willoughby of Phoenix, Arizona; Esther Kimbler Gunnell of Murray, Utah; Mr. and Mrs. Clyde E. Colemen of Van Nuys, California; Mrs. Janet Tufts Nichols of Martinsville, Indiana; Mrs. Mollie Tufts Kirk of Catlettsburg, Ky; Mr. Haskell Tufts of Ashland, Ky---also Mrs. Wehthia Ann (Tufts) Abrams of Ashland, Ky---the first one to be contacted, and now deceased. We are very sorry should we have missed mentioning any of AARON'S descendants---a most remarkable family.

CLEVELAND AREA:

Considerable news is available in Cleveland and its suburbs, the present home of the Author, (Cleveland Heights). Many of our Tufts families, and descendants, have visited with the Author and family since 1956, (October of that year we returned to Cleveland from Loveland, Ohio.); and we may expect many more in future years; all are welcome.

MISS. MARGARET PETERS: Of Chicago, while of no relation, has been interested in our family research over a period of years, and also one of our Co-Publishers. She visited with us in July of 1957. Other items concerning Miss. Peters will be found on Page 93, also an illustrated page facing that page.

MR. AND MRS. HAROLD F. LARSON: Marie and Harold Larson, of St. Raul, Minnesota, stopped off one day in November of 1959 to visit with the Author and family. They were returning from an extended eastern trip in which they visited the graves of PETER AND MARY TUFTS, (1), also sons JONATHAN, (4) and JOHN, (5), all buried in Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, Mass--a suburb of Boston. We now have color slides, taken by Harold, of the above graves. Mrs. Larson is the former Marie Tufts, whose father is Frank Samuel Tufts, (464-2), now living in Tampa, Florida. They are descendants of Capt. Peter Tufts, (2), 1st son of the above Peter Tufts, our common ancester. Mr. Larson is an executive with the Minnesota Mining and Manufacturing Co, of St. Paul. See indexes for other accounts, also family records.

MR AND MRS. FRANK W. ANDERSON: In November of 1960, after an article had been published in our Cleveland Plain Dealer concerning the Author's extensive Family Research, we received a call from Mrs. Glenn Anderson, living on the far west side of Cleveland. She informed us that her mother was the former Bernice Tufts, (her married name is now Williamson). One evening a little later they visited with us and we established their relationship with our Tufts Families. Her ancester is John Tufts, ("U") of Belfast, Maine; and to date we have not found an ancester of John Tufts, altho we believe they are descendants of our PETER TUFTS, (1). Records of Deacon John Tufts will be found on Page 177---for later records, consult Index #2. The Anderson's are now residents of Perrysburg, Ohio, since October of 1962.

MR. AND MRS. C. C. VAN VECTEN: Our contact with the Van Vechten's came from the article in our Plain Dealer, (see above). They also live on the West Side of Cleveland. Mr. Van Vechten is a descendant of Jessie (Tufts), Baldwin, Van Vechten, a descendant of JOHN TUFTS, (5), 4th son of Peter Tufts, (1). Other descendants are, the Dwinell's of Chicago, Page 93, and the Waring's of Granville, Ohio, descendants of Henrietta Tufts of the same family; Page 89- .

WALTER HAMILTON, OF BELLEVILLE, ONTARIO: In July of 1960, Walter Hamilton, of Belleville, Ontario flew to Cleveland from Toronta for a week end visit. Walter is a contractor in Belleville, also Toronto, and a descendant of Stephen Tufts, ("U") who came to Ontario, with his brother, Robert, in 1860 from England. As both are from the Norwich, Norfolk County area, there isn't any doubt that they are related, in some way, to our common ancester, Peter Tufts, (1) who came to this country from the same area. Where the relationship may be, we have been unable to find records. There are many more Tufts, and descendants, of both Robert and Stephen Tufts now living in the Belleville area. We certainly enjoyed this visit with our Canadian cousin.

JAY F. AND ORA L. TUFTS 50th WEDDING ANNIVERSARY: Our GOLDEN WEDDING ANNIVERSARY happened on July 8th, 1962, a very gala affair arranged by our daughter, Jane, and son-in-law Bob, (Mr. and Mrs. Robert V. Corning). This was staged on a sunday afternoon, at their home, and the attendance was over 50. Should any one reading this not have a full account of this celebration, we will gladly send you a bulletin. Even at this time, (January of 1963) we are still up on CLOUD 50. We received an nice write-up, also photo, in our Cleveland Press.

(Other Cleveland news on Page 89-B).

CLEVELAND AREA CONTINUED:

MR. AND MRS. ROBERT V. CORNING: We must speak a word concerning our daughter, Jane, and son-in-law Robert; Bob has been connected with the General Electric Company, here in Cleveland; Lamp Department, and at the present time is General Manager of Miniature Lamps, which also includes seal beam lamps for automobiles. Bob is now in his 28th year with the company.

COL. HORACE A TUFTS: The next day after our 50th Anniversary Celebration, (July 9th) we had an unexpected visitor from San Antonio, Texas, Col. Horace A Tufts, with whom we have had correspondence since 1956. We could see that Col. Horace was a real Tufts but are sorry it hasn't been possible to establish relationship with our common ancester. His father was Raymond S. Tufts, ("U"). Paul Hartly Tufts of N.J. is also a descendant of the same family. We regret that Col. Horace's time was so limited, but we did enjoy his visit. Family records will be found on Page 165, under James B.

MR. AND MRS. WILMER L. PIERCE: The Pierce's made a special trip from Galena, Ohio, (near Columbus) to visit with us in August of 1962. Mrs. Pierce, the former Doris Whittier, is a descendant of Mary Parker Tufts, also descendant of our mutual great-great-grandfather, the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5). While we have no proof, we feel positive that Wilmer Pierce is of some relation to Mary Pierce, who married our common ancester, Peter Tufts, (1) about 1640 in Charlestown, Mass. They are dairy farmers, near Galena. Doris Pierce has submitted many valuable records and data for our book. We hope that they will visit us again, soon.

MRS. CLARA TUFTS ALBACH, AND SON ROBERT: In October of 1962, Clara Albach, and son Robert visited with us, driving in from Webster Groves, Missouri, (St. Louis area) for this special visit---and we certainly appreciated this visit very much. Now Mrs. James B. Albach, she is the former Clara Tufts, a descendant of Adj. Francis Tufts of Revolutionary War fame, who was born in Medford, Mass, and a cousin of our own great-great-grandfather, the Rev. Francis Tufts. Mrs. Albach has supplied a large amount of material, photos, newspaper clippings, etc, for our book. A strange thing happened in 1918; at that time we were living in St. Louis during the first World War, but had no knowledge of Clara Tufts, or her family living there at that time. Possibly, at that time we were not as much interested in family research, as now. Several years ago, we believe it was 1955, Clara Albach called us over Long Distance phone, while we were living at Loveland, Ohio. Futher accounts will be found on Page 100, also on 101-B; Family records on Page 216, under (63-3).

THE EVENTIDE CLUB OF CLEVELAND HEIGHTS, OHIO: On October 17th, 1962, at one of our regular weekly meetings, the Author gave a talk on "SO YOU WANT A HOBBY", and the subject was our own Family Research, and Book. Our Eventide Club is made up of members 65 and over, mostly retired from the business world. A very fine group of Cleveland Heights residents. We expect to review the entire book before the club on March 17th 1963.

GRANVILLE, OHIO-- THE WARING FAMILY: Here in this delightful neighborhood, the home of Dennison University, we discovered more Tufts descendants; Mr. John M. Waring, a descendant of Henrietta (Tufts) Waring, and a daughter of Henry Putnam Tufts--- also a descendant of JOHN TUFTS, (5), 4th son of Peter Tufts, (1); the line is a long one, back to John (5), but John Waring is definitely a Tufts descendant. We have had considerable correspondence with John Waring and he has been able to supply us with some valuable data. Limited family records will be found on Page 249, under John, (173-5); later records will follow Page 277---see Index #2.

GALENA, OHIO: THE WILMER L. PIERCE'S: Contact with Doris (Whittier) Pierce was made in August of 1960, thru our good friend, Dr. Fred Lovejoy of Farmington, Maine. Their visit with the Author and Family is reported above in Cleveland area news.

(Other Ohio news will be found on Pages 64 thru 84, this Chapter).

MAINEVILLE, OHIO:

We are sorry to report that Maineville, the stamping ground for many Tufts Families since 1817, now reports only the widows, and families, of Harry and Earl and Howard Tufts, sons of Mitchell Tufts, (260-5); They are descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5).

LOVELAND, OHIO:

THE SETH G. TUFTS FAMILY: Margie and Seth Tufts returned several years ago to Loveland and now living with their son, and wife, Mr. & Mrs. Jack O. Tufts. Margie, for the past ten years has been incapacitated with arthritis, the reason for returning to their old home town, for treatment, from Orlando, Florida.

THE LAWRENCE S TUFTS FAMILY: The Tufts Funeral Home, established in 1840 by Lawrence's Grandfather, Seth G. Tufts, (210-5) has been enlarged and improved in recent years. Lawrence now has as partners his nephew, Jack and son-in-law, Robert Schildmeyer, formerly of Cincinnati. At one time Lawrence's father, the late Oscar B. Tufts, operated the business at Maineville---where it was first established---later moving same to Loveland. The SCHILDMEYER'S, (former Marilyn Tufts) now have a son; Larry Tufts Schildmeyer, birth date, October 2nd, 1958.

LIDA (TUFTS) SEIGLE: is still a resident of Loveland. Lida spends much of her time with her two daughters, Elaine and Rosemary, married and living in the Loveland area, and Chicago, Ill. Lida is a sister of both Seth and Lawrence Tufts.

LENA (ENGLERT) TUFTS: Widow of the late Clarence M. Tufts, (296-5) (1956), has retained her residence in Loveland. Frequent visits are with her son, Edward and Betty Tufts), living in New Jersey.

MRS. GRACE (TUFTS) MOORE: The Author's sister, widow of John Moore, remains in Loveland where our family has resided since 1904; moving there from Maineville.

MRS. JULIA (BISHOP) COLEMEN: We are sorry to repoit the death of Mrs. Colemen, (Mrs. (Dr) J. M. Colemen) on May 12th, 1959. Julia was the daughter of Permelia (Tufts) Bishop. At this time we wish to give much credit to Julia for family data, clippings and photos concerning her family, and for our Tufts Family Research and Book. Another descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5).

CHARLES DUDLEY AND MARY ELLEN MULFORD: We also regret to report the death of Charles Mulford, (at Goshen, Ohio, a few miles N.E. of Loveland) on June 1st, 1960. Their mother was the former Martha Ellen Tufts, (1858-1942), also a descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5). Since Charles death, Mary Ellen Mulford is now a resident of Cincinnati. Their father was James Beedle Mulford, formerly of Maineville.

MRS. MARTHA (PAYNE) HUTCHINSON: Widow of Dr. Hutchinson, still retains her residence just outside of Loveland. Her Mother was the late Mary M. Tufts who married our good friend, Jerrie D. Payne, (now deceased). Mrs. Hutchinson is also a descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5).

LORAIN, OHIO:

Our cousin, Ethel F. (Wood), (1881-1962), Romoser passed away in October of 1962. Ethel was the daughter of George and Sarah Ella (Tufts) Wood; Aunt Ella was the only sister of my father, John William Tufts, (265-5), and a descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5). She had been a resident of Lorain many years.

AURORA--AND "TUFTS RIDGE":

The original location and settling of descendants of JOHN TUFTS, (158-5) in 1838, son of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), at this time can boast many Tufts families. Contact by the Author of Aurora families dates back to September of 1953; First with Harris K. Tufts, his brother, Joe and father, Guy B. Tufts, (289-5), grandson of the above John Tufts. A little later Harris sent his grandmother's,(Maggie Howe Tufts) genealogy,---and that was the start of uncovering many families, all descendants of John Tufts, from New York state to California; possibly 300, or more.

My visit with the Aurora Tufts was a most pleasant one. On that day I viewed the location where a former Baptist Church had stood, and where my grandfather, Rev. John F. Tufts, (214-5) had preached up to his death in 1879. Thru that visit I eventually obtained valuable data and information, also photos of my grandparents taken around 1860. Just two years previous to this date, I had practically no information concerning my grandparents, or great-grandparents.

MR. AND MRS. WALTER S. TUFTS, (284-5): Are also descendants of John Tufts, (158-5), and residents of Tufts Ridge. Their family consists of two boys; Frank L. of Cincinnati, and Glen D. living in Norwood, Ohio, a suburb of Cincinnati.

MRS. LURA A. (TUFTS) KERR: Widow of George S. Kerr; a sister of the above Walter S. Tufts, is now living in Aurora proper.

(Further Indiana news on Pages 85 thru 88)

K E N T U C K Y

FRANKFORT: THE CAPITOL:-

We regret to hear of the death of Mr. N. O. Kimbler---August 4th, 1960--- of Frankfort, Ky. His mother was the former Alice Tufts, a descendant of AARON TUFTS, ("U"), who came to Ashland, Ky around 1838. Mr. Kimbler, for many years was connected with the State of Kentucky Educational Department, and even a short time before his death had been active in his work. The descendants of Aaron Tufts, formerly of Boston, are many, and also located in many states.

At this time there are many Tufts families, and descendants, living in the state of Kentucky. Some are identified with our common ancester, Peter Tufts, (1), others not identified to date.

MARTINSVILLE, INDIANA:

The death of Mrs. Janet (Tufts) Nichols, (1878-1962), on September 12th, 1962 has been reported , at Christmas time, by her daughter, Mabel Kathryn (Nichols), now Mrs. James Zapapas, also of Martinsville. Mrs. Nichols has lived with her daughter and son-in-law since their marriage. Mrs. Nichols, ("U") family records will be found on Page 175, a descendant of AARON TUFTS, ("U"); other accounts are on Page 88. Our correspondence with Mrs. Nichols started in 1957.

C H A P T E R V I

T U F T S S E T T L E R S

O F O U R

M I D W E S T E R N S T A T E S

The mid-western emigration of Tufts families, and descendants, started as early as 1822; From Ohio, Indiana and Kentuckt, also direct from Maine and Massachusetts, they travelled the many miles via Covered wagon and horseback.

Maineville, Ohio, Aurora, Indiana and Ashland, Kentucky supplied most of the settlers; the greater part being descendants of JOHN, (5), (Chapter XIX.)

The Servetus Tufts, (212-5) family to Wilton, Jct, Iowa from Aurora, Indiana; Elbridge Tufts, (247-5) family, (Mormon Converts) were the first from Maine to Kirtland, Ohio, thence to Illinois, Missouri and finally to Salt Lake City, Utah via Maineville. Warren Tufts, (240-5) moved his family from Maine to Fargo, North Dakota; Lydia Tufts, daughter of Josiah, (160-5) who married Thomas Whitney and settled in Illinois, (see the King story on Page 91); Later we find Josiah's son, Josiah 2nd, (344-5) living in Jasper County, Iowa; Eben Thomas Tufts, (213-5), son of Eben, (161-5) with his large family also found the trail from Maineville to Iowa,about 1834, to his liking; The descendants of Aaron Tufts, of Ashland, Kentucky, and formerly of Boston, found the middle west to their liking and settled in many states, (stories also in this Chapter).

The William Francis Tufts, (384-3), (a descendant of Adj. Francis Tufts, 63-3, of Revolutionary War fame) were early settlers at St. Louis, Missouri; An accoubt of this family will be found on Page 100; Adj. Francis' story in Chapter III.

And so the Tufts families settled in many mid-western states---from Illinois to the Rocky Mountains, North Dakota to Texas. We will recount many interesting stories, under different states headings, in this chapter.

I L L I N O I S

***

In the early 1820's, through the 50's and 60's, and even later, Illinois' fertle soil attracted many of our Tufts families; many remaining, others using it as a stopping off point until western fever became so strong that they must move westward.

Ohio and Illinois supplied many Tufts settlers, also Kentucky---descendants of Aaron Tufts, ("U") who came from Boston. There was Elbridge Tufts, (205-5) who had been converted to the Mormon faith, who with his family, and other relatives, was living in Nauvoo for a time, moving westward and finally settling at Salt Lake City, Utah.

Many of our families did, however, settle permanently and today we find their descendants living in various parts of the state.

CAMBRIDGE, HENRY COUNTY:

In this delightful community, countyseat of Henry County, we find the KING FAMILY, Tufts descendants---but, suppose we tell you how this all happened. In 1827 Thomas Whitney married Lydia Tufts, daughter of Josiah, (160-5); This happened in Maine, the birthplace of both Lydia and Thomas. Lydia's father, Josiah, had already, in 1817, removed to Maineville, Ohio, and where he farmed for many years. Shortly after their marriage, Thomas and Lydia came to Ohio, and a little later decided to try Illinois. Cambridge seemed a likely location to raise a family of six. One daughter, Rebecca, born in 1834, married Rufus Darwin King in 1854; One of their sons, George Darwin King, born in 1855, married Mary Alice Jones in 1880. Their son, Erman Alfred King is the Tufts descendant referred to earlier, and married in 1922 Therese Elizabeth Kirkland. We might add that their family genealogy is carried in Chapter XIX, under (160-5).

How we became acquainted with the King Family was thru an inquiry sent to the Town Clerk of Blanchester, Ohio by Mrs. King in January of 1955, finally finding it's way to the Author thru a great-great-granddaughter of Josiah Tufts, also Erman A. King's great-grandfather. We found later that Therese King was interested in Tufts history, and a lively correspondence resulted. We are sorry that this correspondence could last only a little over two years, as on June 11th, 1957 Therese King passed away. Her file is large and we will never forget her.

Mr. King is an attorney; graduate of Illinois Wesleyan and a member of the School Board, also Library Board, and active in many, and various ways in Cambridge. They have one daughter, Mary Alice, who is married to Lawrence D.Lundburg.

NAUVOO, HANCOCK COUNTY:

Here on the Mississippi Rive, about 1848 or 49, Elbridge Tufts, (205-5) with his wife, Elmira (Pinkham) and family lived. They, with other relatives, the Knowlton's and Morrison's, came thru from Maine via Maineville, Ohio; first stopping at Kirtland, Ohio (near Cleveland) where the first Mormon Temple was erected. These pioneer Mormons farmed and did a variety of things to earn a living for their large families. Running into trouble with unsympathizing citizens of that area, they all moved on, finally settling at Salt Lake City, Utah. Elbridge Tufts' descendants are many in Utah, also Alberta, Canada. (See Chapter IX).

After Elbridge's death, in 1850, Elmira Tufts wrote many letters to relatives living in, and near, Nauvoo; Extracts of these letters will be found in the Utah section of this chapter.

CHICAGO:

Of all Tufts residents, past and present, Chicago may well be proud of the amazing and remarkable career of JAMES HAYDEN TUFTS (*); His career shines above all others; His thirst and capacity for learning was enormous; His teaching technic and ability beyond conception; His career a complete success. It is a little difficult to know where to start and where to stop as he was extremely busy up to his death, which occured July 9th, 1942---in his eighth year. However, we will start with a report from Whose Who--1943-50;

"AB. AMherst, 1884; AM., 1890; LLD., 1904; BD., Yale, 1889; Student at Freiberg and Berlin, Germany, 1891-92; PHD., Freiberg, 1892; LLD., University of California, Los Angeles, 1937; 1892, Asst Professor, University of Chicago; Lecturer in Philosophy, University of California, 1931-33; Pres. American Philosophical Society, 1914; Author (with John Dewey), Ethics, 1908-1932; Our Democracy, 1917; The Real Business of Living, 1918; Ethics Of Cooperation, 1918; Education and Training for Social Work, 1923; Also Author of various Monographs on Philosophical Subjects, and also Translator and Editor: Windelband's History of Philosophy."

How, and where this remarkable man found time to study and teach may best be reported in a book titled, "JAMES HAYDEN TUFTS". This book was published by the University of Chicago later in 1942 following memorial services for Dr. Tufts on October 8th, of that year; Frederick Woodward; T. V. Smith and Eward Scribner Ames collaborating. Following are extracts from their book;

"We have met together to pay homage to the memory of an eminent scholar, an influential teacher, and a greathearted man. Born in western Massachusetts in 1862, of Puritan and Scotch-Irish ancestry, Dr. Tufts' education was begun under the tutelage of his father, a minister (Rev. James Browning Tufts) who because of an affection of the throat was not a preacher but the principal of a New England Academy. This formal schooling was supplimented by another sort of education for which he was always thankful--working beside the hired man on his father's farm. From being a rather delicate child he became strong and acquired a constitution that knew little fatigue, seemingly no limits to endurance.

At eighteen years of age he entered Amherst College, (Amherst, Mass) of which the outstanding feature, he said, was religious seriousness. There he was introduced to the study of philosophy by Professor Garmon, an eminent teacher, and there he became convinced that "the influence of ideas was one of the chief reasons for the selection of a career". It was not, however, until he was graduated from Yale Divinity School and was invited by President Angel to become an instructor in philosophy in the University of Michigan that he definitely decided to devote his life to scholarship and teaching. After two years, President Harper offered him an assistant professorship in the University of Chicago, then in the process of organization. When he returned from his study at the Freiburg and Berlin he returned with the degree of Doctor of Philosophy, and when the University opened in 1892, he became one of that remarkable group of scholars and scientists which constituted its faculty.

For nearly forty years he served the University faithfully and with distinction. For thirty years he was a full professor, and for twenty-five years he was head

Continued on Page 101-A

COUSIN "JAY" TUFTS OF CHICAGO:

Just how he obtained the name of "JAY" I do not know; Family Bible records show that John James Tufts, (245-5), was born in 1850 and the son of Eben Thomas, (213-5); his father and my grandfather, Rev. John Franklin Tufts, (214-5) were brothers. Possibly as his middle name was James, soneone started using "J", and that evolved to "JAY".

As a small boy I remember Cousin Jay visiting us at Maineville, Ohio many times. At that time he had some connection with the Sioux City Biscuit Company and lived at Sioux City, Iowa. One thing I do remember well was the large boxes of candy he used to bring on each visit. These events happened around 1893.

Later Cousin Jay moved to Chicago and organized the National Macaroni Company, and which he operated for many years successfully. He first married Maud McMurray in 1888; and secondly in 1894 to Edith M. Goodspeed. I can recall several visits with both of them around 1902 when they lived in Evanston (suburb of Chicago). At that time their niece, Grace Hopwood lived with them and attended Northwestern University.

Grace, now married and living in the northwest, was following a musical course, piano I believe, and later all three went to Berlin where she studied for sometime. After his death his wife, Cousin Edith, still lives in Evanston and we have enjoyed many visits with her. I know it isn't proper to disclose the age of a lady, but Cousin Edith will reach her 95th birthday September 19th. While she may have a few physical ailments, her mind is extremely clear and conversation on any subject is a pleasure. We all hope that she will live as long as our young friend, Henry Wildasin of Wilton Jct, Iowa, (102 this October). I might add that I was named after Cousin Jay Tufts.

THE DWINELL'S OF EVANSTON:

The Dwinell's first came to my attention through a letter, in May, 1957, from Merrill M. Dwinell of Evanston, Illinois. He had contacted the Pinehurst Tufts, (see Pinehurst, N.C., Chapter VIII) and James Tufts had referred him to my Tufts Research; Mrs. Dwinell, (Elaine Walter) was a descendant of JOHN TUFTS, (173-5); On the maternal side, Elaine was a descendant of Degory Priest, one of the passengers on the "MAYFLOWER" in 1620. It is needless to say that I enjoyed correspondence with Merrill Dwinell, also obtaining some much needed information he generously shared with me. In August of this year, Mr. Dwinell published a four page ($8\frac{1}{2}$ X 14) treatise; "MAYFLOWER LINEAGE THROUGH THE PRIEST, PRATT, PERRY AND TUFTS FAMILIES", and sent me a copy. (A resume of this treatise will be found in Chapter XX) We wish Mr. Dwinell success in his further research of his, and our family.

CHARLES (CHATER) PETER TUFTS?:

Should anyone reading this book know who, or where the above may be; Also who his ancesters may be, we would welcome the information. We first heard of "Chater" (possibly a nickname) through a Miss Mildred Peters, of Chicago, seeking information or the whereabouts of the above.

OTHER TUFTS FAMILIES OF CHICAGO AREA:

There are many other Tufts Families living in Chicago; we have contacted all of them, but with no success; They are classed withthe more than 250 Tufts who will, for some reason or other, not reply to our requests for information.

*CHARLES (CHATER) TUFTS

Dorothy (Tufts), ___?___ , sister of "Chater" Tufts. In the center is her husband, father-in-law to the right. The little girl is Gail, her daughter.

"Chater" Tufts and his friend, Miss. Margaret Peters in Chicago, May of 1952.

"Chater" Tufts, taken in May of 1952, at Chicago.

* We are endeavoring to locate the above, Charles Peter Tufts, if alive. The last known residence was New York City. His sister, Dorothy Tufts, now married, (married name not now known) was living in the Chicago area some years ago. "Chater" is supposed to be a cousin of "Sonny Tufts". Please contact the Author should there be any reliable information.

BELLEVILLE, ST. CLAIR COUNTY:

Here Mrs. Paula P. Tufts, widow of Dr. Edwin Anderson Tufts, (528-4) now resides; Dr. Tufts was a practicing physician at Arkansas City, Kansas up to his death. He graduated in 1916, (Medicine) from the National University of Arts and Sciences, St. Louis, and after one year of internship at the St. Louis City Hospital, started practice. Bellevue is a few miles east of St. Louis, also a few miles south of Collinsville where Dr. Tufts ancester, Alamanza Tufts, (104-4) settled before 1832. Almanza probably was the first Tufts settler in Illinois.

In a letter from Mrs. Tufts, she tells about their son John, (529-4) a very talented musician, now living at Jamaica, N.Y. While in the U.S. Air Force he was stationed in Washington, D.C. and visited with the "TUNEFUL TUFTS", (Bill and Nancy Tufts), also musicians of considerable note. John started singing at an early age, was given a scholarship in music at Drake University of Des Moines, Iowa. Upon graduation he went to New York City and became tenor of a quartet in that city. In letters from different Tufts, we have heard considerable of his musical ability which seems to be in their family; His Aunt Lorah being a talented Violinist, also his Uncle C. Albert Tufts of Los Angeles a famous organist. (NOTE; Genealogy of this family start with (104-4) Chapter XVIII).

WISCONSIN----------MINNESOTA

WISCONSIN DELLS; Two miles south of Wisconsin Dells, on Highways 12-13 and 23, one will find THE WOODLAND MOTEL & CHENILLE CO, operated by Oliver and Ann Tufts. We first heard of OLIVER BAILY TUFTS through a near cousin visiting the Dells. Their operation is a very fine Motel, also outlet for genuine Chenille products. Oliver is the son of Samuel Grant Tufts, grandfather was Zachariah Tufts, and great-grandfather was John Tufts, all of Athens, Maine---and all unidentified as to a previous ancester beyond John. John Tufts was a large land owner and while he had several sons, all of his property at his death, (somewhere around 1850) was left to his son, Zachariah. Oliver supplied us with many records, also deeds dating back to 1800. While Athens is in Somerset County, it adjoins Franklin County and is about 30 miles from Farmington, the home of many Tufts families. For complete genealogical records of the JOHN TUFTS FAMILY, see Chapter XIII.

MINNESOTA; There are many Tufts families living in the State of Minnesota, but it has been our misfortune to have no replies to our many letters. Should anyone reading this page have any information concerning same, we would welcome this information, even at this late date.

UTAH *

ELBRIDGE AND ELMIRA TUFTS:

The first Tufts settlers in the state of Utah were Elbridge (205-5), his wife, Elmira (Pinkham) Tufts and their family of six (1). Elbridge, son of Josiah, (152-5) and Lydia (Merritte) Tufts, also a descendant of JOHN, (5), 4th son of PETER, (1), was born at Farmington, Maine in 1812.

He married Elmira Pinkham in 1835 while living at Farmington. At what date Elbridge and Elmira became Mormon converts we do not know. The date should be previous to 1843 as that year they left Maine and settled at Kirtland, Ohio (2), living with other members, and relatives of the Mormon faith until 1845.

Previous to 1846 we find Elbridge and his family at Nauvoo, Illinois, but leaving that year for Council Bluffs, Iowa. In the spring of 1848, with a large group of converts Elbridge and his family, (the eldest, Josiah being ten years old) left Council Bluffs and traveling west settled at Salt Lake City (3).

He was only able to participate in the pioneering of Salt Lake City two years as his death occured in September of 1850. However, his good wife survived him thirty-three year remaining in Salt Lake City where she prospered and died in 1883. (4)

JOSIAH TUFTS, (245-5):

First son, and eldest child of Elbridge and Elmira Tufts was born in Maine in 1838. Josiah was but five years of age when his parents left Maine and emigrated westward, eventually settling in Salt Lake City in 1848.

In 1851, after his father's death, together with other members of their family, we find them at Brigham City. There, as a boy he worked for the noted pioneer, Harvey Pierce. In 1856, he and his mother made a trip back east visiting relatives and friends in Illinois, Ohio and Maine, returning to Utah in 1860. Later, Josiah crossed the plains again as a teamster; and later with twenty-five others helped to construct the first telegraph lines between Salt Lake City and Fort Bridger. He married Charlotte Lutitia Spriggs in 1864, being blessed with a family of eight.

In the year 1869 Joshia helped settle Meadowville, Rich County with some two hundred and fifty others from Salt Lake City. He was a farmer but active in the church, later being a Presiding Elder, from 1870 till 1877 in the Temple he help to build. Josiah was not only a farmer but successful in stock raising; As a public spirited man he was elected to a number of civil offices, justice of the peace, etc.

Of his original family of eight, there are many descendants living in Utah, also the Province of Alberta, Canada. (5) Josiah's wife, Charlotte, died in 1904 and his death occured in 1912 at Basalt, Idaho, however, he was buried at Meadowville, Utah. A remarkable man, useful citizen and devout member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Later-Day Saints. More concerning his descendants will follow.

* In the year 1850, Utah had a population of but 11,380. The Temple at Salt Lake City was commenced in 1850 and dedicated in 1893; forty-three years after Elbridge's death.

1. Genealogy of Elbridge's family will be found in Chapter XIX, starting with (205-5).

Elmira (Pinkham) Tufts (1812-1883), wife of Elbridge Tufts.

Elbridge Tufts, (205-5), (1812-1850), first Tufts pioneer in Salt Lake City, and Utah.

Left to right: Joshiah Tufts, 2nd, (437-5), (1866-1939); his sister, Elmira Pinkham (Tufts) McGrath (1876-1951); brother, Luther LaForest, (438-5), (1879-1944); granchildren of Elbridge and Elmira Tufts.

Asael W. and Lola Amy (Tufts) Price; their three sons—Larry Lee, Conrad LeClair and Lyndon Richard. Lola Price is the daughter of LaForest Tufts—great-grandaughter of Elbridge and Elmira Tufts.

2. Kirtland, Ohio is but fifteen miles east of East Cleveland, where this history is being written. There still stands a beautiful old Temple which was started near 1838.

3. Utah, and Salt Lake City were settled in July of 1847, (one year before Elbridge and his family arrived). It was made a state in 1896.

4. More about Elmira Tufts in the Utah section of this chapter; also extracts of letters written to friends and relatives back east.

5. See Province of Alberta, Chapter IX.

OGDEN, UTAH:

In the beautiful city of Ogden, thirty miles due north of Salt Lake City, lives a descendant of Elbridge Tufts. Her father was Luther LaForest Tufts, (245-5), son of the above JOSIAH. We refer to Lola Amy (Tufts) Price, married in 1930 to Asael W. Price, a florist in that city. Like so many other contacts, this one with Lola Price came about through some correspondence with Church headquarters at Salt Lake City, and which they mentioned the above Josiah Tufts as helping settle Meadowville. I contacted the Postmaster at Meadowville and my letter was sent to Lola Price.

Lola Tufts Price is a teacher, but has found time to raise a family of three fine boys; Larry Lee; Conrad LeClair and Lyndon Richard. A fine, intelligent family, and we are proud of our Utah cousins. Incidently, Lola Price was most helpful in supplying material, photos and records of their family.

MURRAY, UTAH:

Five miles south of Salt Lake City is the nice little city of Murray. Here we discovered another Tufts descendant, however, not of Elbridge, but of AARON, born in 1796 in Boston, and who came to Ashland, Kentucky (see Kentucky section of Chapter V) sometime around 1817. The sad part about this whole research is that we uncover many Tufts without an ancester. AARON, at this writing, seems to be in this category; we are reasonably sure that Aaron is a descendant of our own Peter, (1), but to date no proof.

Esther Kimbler Gunnell is a descendant of Aaron; Her mother, Alice (Tufts) Kimbler being a granddaughter of Aaron. Esther is a widow, a most efficient nurse, and Superintendant of The Cottenwood Maternity Hospital at Murray. Her husband, before his death, was a Mormon missionary to Kentucky where she met him.

Other stories of AARON'S descendants will be found in Oklahoma and Arizona sections, this chapter, also California in Chapter VII.

AMERICAN FORK, UTAH; Some thirty miles south of Salt Lake City is the home of another Tufts descendant; May (Tufts) Greenwood; Her father was Luther LaForest Tufts, (438-5), grandfather, Josiah Tufts, (245-5), and great-grandfather, ELDREDGE, (205-5), the first Tufts settler in Utah. May C. Tufts married in 1932, Mercer J. Greenwood; They have two children; Fae T., now married to Garth M. Huggard, and J. Reid, at the present time a missionary for the Church of the Latter Day Saints. At this time the Author acknowledges receipt of a gift from May Greenwood; "THE BOOK OF MORMON", the official book of the Mormon Church. May Greenwood is one of near 100 descendants of Elbridge Tufts, the original Mormon convert.

SALT LAKE CITY, THE CAPITOL OF UTAH:

Beautiful and delightful are not proper expressions of this western city. Here in about 1848 settled Elbridge, (205-5), and Elmira (Pinkham) Tufts, both from the state of Maine. Elbridge died before he could really enjoy Salt Lake City, (1850), but his widow lived a pretty busy life there until her death in 1883. We have been able to obtain many letters written by Elmira Tufts written to her friends and relatives between 1853 and 1877; extracts of a few of these letters follows;

Great Salt Lake City, November 17, 1859

To Mr. Joseph Bradford and Elizabeth:

"Dear Friends; This address is to let you know that I havn't forgotten you and often think of your kindness while in that country." (this letter was evidently directed to the Bradfords of Quincy, Ill. formerly from Maine). She mentions Josiah, (245-5), and Don Corlos, (246-5), her sons, that they have torn out a piece and cut 40 cords of wood. She asks about Uncle Sam, which would be Samuel York who lived in Quincy a short time. She continues; "I am anxious to hear of Thomas Butterfield, son of Zechariah Butterfield who used to live near my folks in Maine." (some of the Butterfields settled at Wilton, Iowa and named the town after Wilton, Maine) She signs her name,

Your friend, Elmira Tufts.

February 18, 1866; she wrote to "Dear Sister York"; "Your kind and affecting letter dated March, 1865 came to hand by my brother SUMNER last June (mail was rather slow in those days). He was on his way to Idaho City about 500 miles from here towards Oregon. But alas how soon we have to speak of death. Sumner was killed in about three weeks after his arrival, by a mean Secesh murderer, who had threatened him before he went east. Sumner was shot through the heart which killed him instantly. He was very popular here on the Union side, which was the cause of his death. They were going to run him for Governor. He had been Sheriff there." She mentions that her son, Don Carlos will be hawling freight again making about $500.

In two letters dated February 2nd, 1874, and another one of October 9th, also that year, she mentions that Don Carlos sold his interest in some mines for about $700; Also that she was operating a hotel, which seemed to be making some money, but now she was renting it. Elizabeth, her eldest daughter, had married and gone to California. Joshiah was married and had 5 beautiful children. At that time she was having some trouble with some lawyers in settling up an estate involving some $4,000. She mentions that when Elbridge, her husband, died in 1850; "we had hardly nothing at all. The improvements I made with the help of my boys have done well". From the trend of her letters, we gather that Elmira was a pretty smart business woman. The last letter in 1874 she mentions Larkin Turner Tufts; "I have just had a letter from Larkin Turner Tufts. He has just returned from San Francisco to Chelsea, Mass. He is a ship carpenter and went out there for work a year or two ago and done very well. He says he married his wife in Anson, Maine. He said he should come to Salt Lake on his return home but his ticket would not admit of his stopping on the way". (Larkin T. Tufts was active for over 30 years in Tufts Family research) One of these letters seemed to be written from Meadowville, Bear Lake.

We are sorry it isn't possible to publish all of Elmira's letters, but they cover over eleven pages of closely written letter size pages. We gather, tho, that Elmira Tufts was quite a pioneer in the state of Utah, also all of her family and descendants.

(NOTE: Other accounts will be found in the Alberta section of Chapter IX.)

N O R T H D A K O T A

FARGO, CASS COUNTY:

Early in the 1850's one of our Tufts families, a native of Maine, came west and settled at Fargo. This was Warren Tufts, (240-5) and his wife Martha (Tarbox) and members of his family. First, let us say that Warren's family descendants are large and scattered over many states, also under various names, so with the exception of one family we will try to report as many as we have discovered from this point.

Warren was a farmer, the son of Josiah Tufts, Jr., (203-5), and grandson of also Josiah, (152-5), all descendants of JOHN, (5), fourth son of PETER, (1). Warren's family consisted of two boys and four girls. Both boys married, but only one, De Witte Clinton Tufts, (277-5) had a family, so all Tufts descendants are from his family. Upon his death, which occured in 1919, The Fargo Forum spoke most highly of him as a pioneer citizen, efficient farmer and also a teacher, (several of his aunts were also teachers). His Aunt Jennie M. married Fred Carnine and had one daughter, Hazel Marie who married Frank Raymond Babcock and now lives in the Dalles, Oregon; Florence married George Howard Allen, and through a contact with Bessie Irene (Allen) Friel of Oakland, California we have a complete family record; Daisy A., married Daniel Chase Whitman, and through a contact with Miss Ruth Whitman of Bellflower, California, also Horace Tufts Whitman, (her brother) now living at Fargo, we have their complete family records. Two other descendants of Warren Tufts are Miss Ann Tufts, also her sister Eulia (Tufts) Mitchell, now living in San Diego. Please look in the California section of Chapter VII. All family records will start under (240-5) and (277-5), Chapter XIX. Should there be any missing, we assure you it was not possible to obtain them.

DE WITT CLINTON TUFTS, (277-5);

The Gargo Forum in an article dated June 8th, 1919, writes about the death of D. C. Tufts at Yakima, Washington. It recalls his early life as a settler in Cass County in 1878; "He spent a year in the Black Hills during the Gold Craze, later coming to Cass County and engaging in farming. He was born in Farmington, Maine (the home of many Tufts families), and sometime after his birth in 1852, came to North Dakota with his parents. In 1877 he found employment on the Whitman farm, just north of Fargo; Later a teacher in a rural school located on the Whitman farm. Prospecting for gold in the Black Hills was luckless work, so after roaming the hills for almost a year, he decided to return to Maine---whether he did, we do not know. He followed the northern route that he might see with his own eyes the wheatfields of North Dakota Territory, which were already becoming famous throughout the United States. From Deadwood, he hit the trail for Fort Lincoln, then located on the west side of the Missouri River. Later he located at Fargo, then a young city, but already showing signs of becoming a large city. He was for many years Treasurer of Gardner Township. Was elected to the North Dakota Legislature in 1897, and in 1898 appointed receiver of the United States land office in Fargo. He married Belle Campbell in the early eighties and their family consisted of ten children." His father was Warren Tufts, (24-5); Grandfather, Josiah Tufts, (203-5), a brother of Eldridge Tufts, the Mormon convert.

SALT LAKE CITY, THE CAPITOL OF UTAH:

Beautiful and delightful are not proper expressions of this western city. Here in about 1848 settled Elbridge, (205-5), and Elmira (Pinkham) Tufts, both from the state of Maine. Elbridge died before he could really enjoy Salt Lake City, (1850), but his widow lived a pretty busy life there until her death in 1883. We have been able to obtain many letters written by Elmira Tufts written to her friends and relatives between 1853 and 1877; extracts of a few of these letters follows;

Great Salt Lake City, November 17, 1859

To Mr. Joseph Bradford and Elizabeth:

"Dear Friends; This address is to let you know that I havn't forgotten you and often think of your kindness while in that country." (this letter was evidently directed to the Bradfords of Quincy, Ill. formerly from Maine). She mentions Josiah, (245-5), and Don Corlos, (246-5), her sons, that they have torn out a piece and cut 40 cords of wood. She asks about Uncle Sam, which would be Samuel York who lived in Quincy a short time. She continues; "I am anxious to hear of Thomas Butterfield, son of Zechariah Butterfield who used to live near my folks in Maine." (some of the Butterfields settled at Wilton, Iowa and named the town after Wilton, Maine) She signs her name,

Your friend, Elmira Tufts.

February 18, 1866; she wrote to "Dear Sister York"; "Your kind and affecting letter dated March, 1865 came to hand by my brother SUMNER last June (mail was rather slow in those days). He was on his way to Idaho City about 500 miles from here towards Oregon. But alas how soon we have to speak of death. Sumner was killed in about three weeks after his arrival, by a mean Secesh murderer, who had threatened him before he went east. Sumner was shot through the heart which killed him instantly. He was very popular here on the Union side, which was the cause of his death. They were going to run him for Governor. He had been Sheriff there." She mentions that her son, Don Carlos will be hawling freight again making about $500.

In two letters dated February 2nd, 1874, and another one of October 9th, also that year, she mentions that Don Carlos sold his interest in some mines for about $700; Also that she was operating a hotel, which seemed to be making some money, but now she was renting it. Elizabeth, her eldest daughter, had married and gone to California. Joshiah was married and had 5 beautiful children. At that time she was having some trouble with some lawyers in settling up an estate involving some $4,000. She mentions that when Elbridge, her husband, died in 1850; "we had hardly nothing at all. The improvements I made with the help of my boys have done well". From the trend of her letters, we gather that Elmira was a pretty smart business woman. The last letter in 1874 she mentions Larkin Turner Tufts; "I have just had a letter from Larkin Turner Tufts. He has just returned from San Francisco to Chelsea, Mass. He is a ship carpenter and went out there for work a year or two ago and done very well. He says he married his wife in Anson, Maine. He said he should come to Salt Lake on his return home but his ticket would not admit of his stopping on the way". (Larkin T. Tufts was active for over 30 years in Tufts Family research) One of these letters seemed to be written from Meadowville, Bear Lake.

We are sorry it isn't possible to publish all of Elmira's letters, but they cover over eleven pages of closely written letter size pages. We gather, tho, that Elmira Tufts was quite a pioneer in the state of Utah, also all of her family and descendants.

(NOTE: Other accounts will be found in the Alberta section of Chapter IX.)

N O R T H D A K O T A

FARGO, CASS COUNTY:

Early in the 1850's one of our Tufts families, a native of Maine, came west and settled at Fargo. This was Warren Tufts, (240-5) and his wife Martha (Tarbox) and members of his family. First, let us say that Warren's family descendants are large and scattered over many states, also under various names, so with the exception of one family we will try to report as many as we have discovered from this point.

Warren was a farmer, the son of Josiah Tufts, Jr., (203-5), and grandson of also Josiah, (152-5), all descendants of JOHN, (5), fourth son of PETER, (1). Warren's family consisted of two boys and four girls. Both boys married, but only one, De Witte Clinton Tufts, (277-5) had a family, so all Tufts descendants are from his family. Upon his death, which occured in 1919, The Fargo Forum spoke most highly of him as a pioneer citizen, efficient farmer and also a teacher, (several of his aunts were also teachers). His Aunt Jennie M. married Fred Carnine and had one daughter, Hazel Marie who married Frank Raymond Babcock and now lives in the Dalles, Oregon; Florence married George Howard Allen, and through a contact with Bessie Irene (Allen) Friel of Oakland, California we have a complete family record; Daisy A., married Daniel Chase Whitman, and through a contact with Miss Ruth Whitman of Bellflower, California, also Horace Tufts Whitman, (her brother) now living at Fargo, we have their complete family records. Two other descendants of Warren Tufts are Miss Ann Tufts, also her sister Eulia (Tufts) Mitchell, now living in San Diego. Please look in the California section of Chapter VII. All family records will start under (240-5) and (277-5), Chapter XIX. Should there be any missing, we assure you it was not possible to obtain them.

DE WITT CLINTON TUFTS, (277-5);

The Gargo Forum in an article dated June 8th, 1919, writes about the death of D. C. Tufts at Yakima, Washington. It recalls his early life as a settler in Cass County in 1878; "He spent a year in the Black Hills during the Gold Craze, later coming to Cass County and engaging in farming. He was born in Farmington, Maine (the home of many Tufts families), and sometime after his birth in 1852, came to North Dakota with his parents. In 1877 he found employment on the Whitman farm, just north of Fargo; Later a teacher in a rural school located on the Whitman farm. Prospecting for gold in the Black Hills was luckless work, so after roaming the hills for almost a year, he decided to return to Maine---whether he did, we do not know. He followed the northern route that he might see with his own eyes the wheatfields of North Dakota Territory, which were already becoming famous throughout the United States. From Deadwood, he hit the trail for Fort Lincoln, then located on the west side of the Missouri River. Later he located at Fargo, then a young city, but already showing signs of becoming a large city. He was for many years Treasurer of Gardner Township. Was elected to the North Dakota Legislature in 1897, and in 1898 appointed receiver of the United States land office in Fargo. He married Belle Campbell in the early eighties and their family consisted of ten children." His father was Warren Tufts, (24-5); Grandfather, Josiah Tufts, (203-5), a brother of Eldridge Tufts, the Mormon convert.

OKLAHOMA

WEATHERFORD, CUSTER COUNTY:

While we do not have any TUFTS listed in the state of Oklahoma, we have many who are descendants of AARON TUFTS, ("U") who settled in Ashland, Kentucky about 1817. We have decided to make Weatherford headquarters for descendants of MARY ELIZABETH (TUFTS) BROWN, through her family of nine children, and over 65 descendants. We will try to cover all of the nine children and their families, listing locations for convenience sake;

MARY ELIZABETH TUFTS, (1863-1953); was the daughter of William H. Tufts, (1824-1910), and granddaughter of the above mentioned AARON TUFTS; She married, in 1881, Arnold Burton Brown, (1858-1937), a farmer at Sumner, Missouri, and formerly from Fulton, Illinois. The Howard and Chariton Counties History (of Missouri) tells about him being a successful farmer and stock man; In 1883 he owned 1,200 acres of fine land including one of the best farms in that section. This, of course, was Mary Elizabeth's father, William.

Mary Elizabeth and Arnold Brown also farmed successfully and raised a family of nine; MURIAL, the eldest, married Robert Neely Linville in 1899 at Sumner; Their family consist of four children and many grandchildren; Residence now, Boliver, Mo.

EVERETT EARL BROWN, (1885-1943); Married in 1910, Fern Lutz; One son, and one grandson;

CARL RAY BROWN, (1887-); Married in 1923, Ruby Redman; Their family consists of two sons and one granddaughter. Carl is a farmer living near Elk City, Oklahoma.

ARCHIE ORVILLE BROWN; (1889-1951); Married in 1908, Jay Herring; A family of two and three grandchildren.

CORY LEON BROWN, (1891-1956); Married Vida Wright, in 1913; Their family consists of five, and also five grandchildren. At his death his residence was Kansas City, Kansas.

ANGELINE BROWN; born near Sumner, Mo. married in 1913, at Elk City, Oklahoma, Ralph Logan Lockstone. Mr. and Mrs. Lockstone operate a very fine Funeral Home at Weatherford, Okla; They have two children and four grandchildren; Angeline Lockstone accomplished an outstanding job of compiling records of her brothers and sisters, besides submitting many photos, letters, family bible records and newspaper clippings. You will note that Mr. and Mrs. Lockstone are listed as Co-Publishers of this book.

WILLIAM HARRISON BROWN, (1900-); Married, 1924, Vivian Franklin; They have a family of three sons and six grandchildren; Residence is Sweetwater, Oklahoma.

ELIZABETH BROWN; Born near Sumner, Mo.; Married, 1921, Raymond Price of Shawnee, Okla; One son, and two grandchildren. Residence, Elk City, Oklahoma.

ALBERTA BROWN: The ninth child of Mary Elizabeth and Arnold Burton Brown; Also born near Sumner, Mo.; Married, 1923, James W. Tubb of Leon County, Texas; They have a family of four sons and two grandchildren. Residence is Sweetwater, Oklahoma.

Other descendants of AARON TUFTS will be recorded in Chapter XIII; Stories and accounts of the family are in Ashland, Kentucky section of Chapter V; Also Chapter VII.

Jeannie (Taylor) Tufts, (1853-1929); Married Lieut. William Francis Tufts in 1879.

Lieut. William Francis Tufts, (384-3), (1844-1913); Great-Grandson of Adj. Francis Tufts, (63-3), of Revolutionary War fame. All descendants of James Tufts, (3), 2nd son of Peter Tufts, (1).

Clara (Tufts) Albach, daughter of the above Lieut. William Francis and Jeannie (Taylor) Tufts. Married, 1946, James B. Albach.

George Francis Tufts, (385-3), (1880-1936) son of the above Lieut. William Francis and Jeannie (Taylor) Tufts.

(NOTE; Accounts of this family will be found in Chapters III and VI; Family records on Pages 216, 217 and 218.)

MISSOURI

ST. LOUIS, ST. LOUIS COUNTY:

The ST. LOUIS TUFTS are many, we have tried to contact all, but only two have responded to our many letters, both very interesting contacts;

MRS. CLARA (TUFTS) ALBACH; Of Webster Groves, (a suburb of St. Louis). Mrs. Albach is the great-great-granddaughter of ADJ. FRANCIS TUFTS, (63-3), a descendant of JAMES, (3), 2nd son of PETER, (1). In Chapter III is a complete story and Revolutionary War record of Mrs. Albach's ancester. Her father was William Francis Tufts, her grandfather Francis William, and her great-grandfather Gardner Tufts of Medford and Boston.

Our first contact with Mrs. Albach, in March of 1956, was through an interesting one in Jackson, Wyoming. This was after finding the newspaper clipping of Adj. Francis Tufts, and the records etc. found by a junk dealer in Medford, Mass. Mrs. Albach states that at that time someone in Boston attempted selling all of these records to her father, asking $1,000 for the entire lot. In one of her letters, Mrs. Albach relates about her father;

"He, (William Francis Tufts, (1844-1913) came to St. Louis in the spring of 1866, after being discharged from the Union Army the year before. He really had intended going to Texas, but when he reached St. Louis was so intrigued with the sight of River traffic, and the lively spring weather that St. Louis can have sometimes, that he remained here. When the Eades bridge was completed in 1874, he drove the first four horse bus across--- he was passenger manager for the St. Louis Transfer Co. In those days there was no way to cross the Mississippi River other than by ferry boat and all trains from the east were broken up in East St. Louis, Illinois and passengers were brought over by bus. Father was a very strict disciplitarian having been a Lieut. in the Army, (Co. K, 32nd Mass), we, of course, as children thought he was too strict, but see now where he was entirely right". Her father married Jennie M. Taylor, of Chelsea, Mass. in 1879. Their family record will be found in Chapter XVII starting with (63-3). Mrs. Albach has cooperated with many family records, photos, letters and newspaper clippings. She married James Burlingame Albach in 1946, also of St. Louis. At one time she was a very talented musician, playing in an orchestra.

DR. JAMES MILLARD TUFTS, ("U"); Also of Webster Groves; We heard of Dr. Tufts in a most peculiar way; Early in 1955, while living at Loveland, Ohio, we noticed one day at our local B. &. O. R. R. station, a box of guinea pigs addressed to Dr. Tufts, in care of the Ralston Purina Co. of St. Louis; we followed up this lead, and in his first letter Dr. Tufts had the following to say; "At present, I am with the Ralston Purina Company and my vocation is to determine what disease conditions are causing problems in various animals raised for food, pleasure and research. With this new polio vaccine and study, my research work has been steadily increasing. The consignment of guinea pigs which was responsible for our acquaintanceship was an example of the variety of problems which make up my work".

Dr. Tufts is a graduate of Michigan State College in 1952; Afterwards he was on the Staff of the Veterinary School of Iowa State College for two years, then with the Ralston Purina Company as a Veterinary Diagnostician. Dr. Tufts family records will be found in Chapter XIII, under THE MOSES TUFTS FAMILY, ("U"), and his father, John Irving, (11).

IOWA

The state of Iowa has had its share of Tufts settlers, all farmers at that time, but many of whom developed later into business men, statesmen, also professional men. As to the first to pioneer in Iowa, we do not know, but we have record of Servetus Tufts, (212-5) being in Wilton, Jct as early as 1850 -- possibly he may have been the first -- and raising a family to become known in many states. The fertile soil of Iowa attracted many of our family from different eastern states. Ohio, Indiana and Kentucky possibly supplying the largest number of pioneers, most of them being first in Ohio.

WILTON JUNCTION:

Servetus (212-5) and Emily (Dudley) Tufts arrived at Wilton, Jct around 1850 and in 1856 we find him buying several acres of land, at $30.00 per acre, of Franklin Butterfield who was formerly from Wilton, Maine and had a great deal to do with naming the town. His brother, Ingolas Butterfield had previously married Rhoda Tufts, daughter of John, (158-5), John settling at Aurora, Indiana in 1838. Ingolas and Rhoda Butterfield were also, at one time, residents of Wilton, Jct.

In 1869, Benjamin Francis Tufts, son of Servetus, erected a new building and engaged in the hardware business. Just how many years he continued in business, we do not know, but assume for many years.

The year of 1891 found a very lively musical organization in Wilton, Jct named the "MUD CREEK RAMBLERS". Of the fifteen members, three were Tufts boys; Benjamin, Frank and Harry, all sons of Benjamin Tufts, (404-5), son of Servetus. This organization continued its activities for many years, only breaking up when several of the Tufts boys went to Chicago.

HENRY WILDASIN:

In November of 1954, a letter to the Postmaster of Wilton, Jct brought a reply from a remarkable resident of that village; Mr. Wildasin, in his first letter demonstrated he not only knew many of our family, but a retentive memory for past events. There was John Quincy Adams Tufts, (reported in the Los Angeles section of Chapter VII), son of Servetus; Ben F. Tufts, another son of Servetus, and who married Ellen Rider, a local girl; And he mentioned Frank, Harry, Ben, Charles, Jay and two daughters, Grace and Helen. Mr. Wildasin also told us about several of the Tufts boys who went to Chicago and members of a prominent quartette who sang for important meetings.

Mr. Wildasin made a special trip to the Wilton cemetery to confirm the burial places of Servetus and Emily Tufts, also John Marshall Tufts, a son. In addition to this, he sent a "History Of Wilton" that he wrote and published in 1947. The remarkable part of our correspondence with Mr. Wildasin is his age. At the time of his first letter in 1954, he was ninety-nine years of age. In 1955 the town of Wilton celebrated his 100th birthday with a big celebration, besides being Grand Marshall of the parade. On his 101st birthday last October, the Author organized a birthday card party for Mr. Wildasin, contacting members of our family from Nova Scotia to Atlanta, and from Massachusetts to the West Coast. Over thirty responded with greetings.

(Continued from Page 92)

"of his department. For two comparatively short periods he was dean of the Senior College. And during administration of President Burton, he was dean of Faculties and Vice President of the University----this was an office in which, to quot his own words, he found a "facinating but extremely difficult field". Whatever Dr. Tufts was to other men---and he played a generous role in the field of life during his time--- to his students he was ever the teacher. To himself indeed he was teacher first. Dr. Tufts selected students, judged students, recommended students as much for their character as for their intellegence.

As an author his writings were brilliant; they carried weight and today they are used as standard text-books in many of our Colleges and Universities".

Dr. Tufts was married twice; First to Cynthia Hobart Whitaker in 1891 (just before going to the University of Chicago), and who died in 1921; Second to Matilda Castro who survived him and living in Evanston, Ill. Of the two children by his first marriage, Irene, (1893-) is married and living in Chicago, (full account of Dr. Irene Mead to follow); James Warren, (1895-), now living in Amherst, Mass, Complete genealogy of this family, descendants of John Tuffs, (1704-1795), born in Ireland, emigrating to New England about 1748, will be found on Page 179, ("U") under (1). This family not being descendants of Peter Tufts (1), you also note the name was spelled TUFFS at the time of arriving in New England; Later it was changed, in Wardsboro, Vt, to TUFTS. No doubt, at one time, the name was TUFTS in Ireland.

DR. IRENE TUFTS MEAD, (1893-): Following in the footsteps of her distinguished father, Dr. James Hayden Tufts, Dr. Irene graduated from the University of Chicago Medical School; has an M.S. degree from Barnard; studied under Dr. Jung; She is now a psychiatrist of some distinction, practicing, and living in Chicago.

MRS. MATILDE CASTRO TUFTS; We are sorry to report the death of Mrs. Tufts, widow of Dr. James Hayden Tufts, on August 22nd, 1958, while living at Evanston, Ill, a suburb of Chicago; See above for complete data concerning Dr. Tufts.

MRS. EDITH M. (GOODSPEED) TUFTS, (1862-1958); On October 20th, 1958 our cousin, Edith M. Tufts passed away at the age of 96, and after a most active life. The second wife of John James Tufts, (264-5), former business man and manufacturer of Chicago, cousin Edith was active in Church work, besides other activities up to a few months before her death. A resident of Evanston, Ill more than 50 years. She was the former Edith M. Goodspeed of Nebraska. The author, and family have visited with cousin Edith many times.

ROBERT J. TUFTS, ("U"): We have had some correspondence with Robert J. Tufts of Chicago. His father was Joseph Tufts. Any further information concerning this family will be most welcomed.

WISCONSIN

WISCONSIN DELLS: We are sorry to report the death of Mrs. Ann Tufts on June 17th, 1962. Ann Tufts was the wife of Oliver B. Tufts; Their story on page 94.

NEILLSVILLE: THE WILLIAM BERNARD TUFTS, III, ("U"); Otherwise Bill and Jennie, are now moving back to Neillsville after several years residence in Tacoma, Washington. In June of 1960, Bill and Jennie were in Neillsville attending the dedication of a Memoria for Soldiers and Sailors in Withee Cemetery. This was built and presented by Bill and Jennie, Bill making the Dedicatory address. William B. is a former Insurance Executive in Neillsville, besides gathering a vast amount of data and records concerning our Tufts Families. They are also Co-Publishers of our Tufts History. Family records will be found on page 171, under (15)

LIEUT. COL. WILLIAM BERNARD TUFTS III

(1899 - 1963)

Another of our distant relatives, and good friends is gone; Lt. Col. William B. Tufts, late of Tacoma, Washington. Our correspondence dates back to March of 1955, and in that time we carried on a lively correspondence and exchange of family records.

Funeral services for Lt. Col. Tuftswas held Monday afternoon, May 20th, from the Masonic Temple at Neillsville, Wisconsin, also at Withee, Wis. Entombment was made in the Tufts crypt in Withee with military rites.

Lt. Col. Tufts of Tacoma, Washington and Neillsville, died May 16th, 1963 in Neillsville. He had been receiving care for a heart ailment and other complications since April 5th. Mr. and Mrs. Tufts had come to Neillsville shortly before that to make improvements on their home, the former Hemphill house, in preparation for their return here when he became ill.

He was born March 12th, 1899, in Withee, the son of the late D.J. and Harriet Meek Tufts. He was a graduate of Withee High School and the University of Wisconsin School of Commerce. On December 27th, 1919, he was married to the former Jennie Greta Iverson of Halstad, Minn.

Mr. Tufts served as assistant insurance examiner for the state of Wisconsin for eight years. In 1931 he became secretary-treasurer of the Lynn Mutual Insurance Companies of Neillsville. During the early 1930's he helped organize, and was the first secretary of the Wisconsin Association of Tornado Insurance Companies for years, being one of the organizers of the Central Wisconsin Association of Farm Mutual Insurance Companies.

During the World War, Mr. Tufts served in the United States Navy. He was commander of the Neillsville National Guard Company in World War II when it entered federal service. For eight years he served in the army, and was plans and training officer of the regiment when it went to Australia in 1942. He was assigned to General McArthur's headquarters in the South Pacific and was in the invasion of Leyte. After 37 months in Australia, New Guina and the Phillipines, he acted as executice officer of a jungle training regiment at Camp Blanding, Florida, until the end of the war.

In 1948 he was forced to retire from the Lynn Mutual Insurance Companies because of poor health. He and Mrs. Tufts left Neillsville in 1955 to make their home in Tacoma, Washington. He is survived by his wife; and nephew, William Kidd of Cudahy; also several cousins.

Mr. Tufts was an active Kiwanian; a member of the American Legion; past commander of the V.F.W.; An active Mason, being a member of Zor Temple in Madison; and a 30 year member of the Eau Claire Consistory.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE; We cannot speak to highly of Lt. Col. William Bernard Tufts---or plain"BILL"as we knew him. While our association was short, a little over eight years, Bill was most helpful in many ways, assisting in our Tufts Family Research, also the publishing of this book; Bill and Jennie Tufts were also Co-Publishers in this project. It was a real pleasure to have known both of them. (Family records will be found on Page 171; under 15; More about Bill and Jennie will be found on Page 101-A).

(We may well thank the local Neillsville newspaper for the above concerning, Lt. Col. William Bernard Tufts, III).

****

Lieut. Col. William Bernard And Jennie G. Tufts
At their Ranch Home, Tacoma, Washington.
(See Page 101-A-A)

Memorial Dedicated To Veterans Of All Wars, in Withee Cemetery, Withee, Wisconsin; Presented by Lieut.Col. William Bernard Tufts -- June 1st, 1961.

M I N N E S O T A

ST. PAUL:

THE HAROLD LARSON'S: These distant cousins are the first to report a visit to the graves of our common ancesters, PETER AND MARY TUFTS, (1), also sons JONATHAN, (4) and JOHN, (5); All four graves are in Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, Mass. These graves were first discovered in 1821, (one hundred and twenty one years after interment) by Joseph Tufts, a descendant; this story on pages 18-19 and 20. At that time it was known as the Malden Burying Ground. Harold Larson took some color pictures that day in September of 1959 and later presented them to to the Author in the form of slides.

Mrs. Larson is the former Marie Tufts, daughter of Frank Samuel and Helen Margaret (Witt) Tufts, (464-4). Mr. Larson is an executive with the Minnesota Mining and Manufacturing Co of St. Paul, (see Index #2 for listing of Frank Samuel Tufts, also the Larson Family). Their most pleasant visit with the Author's family in September of 1959, will be found on page 89-A.

I O W A

WILTON JCT:

We are extremely sorry to report the death of our good friend Henry Wildasin on April 28th, 1962. Mr. Wildasin was 106 years, 6 months and 8 days of age at his death; he was born in 1855. In spite of some disabilities for the past year, he almost made his 107th birthday. Mr. Wildasin was a member of Grace United Church of Christ for over 92 years; a former Banker, also publisher of the Wilton History at age 93.

Our correspondence dates back to November of 1954, when, at that time, we needed information the Servetus Tufts, (212-5) family, residents of Wilton Jct around the 1850's. Mr. Wildasin, then 100 years of age, made a special trip to Wilton Cemetery to obtain the needed data on the Servetus Tufts family-----of great value and which later uncovered many descendants in Illinois, Ohio, Iowa and California. A most remarkable man, Mr. Wildasin, and our memory of him will never be clouded.

DAVENPORT:

THE HUFFMAN'S; In May of 1962 I first heard from Miss. Laura Huffman, a descendent of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5) thru his daughter, Sarah, (1783-1856), who married Jonathan Hopkinson 1805 in Maine. Later them came to Ohio and farmed at Maineville, also Hopkinsville. At present Miss. Huffman, and her sister in California are collaborating in an extensive history of the Hopkinson Family, and descendants. Records submitted by Miss. Huffman will be found in Chapter XIX, and by consulting Index #2, under SARAH, (1783-1856).

M I S S O U R I

WEBSTER GROVES:

THE JAMES B. ALBACH'S: Mrs. Clara (Tufts) Albach, and son Robert, in October of 1962, made a special trip to Cleveland, Ohio, and a days visit with the Author and family---this will be reported in detail on page 89-B. Webster Groves is a suburb of St. Louis, and their family have lived many years in that area. There are other Tufts families in the St. Louis area, however, only one has responded to our requests, that of Dr. Millard Tufts, also of Webster Groves; more on page 100 on both families.

K A N S A S

BELLEVILLE:

THE DON EARLEY FAMILY:("U"): In April of 1956 we first heard from Don Earley, then living at Formoso, Kansas, but later moving to belleville. His mother was the former Mary Nellie Tufts, (1880-1947), daughter of Winfield Tufts, (1842-1917). Don's great-great-grandfather was Joseph Tufts, formerly of Belfast, Maine, (see the shipwreck story in the Belfast section of Chapter IV). Don married Algie Mae Jerwark and they have a family of four, (Page 183) one son, Bob is now in the Armed Forces serving in Germany. They have been operating a very fine restaurant in Belleville for the past several years. Don's grandfather, Winfield, settled in Kansas in the 1860's. Before that, some of the family were in Waterford, Pa, around the 1840's.

C O L O R A D O

DENVER:

JOHN MARSHALL TUFTS, (380-4), (1884-1960): We are sorry to report the death of our good friend and near relative, John Marshall Tufts on February 2nd, 1960, after an illness of several years. John supplied considerable valuable information, photos and records concerning his family and ancesters. His father was the distinguished John Marshall Tufts of Washington, D.C. His widow, Mrs. Dorotha (Jackson) Tufts still resides in Denver. Our correspondence dates back to May of 1956---and what a wonderful correspondence it was. John and Dorotha Tufts are also Co-Publisher of this book

There are other Tufts Families living in Denver, however, to date we have not been successful in contacting any of them.

OGDEN:

U T A H

THE ASAEL W. PRICE FAMILY: It is with regret that we report the serious illness of Asael Price, since February of 1960; Mr. Price is some improved at this writing, but not able to work. Mrs. Price is the former Lola Amy Tufts, daughter of La Forest Tufts, (438-5), a descendant of Elbridge Tufts, a Mormon Convert in Maine around 1840 and later coming to Salt Lake City. Late family data will be found in Chapter XIX, by consulting Index #2. Other accounts of the Price Family on Page 96.

AMERICAN FORK:

THE GREENWOOD FAMILY: We appreciate the interest displayed by the Greenwood Family in our Family Research, also publishing of our Tufts History. Mrs. Mercer J. Greenwood---the former May Tufts, daughter of Luther La Forest Tufts, (438-5), is also the sister of the above Lola (Tufts) Price. More will be found on Page 96 concerning the Greenwood Family, also any late data by consulting Index #2.

O K L A H O M A

GLENWOOD:

We have received information from Mrs. Angeline (Brown) Lockstone of Weatherford Oklahome concerning the death of her sister, Mrs. Murial (Brown) Linville, of Norman, Okla---following an illness of several years. Mrs. Linville was the daughter of Mary Elizabeth (Tufts) Brown, a descendant of AARON TUFTS, ("U") who came to Ashland, Ky near 1837, from Boston, Mass. Besides her own family, surviving are several brothers and sisters. Murial married Robert N. Linville in 1899. (See Page 174 for family recc

Chapter VII

TUFTS SETTLERS
OF
THE WEST COAST
CALIFORNIA
OREGON AND WASHINGTON

The first Tufts (of which we have any record) to settle on the west coast was Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, (39-2). This occured in 1849, at the time of the famous Gold Rush, and Joshua B., with his beautiful bride of three month, landing at San Francisco after a long and ardous voyage of 15,000 miles 'round the Horn from New York.

Sometime during the late 70's Larkin Turner Tufts was in San Francisco on business for a considerable length of time, in fact several years. It will be remembered that Larkin was active in family research for over thirty years. He mentions Tufts families living in California, also Oregon, in many of his letters to relatives back east. No doubt, he referred to the above Joshua B.

Many of Joshua's descendants, and also of other early Tufts settlers, are now living in Washington and Oregon, however, California can boast the heaviest Tufts population, locating in almost all sections of the state.

+ + + + + + + + +

CALIFORNIA

A FIFTEEN THOUSAND MILE VOYAGE:

JOSHUA BRADSTREET TUFTS (39-2) was an amazing man, really he was Joshua the 3rd, being the great-grandson of the Rev. Joshua Tufts, (1) (19-2) a pioneer to Nova Scotia, originally from Martha's Vineyard in 1762. Before we let Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, and his also amazing wife, Mary Kingsland Tufts start on this rugged voyage, suppose we tell you something of Joshua's background and early life.

Joshua B., as he was always known, was the first son of John Mills (35-2) and Mary Davis (2) Tufts, and John Mills Tufts was the grandson of the Rev. Joshua Tufts mentioned above. His birthplace was Middlesex County, New Jersey and the date, November 18, 1824. And how did a great-grandson of the Rev. Joshua come to be born all of those miles from Nova Scotia? Well, his grandfather, Joshua B. 2nd (3), (29-2) after marrying Pamelia Van Schaik, returned to the States before 1800, and his son John Mills was born in New York, 1801. A little complicated, but now we continue about Joshua B., 3rd.

Joshua Bradstreet Tufts resided on the Middlesex County farm, where he was born, until the age of twenty-one, when he went to New York City from the farm, some thirty miles from Manhattan, to learn the printers trade, remaining there two years. In 1849, April 23rd, he married Mary Kingsland, who was born in 1830 and a native of New York. He was then twenty-five years of age and his bride nineteen; rather young for a voyage of that kind, and length, but they had heard glowing accounts of the marvelous west, and west they went, the long way. Determined to be successful? Yes, these two young people had the ambition and resourcefulness of the 49's, and if the reader will but look at Joshua and Mary's photographs (on another page in this chapter) they will see the gentility and kindly dispositions of both. These traits helped them to become successful, leave a large family of descendants, and live long lives; Joshua B., being ninety, and his wife Mary, ninety-one. Now, lets get along with our sketch of this fifteen thousand mile voyage.

What a thrill it must have been that day in April the 24th, in 1849, the day following their marriage, for that twenty-five year old lad, and his nineteen year old bride to start on this voyage; and what did they take along with them besides their baggage? Well, he had crated material, all knocked down, for a two story building, intending to engage in a wholesale jobbing business at Frisco. And, the ship was the "CLYDE", a rugged old cargo ship with plenty of canvas to take it to any port in the world. Both Joshua and Mary were thrilled by their almost constant watching of the ship's operation from on deck. The weather continued quite calm until May 10th when they ran into a quite severe storm several hundred miles off the north coast of South America. A great deal of their canvas was ripped and the ship battered by high seas, also a quantity of their water went stale. Running through the storm, they put in at Georgetown to take on some cargo of sugar, rice, rum and molasses for Frisco, unloading much merchandise from New York City.

Joshua and Mary enjoyed their visit at Georgetown, also getting their feet on solid ground after the severe blow. From Georgetown they continued their voyage around the east tip of Brazil and to Rio where they put in to unload needed merchandise from New York and take on coffee for Frisco. Then began their long voyage through the Strait of Magellan, replenishing their water supply to last until arriving at Frisco.

Off the coast of Brazil, Mary one day saw her first shark and exclaims to Joshua, "Joshua, I see a large fish over there, something I've never seen before, what is it?".

Golden Wedding Anniversary, September 20th, 1928 at Fresno, California of William Elisha (473-2), and Sarah Ada, (Slater) Tufts; second son of Joshua Bradstreet, (39-2), and Mary A. (Kingsland) Tufts. Front Row, right to left: Ralph Slater: Grace Viola (Reynolds); William Elisha: (Father) Sarah Ada, (Mother); George Emery: Back row: Joshua Iden; Harry Lloyd; and William Raymond.

About that time one of the sailors passing by explains to Mary about sharks, and how dangerous they are in these waters. Both Mary and Joshua became good friends with all of the sailors, officers and the Captain. Captain Voss enjoyed talking to both of them, their plans and the family they hoped to have. He told them many tales concerning his years at sea and narrow escapes in bad storms.

They were now 'round the Horn and pointed up the west coast of Chile toward San Diego and on to Frisco. Never a dull moment on Captain Voss's ship, a gentleman and quite a scholar. Nearer to Frisco every day and both of our voyagers were regreting it would soon be over, and, possibly they would not see the Captain again. San Francisco, that over-grown boom town, soon hove into sight and late the afternoon of July 24th, 1849 the Clyde docked and soon afterward they were saying good-bye to Captain Voss and his crew. Three months to the day since they left New York, an eventful voyage in the lives of our two adventurers, Joshua B., and Mary Tufts.

Joshua did not find conditions as favorable as he had been told in San Francisco, so after a short stay they loaded the material on wagons and off they went for Sacramento. A store was constructed from the material carted up to Sacramento and he was in business here for several years. He finally sold the store, taking a good profit on the deal, and decided to engage in the stock business. He had already saved a few thousand dollars, and with this amount went out a few hundred miles or so on the overland trail where there were plenty of horses for sale by the emigrants at a reasonable price. He picked up around three hundred, drove them back to Sacramento, left them with a partner while he left to locate a range. Upon his return he was minus the horses and money the sale of them brought the partner, and, the partner decamped for parts unknown.

Did this discourage Joshua and Mary? No, like a number of old timers, they then crossed the river to the Yolo side and settled on a quarter section of land near what is now Washington. One of his projects was the erection of a hotel which he operated for a number of years. Later he bought an interest in a toll gate road and ferry over Lake Washington, taking in, it is said around $50,000 in two years. He then bought in with "Tule Jake Lewis" on the proposed toll road and which to this day bears the name of "Tule Jake Grade". This he helped to build both grade and trestles, but he did not stay with this proposition. In 1855 he sold his interest to Jake and settled about a mile west of Davis on what is now the Armstrong Ranch.

Here he opened a store and hotel, also blacksmith shop, which he conducted until 1860 when Davis in a small way began to appear upon the map, then he came to Davis (4) proper making this his final residence. In 1888 he built a splendid home in East Davis for his growing family. (5)

Our heros of this story seem to have prospered quite some during their ten years in the new West, and but thirty-five years of age at the time. It is claimed his was the first orchard planted in that part of California, which was around 1855. He served as a supervisor as a Democrat from Washington district from 1852-56, during rather troublous times. He displayed a wonderful amount of indurity and vitality, he seemed to be doing something all the time for a number of years, and found great pleasure in making and caring for a truck garden.

Just a few days previous to his final illness, he was cording heavy wood and seemingly nature rebelled, he toppled over and was carried in, laid upon his couch to rise no more. This was December 7, 1914 and he had just passed his ninetieth birthday twenty days earlier. Sixty-five years he had lived in California, coming in the Gold Rush Days, seeing California become a state in 1850, also the starting of the first world war. My, oh my, if Joshua B. could only be present in 1957 and meet many of the increased descendants in the State of California since his death in 1914 -- he certainly would be proud of his family.

1. Stories and accounts of the Rev. Joshua Tufts' family and descendants will be found in Chapter IX. Genealogy in Chapter XVI.

2. Mary Davis was a niece of Jefferson Davis, President of the Confederacy.

3. Joshua B. 2nd owned considerable land in New York City, Staten Island and New Jersey. We are told that he was worth over half a million dollars.

4. Another of our Tufts lives at Davis -- Warren Porter Tufts, (295-5), who for many years was a Professor of Pomology at the University of California. Story elsewhere in this chapter.

5. Joshua B's. first son, George Kingsland was born in 1853 and during the hundred and four years the family have increased into the hundreds. One member, Mrs. Harry Lloyd Tufts, in the past four years has contributed vast amounts of data, records and interesting stories concerning the Joshua B. family. She has been some ten years compiling this data.

MARY A. (KINGSLAND) TUFTS; On Friday, December 16, 1921, one of the oldest Pioneer's, and most remarkable of women passed away. Mary A. Tufts, on Friday, lapsed into the "Long Sleep" at the home of her daughter, Mrs. George B. Hoag; At the time this hardy pioneer was age 91 years, 11 months and 16 days old. She was, so far as anyone was informed, in good health, and which she usually enjoyed through her nearly 92 years. It was in 1849 when, with her husband of three months, they landed at San Francisco after an arduous voyage from New York City on the old sailing vessel, "CLYDE". They were married on the 23rd day of April, 1849, and that same day sailed, 'round the "HORN" to Frisco, 15,000 miles of ocean voyage. Mary Kingsland was born in New York in 1830, became acquainted with Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, and finally married him. This marriage opened up a new, and strange experience for this 19 year old girl. They had planned on making San Francisco their home, Joshua going into business. However, they finally decided to move on to Sacramento, at that time practically a city of tents--- and eventually prospered after some excitement and losses.

Mary A. Tufts reared a large family, ten in number, three lost in childhood, with seven remaining at the time of her death. A most remarkable woman, and mother.

CALIFORNIA

LOS ANGELES:

The city of Los Angeles rates more than a mention in this chapter of the West Coast. In this great city, also the Los Angeles and Ventura County areas, one may find many Tufts Families and their descendants. Not all are of one branch, the descendants of JOHN, (5), 4th son of PETER, (1), however, John's progenies are many and enthusiastic concerning their ancesters. We believe the first Tufts settler in this area to be;

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS TUFTS, (403-5):

. Who arrived in 1887, from Indian Territory (now Oklahoma), with his wife Susan and large family of eleven. The discovering of John Quincy Adams Tufts, (from now on we will use his initials, J.Q.A.T.) and his father Servetus, (212-5) happened in the Cincinnati Public Library several years ago while in pursuance of Tufts records in the large Greely Family History. Previously, our information had Servetus as dying at an early age. How wrong we were, he was born in 1809 in Maine, died and buried at Wilton Jct, Iowa in 1862. The Servetus story will be related in Chapter VI, Iowa section; we will confine our present story to J.Q.A.T.

John Quincy Adams Tufts was the son of Servetus and Emily (Dudley) Tufts, born on July 12th on "TUFTS RIDGE", near Aurora, Indiana in 1840. His father and family having removed to Muscatine, Iowa, we find John in 1857 and 1858 registering at Cornel College, New Haven, Iowa. Later he was established as a farmer at Wilton Jct, Iowa and in 1861 married Susan Shaw Cook. He found time to enlist as a volunteer in the Union Army, and later was sent to the Iowa Assembly, serving three terms. In 1874 he was a representative to the U.S. Congress from Wilton, serving two terms. At the close of the second term President Hayes appointed him Commissioner of Indian Affairs for the Indian Territory, now Oklahoma. For three years he served as Commissioner during a period when the Indian Territory was a very rough, tough place, and a catch-all for riff-raff and criminals.

In 1887 he decided to move further west, and with his large family settled in Los Angeles. Together with his two sons, Edward B. and William A., also his son-in-law Fred Lyon who had married his daughter Anna, they entered the sporting goods business, the firm being the Tufts-Lyon Arms Co., and which survived until 1929.

He was elected in 1890 to the Los Angeles city council from the fifth ward, serving one two year term; Later as Commissioner of Police, 1892-93. He died Sept. 5, 1902 while living at 3303 South Grand Avenue, Los Angeles. His descendants are large; At this writing we have indexed one hundred and fifteen, and no doubt, there are many we have overlooked.

For a complete genealogy of his family, see Chapter XIX, starting with (403-5).

THE TWO MUSICAL TUFTS OF LOS ANGELES:

About forty-five years ago (AB-1912) there arrived in Los Angeles a musician, par-excellence, who proceeded to establish a reputation in musical circles just as popular today as in former years. And the amazing part of this story is the fact that C. Albert Tufts, at seventy-three years of age, is maintaining his reputation as an Organist, and probably will continue to do so for some years to come.

In one of his many letters, C.A. mentions that he traveled over this country

for many years until finally he arrived at L.A., and here he stayed. One summer he studied with the famous Organist, Charles Heinroth of Pittsburgh; this was at Cincinnati's Music Hall. Over the years, C.A. has been associated with many of our finest organists, played concerts in many cities, and at one time was organist at Cleveland's First Church of Christ Scientist.

He married Frances Allen, of Los Angeles, and who is a very fine mezzo-soprano, organist and pianist. Frances Tufts assists her husband in many concerts and recitals, the two of them forming a musical team somewhat like our "Tuneful Tufts" of Washington, D.C., in fact, they should be known as the Tuneful Tufts of Los Angeles.

C. Albert Tufts is a descendant of ALMANZA TUFTS, (104-4) and Jonathan, (4), 3rd son of PETER, (1); Alamza was born in 1800, went west when a young man, settling in Illinois. More power to C. Albert and Frances Tufts, accomplished musicians and grand Tufts descendants, and may they continue their activities these many years.

HARRY LLOYD TUFTS, JR. (492-2):

Son of Harry Lloyd and Marie V. Tufts of Santa Cruz, California; Born in 1927 at Fresno, he graduated from the University of California in 1951. In 1952 associated with Westinghouse Electrical Corporation as an Electrical Engineer at L.A. Married in 1955 to Joyce Maria, daughter of Howard and Edith (Josepheson) Mathewson, originally of Providence, R.I. Harry L. is a valued associate of Westinghouse with considerable success. At the present time they have no descendants. Harry L. Jr's mother, Marie V. of Santa Cruz has, for several years cooperated in our extensive Tufts Family Research with many valuable contributions. (NOTE: See other accounts of Joshua B. Tufts, the first Tufts in California, and Harry Lloyd, Jr's ancester, elsewhere in this chapter).

SANTA CRUZ, SANTA CRUZ COUNTY:

THE HARRY LLOYD TUFTS: Early in 1954 we learned of Warren Tufts, a cartoonist of international fame, living in California, (see San Jose, this chapter for complete story) and wrote him for information. In July we heard from his Aunt, Marie V. Tufts living in Santa Cruz, and since then we have received a volume of information, records, many family photos and cooperation in this large project. For over ten years Marie has been busy gathering records of her family, besides mothering their own family of three sons, and five grandchildren.

Harry Lloyd Tufts, (483-2), is the son of William Elisha, (473-2), and grandson of Joshua Bradstreet and Mary A. (Kingsland) Tufts, (39-2), possibly the first pioneer in California, (1849--see story in this chapter). Harry's decendancy is from Capt. Peter Tufts, (2), first son of PETER TUFTS, (1). Harry Lloyd first married Lillian Petty in 1903. Second to Marie V. Smith in 1921. From 1913 to 1938 he was a member of the Fresno Fire Department retiring that year, with a disability, from active duty. Their residence in Santa Cruz has been over the past ten years.

At this time we wish to compliment Marie Tufts for the outstanding job performed for over ten years in family research. Her file comprises over 70 long letters and stacks of information--records, etc. Her time devoted, her cooperation and help has accounted for many hours of hard work -- and that much less for the Author. Family records in California start with (39-2), Chapter XVI. Other records with (19-2), The Rev. Joshua Tufts of Nova Scotia, Canada, (see Chapter IX). Thank you Marie, for your help in making this book possible.

SANTA CRUZ, SANTA CRUZ COUNTY

Four generations: Front row — Mary A. Tufts, Chester Emery, five years of age; Joshua B. Tufts (39-2); Back row — George Emery (1879-1938), father of Chester E.; William Elisha (1855-1936), father of George E., son of Joshua B. (Photo taken in 1908).

Harry Lloyd Tufts and two granddaughters: Ileen de Lee and the youngest, Ronald Denning, born January 13, 1957. They are daughters of Garry Lee and Mary Ann Tufts.

Harry Lloyd and Marie V. (Smith) Tufts (492-2), son of William Elisha, grandson of Joshua B. Tufts.

Three granddaughters of Harry Lloyd and Marie V. Tufts: Noreen Marie, Linda Marie, and Baby Diane Marie, daughters of William Kingsland and Marie Deloras Tufts.

SAN JOSE, SANTA CLARA COUNTY:

CHESTER WARREN TUFTS, (478-2),; Cartoonist of international fame, father of the comic strip, "CASEY RUGGLES", and many more. We are proud to call him Cousin, even so he may be a very distant one. While living at Loveland, Ohio we came across a clipping from the Cincinnati Post, (Sept. of 1950) in which his famous Casey Ruggles was to start in the Post on Sept. 19th. Early in 1954 we wrote Warren with the above results of having our letter given to his Aunt Marie to answer; Warren knew but little concerning his ancesters.

Warren was born in Fresno in 1925, showed an early talent for drawing, and cartoon work, at age 6. When he was 14 years of age he was enjoying a successful career as a radio writer. In 1944, while in the Navy, he got a break, he was assigned to do a weekly, "Survival", an adventure strip in the Navy base newspaper at Farragut Naval Training Center. From then on his career was with the Fresno Bee, of Fresno, California then the organizing of Warren Tufts Interprises, entering a whole new field of cartoon work, and many newspapers all over the U.S. Casey Ruggles was only the stepping-stone to really big things for Warren.

He is married to Lucille Snyder. Their residence is San Jose, where he maintains his studio -- and cartoon factory --. Their family consists of Holly G. and Nicolie. Warren is the son of George Emery Tufts, (476-2), his grandfather is William Elisha, and great-grandfather, Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, the pioneer in California. Family records are under (472-2), Chapter XVI.

DAVIS, YOLO COUNTY:

Davis was not only the home of the first TUFTS settler, Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, in 1849, (see story elsewhere in this chapter), but also of WARREN PORTER TUFTS, (295-5), the son of Rev. George Lewis Tufts, (258-5), a descendant of JOHN, (5), fourth son of PETER, (1).

Prof. Warren Porter Tufts was born at Cedarville, Ohio, 1890, and for many years has served the University of California as a specialist in Pomology, up to his retirement. After retirement he continued as a Director of the California Fruit Exchange at Sacramento and conducted research work in pruning, pollination and climate relation to the growing of fruit. He is a Fellow-AAA,S; Member of the American Botanical Society, and in 1943-44, President of the American Society for Horticulture and Science. He married in 1915, Matilda Francis Humason and their family consists of Warren George, and Margaret Louise. We salute Prof. Warren Porter Tufts, (a distant cousin of the Author) for his many years of outstanding work as an educator, both with the Oregon State College, and University of California. Residence at Davis; Family records in Chapter XIX, under (258-5). See Maineville section, Chapter V for story concerning his father.

SANTA MONICA, A LOS ANGELES SUBURB:

Some of our readers may have noticed stories by KINGSLEY TUFTS in The Saturday Evening Post. The Author did and contacted the S.E.P. for Kingsley's address, and in 1953 received a reply with records of his family, also his career. Kingsley Tufts ("U") was born in New Albany, Indiana, the son of Charles E. and Katherine (Saam) Tufts, ("U"), (you will note this family are unidentified, and will be found in Chapter XIII). Now follows his career. Graduate of the Torrence Grammer School of Torrence, California, however, he graduated from the New Albany, Ind High School. Honor student in Business from the National Association of Accredited Commercial

Colleges; Scholarship at Depauw College; A.B. and M.A. at Stanford University; Student at the University of California, 1937 to 39; He is a Public Accountant; Was also an instructor in Philosophy at the University of California; And since 1946, Procedures Consultant and Material Controller, Los Angeles Shipbuilding and Dry Dock Corp; He is a C.P.A.; Phi Gamma Delta Fraternity; And, at present, Author of many short stories, articles and poems in National magazines, principally The Saturday Evening Post. Present residence, Santa Monica. We have been able to contact several members of his family in different states.

SAN DIEGO, SAN DIEGO COUNTY:

There are several families of TUFTS residing in the city of San Diego, however, only three have replied to my many letters. MISS ANN TUFTS and her SISTER, EULIA (TUFTS) MITCHELL. Miss Ann has had a career in Personnel work, and her sister being married to Arthur J. Mitchell. Daughters of De Witt Clinton Tufts, (277-5), a pioneer of Fargo, N.D. (see that section, Chapter VI). Family records will be found in Chapter XIX. Mrs. Mitchell was most helpful in submitting family records and various amounts of information concerning her ancesters.

ROBERT G. TUFTS, ("U"); As you will note, his family still remains unidentified and we are not sure whether they may have any connection with our own PETER TUFTS,(1). Since March of 1955 we have carried on a correspondence that has produced good results, Bob suggesting many contacts. In the large collection of records, letters and papers submitted, one was an account of a ship-wreck off the coast of Maine. This you will find recounted in Chapter IV, otherwise his family records will be found in Chapter XIII. Bob is married, still residing in San Diego, and in his last letter was building a fine new home.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE); Recently we have noticed an increase in Tufts population, and families in the State of California. From information received, we believe that not far distant it will equal, or be in advance of Boston area, also the State of Maine. However, from the families indexed in Nova Scotia, it will be some time before California may equal, or go ahead of that province. Canada, generally, has a very heavy population of our family.

We invite correspondence for further information, and records from the great State of California.

SAN DIEGO:

THE ROBERT DONALD TUFTS! ("U"): Our first contact with Bob and Amy Tufts was at Fort Erie, Ontario, Canada in April of 1960; later that year they located in California, and now permanently at San Diego. Robert's father was Israel Tufts who died in Canada in 1932. His grandfather was William Tufts, presumably of the Province of Ontario. Robert has two brothers, Victor and Douglas, also one sister, Eleanor.

Bob and Amy are now enjoying California sunshine after many years in rugged Ontario. Recently they visited with Robert G. and Maybelle Tufts, also of the San Diego area, at Grossmont. Family records will be found in Chapter XIII by consulting Index #2.

GROSSMONT:

THE ROBERT G. TUFTS! ("U"): Since writing about Bob and Maybelle Tufts, of San Diego, (Page 109), Bob has retired and built a fine ranch type home in Grossmont, a fast growing suburb of San Diego. In July of 1958 a visit was made by the Author to Waterford, Pennsylvania, at which time we uncovered information in many church records concerning his ancesters. This will be reported on Page 153-A, Chapter XII.

LOS ANGELES AREA:

THE C. ALBERT TUFTS': Since February of 1956 we have carried on a lively correspondence with C. Albert Tufts, (530-4), and later with his good wife, Francis. (see Pages 106, and 107). In recent years many photos, and other material have been exchanged and just recently we received a composition for organ, "BERCEUSE IN F", by Mr. Tufts and published several years ago. As he sent two copies, one was given to an old musician friend, and the results; she praised it most highly. In 1958 C.Albert had a serious illness, followed by an automobile accident---but he still is playing his beloved organ, with one foot and one hand---remarkable.

SANTA CRUZ;

HARRY LLOYD TUFTS, (483-2), (1886-1962); We are sorry to report the death of Harry Lloyd Tufts on November 2nd, 1962 at his home in Santa Cruz; His death was the result of complication over a period of several years. His story will be found on Page 107. His widow, the former Marie V. Smith will remain in Santa Cruz for the present. Besides his widow, Harry leaves a daughter, Dorothy by a former marriage, also three sons, Harry L. Jr; William Kingsland; and Garry Lee, also several grandchildren. He was a descendant of Joshua B. Tufts, (39-2), first settler in California in 1849

RALPH SLATER TUFTS, (485-2), (1903-1962); Younger brother of the above Harry Lloyd Tufts, also of Santa Cruz, passed away 28 days after his brother.

SAN FRANCISCO;

There are many Tufts families living in the San Francisco area; All have been contacted, but not one reply to date. We often wonder, as in the Chicago area, what excuse our Tufts families may have in not sharing information, or data for a worthy cause.

PARADISE;

THE WAYNE B. GROVER'S; From what we may gather, Mr. & Mrs. Wayne B. Grover are as pleased with Paradise as the name may infer; They have lived there some eleven years, formerly of Cleveland Heights, Ohio. Mrs. Mildred (Potter) Grover is a direct descendant of Peter Tufts, (1), our common ancester, thru his third son, Jonathan, (4) several Josephs and Walter's.

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 109-B).

O R E G O N

PORTLAND;

THE RAYMOND C. TUFTS FAMILY, (449-5); We have only the highest praise for Raymond Tufts of Portland, a descendant of Elbridge Tufts, (202-5), early Mormon convert from Maine. At a time when it was almost impossible for the Author to continue work on our Tufts History project, Raymond offered his services in expediting work on our book with the publisher. Under his guidance and efforts it progressed and now finally finished. Besides the above work, Raymond and Josephine Tufts are Co-Publishers of this book. Late data and records of his family will be found in Chapter XIX, under (449-5). WE THANK YOU, RAYMOND.

SALEM;

CORA (TUFTS) KENNEDY, ("U"); Our first contact with this elderly Tufts descendant was in February of 1962. Due to her physical condition it was not possible to obtain but little data or information. She is a descendant of JOSEPH TUFTS, ("U"), (SEE PAGE 183), and married to Samuel Kennedy in 1916. She is the last of that family, the nearest being Robert G. Tufts of Grossmont, California, a cousin, (Page 109).

THE DALLES;

MR & MRS. FRANK R. BABCOCK; We have another Tufts descendant who has co-operated in our Family Research and History---Mrs. Hazel Marie (Carnine) Babcock. Her mother was Jennie M. Tufts, who married Fred Carnine, and her Grandfather was Warren Tufts,(240-5), and early settler in North Dakota in the early 1850's, coming from his native Maine; (See Page 98); Family records on Page 258.

W A S H I N G T O N

YAKIMA;

MR & MRS. JESSE LINDEMAN; Mrs. Lindeman is the former Jane Tufts, who married Jesse Lindeman. Her father was De Witte Clinton Tufts, (277-5), son of the above Warren Tufts,(240-5), a pioneer in North Dakota. Mrs. Lindeman is related to the above Mrs. Hazel M. Babcock; (Family records on Page 266).

OLYMPIA;

MARVIN ROSS, JR AND ELLA MAE TUFTS; We first heard from Marvin and Ella Mae in December of 1957, thru Marie V. Tufts of Santa Cruz, California, all descendants of Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2). Thru the co-operation of Ella Mae Tufts, with many pages of records, we found that Marvin Ross Tufts' father was also Marvin Ross, Sr, (464-2), born in Minnesota, however, his grandfather, Frank A. (463-2), was born in Farmington, Maine, the home of many Tufts families. Family records will be found on Page 207---later records after Page 212.

THE GROVER FAMILY CONTINUED FROM PAGE 109-A;

One member of their family, Walter Tufts, Jr, lived in Cleveland over 15 years ago, a former Vice President of the Cleveland Trust Company--up to his death. Mrs. Grover has two sisters, and there are many distinguished members of that family; One, an Uncle, Frederick W. Tufts, a former Vice President of the famous publishing house of Dodd, Mead & Company of New York City. We welcome the Grover's to our Tufts fold. Family records are in Chapter XVIII; An account of Frederick W. Tufts will be found in the New York City section of Chapter XII; Banker Walter Tufts on Page 195.

Chapter VIII

OUR SOUTHERN TUFTS

The first Tufts settlers south of the Mason and Dixon Line were the Francis, (357-5) and Mary Tufts family; Francis being a descendent of Jonathan, (4), 3rd son of Peter, (1). Their migration was near 1800, from Virginia, (where they had been temporarily) to Savanah, Georgia. There may have been earlier settlers, but records have not been made available.

Francis was born in Brookfield, Mass in 1780, and probably married his third wife, Mary Park Milner, of Virginia, near 1840 as their first child, Joseph Francis Augustus, (386-4) was born in 1842; Francis died in 1849 while a resident of Jones County, Georgia.

In the Chatham County Court house, at Savanah, Georgia are many old records of Tufts importance but so nearly obliterated, which makes it difficult to trace any certain litigants.

Both North and South Carolina have some interesting families, some descendents of the above Francis, others of James W. Tufts of Boston.

Texas can boast of several Tufts settlers, and their descendents; Dallas, Houston and San Antonio being well represented.

In Louisiana and Mississippi are many families, some formerly from Alabama, and the east. Orlando and New Smyrna Beach, Florida can parade many Tufts formerly of Maineville and Loveland, Ohio. Miami representing Boston families.

Our Nation's Capitol have the Washington "TUNEFUL TUFTS" of Jonathan (4) descendancy, and most accomplished musicians they are.

Yes, the SOUTH may be proud of its Tufts settlers and further along in this chapter all will be reported.

+ + + + + + +

WASHINGTON, D.C.

OUR NATION'S CAPITOL

Scouting around in May of 1954 for TUFTS material in our Nation's Capitol, I came across "THE TUNEFUL TUFTS"; otherwise, "Bill and Nancy Tufts"; and bringing that down to genealogical terms---William Osgood and Nancy (Poore) Tufts, Jr, descendants of JONATHAN, (4), 3rd son of PETER, (1). Introductions completed, we are delighted to welcome them to our Tufts fold and recount a few of Bill and Nancy's accomplishments.

You are right, Tuneful Tufts means that they are musicians and William O. Tufts may well be boasting of two illustrious and famous ancesters on their maternal side, John, (1595-1651) and Priscilla (Mullens) Alden---their great-g-g-g-g-granddaughter, Sarah Freeman Loring, (1789-1838), married Samuel Tufts, 2nd, (1759-1818), (more about John and Priscilla in Chapter XX).

Now, a little concerning those Tuneful Tufts; A clipping from a Washington Newspaper*, relates; "Nancy Poore Tufts has been named organist and music director of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Rock Creek Parish. Former dean of the District Chapter, American Guild of Organists, she has served as organist of Western Presbyterian Church from 1949 to 1956. She is married to William O. Tufts, organist at St. Stephen and the Incarnation Episcopal Church".

Besides the above, Nancy directs "THE POTOMAC ENGLISH HANDBELL RINGERS"; a group of young men and women, organized in 1954 as the first, and only, band of handbell ringers in the nation's Capitol. The band's repertoire includes classical, carols, hymns and folk-songs. Twelve (including both Nancy and Bill) crimson clad ringers handle fifty bells and ring in four and eight part harmony. The Baltimore, Md Sun of December 1956 reports the B. & O's, (Baltimore & Ohio R.R.) annual lighting of "HOLLY TREE BY THE TRACKS" at Jackson, Maryland as a Christmas Tree Celebration. Nancy's Bell Ringers participated. It was also broadcasted by Radio Station, WBAL.

Nancy received her Master of Music Degree from Syracuse University; her M.S.M. Degree from Union Theological Seminary in New York City.

Now, lets meet Bill. William O. Tufts also received his Bachelor of Music Degree from Union Theological Seminary in New York City. Early in 1951 he returned from a seven months study and travel in England and Europe. At that time he was Organist and Choirmaster of St. Thomas' Episcopal Church; where President Roosevelt held membership and attended while in Washington. That year (1951) they gave a joint Piano and Organ recital at the Kembridge, Virginia Baptist Church. Bill's Choral activities are heavy, directing many Choral Festivals sponsored by the American Guild of Organists in and near Washington.

Both are accomplished musicians involved in many concerts and recitals, and their successes are many. Much of the material for this story was supplied by Nancy Tufts over a three year period, and in spite of her many pressing activities. (1)

* No dates are shown on the clipping, we assume it was the latter part of 1956.

1. In one of her many letters, Nancy speaks about Col. John M. Tufts, son of John Marshall Tufts of Denver (also Jonathan (4) descendants), a cousin visiting them. Capt. John Tufts, famous singer and musician of St. Louis, also was a visitor.

N O R T H C A R O L I N A

BANNER ELK:

In the mountains of North Western North Carolina, on state route 194 lies a little village hardly noticable if it were not for the many fine buildings. You stop your car and ask a citizen; what is this village and what are those fine buildings? He will likely reply; "Those, sir, are the buildings of the Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation, and this is Banner Elk the biggest little village in this state." But then you are curious and ask; and who was Edgar Tufts?

He then very patiently explains that "the Rev. Edgar Tufts was a christian gentleman, born in the south some eighty-six years ago, and who when he was a young man and in college came to Banner Elk to try and help the Mountain people of all ages." He tells you of the sacrifices the Rev. Edgar made, how he slaved and talked to everyone trying to raise enough money, or material, or workmen to build a church, then a school and finally a college, Childrens Home and Hospital.

This citizen's face beams when he tells you all these things, and why shouldn't he, after all he and every other citizen within many miles distance of Banner Elk have benefited from the hours of thought and study the Rev. Edgar put into this Foundation. He never thoughtof himself, he was always thinking of what might be done to help and elivi-ate others. And, the result; as you read further in this chapter, you will learn of the accomplishments of the Rev. Edgar Tufts, then his son, Edgar Hall Tufts and finally of Rev. Edgar's co-worker, Dr. W. C. Tate, his son Dr. Lawson Tate and also Dr. Fletcher Nelson.

Now, the citizen continues, "I don't want to, for one moment, forget Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Tufts, the Rev. Edgar's good wife. She worked right at his side in most everything he did--and she accomplished many things." He continues, "she is still a-live today and still a mighty fine lady. She lives right over there with her daughter Margaret Anna who teaches English in the College."

For a few moments I consider the words of this citizen, and, why not stay here in Banner Elk and try to know more about this worthy Memorial Foundation. So I ask the citizen if it is possible to get accommodations over night, also meals. He replies that "right over there is the Lees-McRae College buildings, and that in the summer months it is The Pinnacle Inn, also that the students man and manage the Inn earning some money towards the next years college work."

I register at the Inn and find that everyone seem to be greeters, also that their aim is to make me welcome with a fine room and good food. After a good supper, I then stroll around the village talking with various citizens of the community, gathering this and that concerning the Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation. And what I found out seemed like a tale right out of a fairy book. The sad part, though, was that the Rev. Edgar only lived to be 53 years of age, when he died, also his son, Edgar Hall Tufts was only 43 when he passed away. If they could visit Banner Elk today, wouldn't they be proud of the things they started, and the accomplishments?

The following afternoon I start on my way towards Knoxville and home with a feel-ing that I have accomplished something by a visit to Banner Elk, N.C., and, reviewing the many fine services of; the Lees-McRae College, the Grandfather Home for orphan children and Grace Hospital, all a part of the Rev. Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation.

"REV. EDGAR TUFTS" (394-4)
(1870-1923)

High up in the Blue Ridge Mountains of North Carolina, 4,000 feet above sea level and surrounded by mountains of nearly 6,000 feet, nestles the little village of Banner Elk. On an estate of over 1200 acres will be found the Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation consisting of Lees-McRae College, Grandfather Home for Children and Grace Hospital; all the life work and results of the Rev. Edgar Tufts.---And, who was the Rev. Edgar Tufts?

The Rev. Edgar Tufts (1870-1923) was born at Kirkwood, Georgia (now a part of Atlanta). He was the son of Joseph Francis Augustus (386-4) and Anna Denby (Robinson of Virginia) Tufts. His father was a Confederate veteran, also an Elder in the Presbyterian Church of Atlanta. His grandfather was Francis, (357-4) and great-grandfather John (101-4); all descendents of Jonathan, (4), third son of PETER, 1.

When a young lad the family moved to Florida where his mother died. He, his father and brother Frank returned to Georgia and for many years lived at Augusta.

He was very ambitious, but poor, however, he managed to work and save enough to attend Washington & Lee College at Lexington, Va. After graduation he attended Union Theolocical Seminary. During summer vacations, while attending the seminary, he was sent as a student worker to Banner Elk, then a pioneer home mission field. Upon graduation, the home superintendent of Concord Presbytery asked that he be sent as a permanent worker to Banner Elk. He married in 1897, Mary Elizabeth Hall of Virginia and both located at Banner Elk. Besides preaching at Banner Elk, Blowing Rock, Linwell and Pineola, he became interested in the teaching of young people of the community in his home. From that group came the idea of a boarding school for girls.

The first year of the boarding school was 1900 and called the Elizabeth McRae Institute. Later being impressed by the need for medical care, he had the idea of a clinic which gradually developed into Grace Hospital.

The Rev. and Mrs. Tufts were constantly taking into their home orphan children, which in 1914 developed into Grandfather Home for Children. At the present time the home is caring for 95 homeless children.

Upon his death, which occured in 1923, his son Edgar Hall Tufts, (1899-1942) who had graduated the same spring from Davidson College, assumed, and continued the work his father had started.

It is now sixty years since Rev. Edgar Tufts first came to Banner Elk, a young minister just graduated from Theological Seminary, began his work and to preach the Gospel, and to establish the work of the Lord.

For twenty-six years he labored here. Hard work, lean years, tremendous sacrifices marked the days of those years. However he visualized the possibilities of helping mountain young folks and labored long and intelligently to bring into reality the Foundation that today is a lovely memorial of his efforts.

One of the many subjects taught at Lees-McRae College is a course in Hotel operation, sponsored by the North Carolina and Southern Hotel Associations. During the summer months, June to Sept., the College is operated by the students as PINNACLE INN and accepts transient guests.

Banner Elk is located on State Highway 194, 45 miles west of Lenoir and 43 miles east of Johnson City. It is 130 miles N.W. of Charlotte and 83 miles north of Asheville.

The author is indebted to Miss Margaret Anna Tufts, daughter of Rev. Edgar and Mary Hall Tufts, for the preceeding data and photographs. Miss Tufts teaches English at the College, besides watching over her mother, an invalid of several years.

What a memory the Rev. Edgar Tufts left at his passing; his wife and daughter are justly proud of him and his accomplishments.

(AUTHOR'S NOTE);

The following concerns the career of EDGAR HALL TUFTS, (455-4), only son of Rev. Edgar Tufts, and the receipt of a letter from Mrs. Eugenia Stinson Tufts. In February of 1957 I wrote Mrs. Tufts, at her former residence in Washington, D.C., and received a reply from Paughkeepsie, N. Y.

Mrs. Tufts is the widow of Edgar Hall Tufts, and, during her husbands management of the Banner Elk projects, lived in that delightful community.

Regarding her husband, and his father, Mrs. Tufts has the following to say, "My husband and his father, who was the Rev. Edgar Tufts, were well known and greatly loved and respected in the south for the wonderful work which they did in the mountains of North Carolina. My husband followed in the footsteps of his father, although he was not a minister. He graduated from Davidson College in 1922, and at the death of his father in January of 1923 took up where his father left off. The Edgar Tufts Memorial Association, as it was then named, grew and developed tremendously during his life-time. I am always confronted with the same feeling of frustration when attempting to tell of the glorious lives of these two men. Words are just not sufficient, and it sounds like such an unsurmountable task to put into words, that I just give up, realizing that it is true. There is so much to tell---the many projects, all under the one association, and all being done by two men who gave their lives without thought of themselves, either as to health or money---and have left their imprint upon thousands of lives".

EDGAR HALL TUFTS, (1899-1942);

Edgar Hall Tufts was the son of Rev. Edgar and Mary Hall Tufts, and judging by his smile was a grand person. This has been verified by one writer in August, 1942 Pinnicles, the bi-monthly published by Lees-McRae College. Quot; "We pay tribute to Edgar Hall Tufts as a christian gentleman, his genius as an executive, handling hundreds of thousands of dollars in gifts from friends and groups. As a builder of buildings he was facinated with construction and new enterprises; As a builder of character among Lees-McRae students, he was outstanding".

Many Editors of North and South Carolina newspapers also paid tribute to him, such as; The Index Journal of Greenwood, S.C.; The Asheville Citizen; The Winston-Salem Journal; The Charlotte Observer; The Greensboro Daily News; The High Point Enterprise and Morganton News Herald.

On January of 1923 when Mr. Tufts took charge, he found endowments amounting to $50,000; this was later sold for approximately $105,000 and helped to continue in the improvements his father had planned. Between 1923 and 1942 many improvements were finished, one being the purchasing of extra acres by which the Foundation acquired the property of the Elk River Power and Development Co. This gave them their own power

and water system. Many new buildings were constructed until today the College can compete with most any College or University of much larger capacity.

Yes, Edgar Hall Tufts managed the Foundation in a most proficient and business-like manner, and today its finances have never been in a healthier condition.

As a pleasant climax to investigating the Rev. Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation, I one day contacted Mrs. Eugenia (Stinson) Tufts, formerly of Washington, D. C., and later of Paughkeepsie, N.Y. Her return reply to my letter stated that she married Edgar Hall Tufts in 1925, that she was his widow, also that she experienced seventeen years of pleasant living with Edgar in the mountains of N.C., at Banner Elk. Mrs. Tufts is now connected with the International Business Machine Corp., at Paughkeepsie and has two children; Anna Lois (Tufts) Hayes and Edgar 3rd who married Ann Schiffer.

LEES-MCRAE COLLEGE;

The founder of Lees-McRae College, the Rev. Edgar Tufts, determined some fifty years ago to bring to the boys and girls of the mountains the same opportunity for a Christian education which was available in other regions. With this idea in view he began building, taking what he could find at the beginning, working with temporary things but always planning for permanance. He meant, whatever the physical equipment, to give the boys and girls an education which would enable them to develop themselves, serve their churches and communities, and earn a living.

With this thought continually in his mind, Mr. Tufts gathered around an open fire in his own home a handful of the more advanced pupils and taught them for several months free of charge. This was the winter of 1897-98. The following fall at mid-week prayer meeting he proposed to the people of the community the erection of a school and subscriptions were received to the value of about $250.00 in lumber and work. The enterprise having been started at home, many appeals through papers, through letters, and in person were made for help with which to finish the buildings. After months of hard work, during which a debt was never made, the dormitory and two-room academy building were ready for use.

In 1900 the first session of the Boarding Department of Lees-McRae Institute, (then known as the Elizabeth McRae Institute) was opened in a building consisting of fourteen rooms; and twelve ambitious girls were the first students.

In 1902 a two story Academy was built seventy yards west of the Dormitory, with music rooms and auditorium on the second floor. In 1910 two wings were added to the Dormitory; the Institute was really on its way to become successful; a summer Bible School, a handful of boys and girls gathered around an open fire in Mr. Tufts home, a district school bought for $23., a 22 room wooden dormitory, other temporary but staunchly servicable buildings were the start of the present Lees-McRae College.

THE PRESENT CURRICULUM: The courses are planned with two aims in view; Acceptable credit leading to a degree in an accredited four year college; Immediate use in vocation. The curriculum is not padded with courses that are not recognized by other colleges, but practical courses; this includes business courses of all kinds, hospital, laboratory technology, physical training, social and cultural, music, also religious training. And all made possible by the Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation at nominal costs.

During the summer months the college is converted into Pinnacle Inn, giving an opportunity for visitors to enjoy a cool vacation in the mountains. As an Inn, the College also furnishes work for students who are, maids, porters, waitresses and clerks. This helps to earn a part of their college expenses.

How thrilled both Mrs. Edgar Tufts and her daughter Margaret Anna must be over the

accomplishments of husband and father. Mrs. Tufts has been an invalid for several years; but Miss Tufts is active in teaching English to the boys and girls of the college.

GRANDFATHER HOME FOR ORPHANED CHILDREN:

Not long after Rev. Edgar and Mrs. Tufts located at Banner Elk, the question of orphaned children came to their attention. With a limited amount of space in their unpretentious home, they didn't hesitate to take one after another of these homeless children into their own home, and gave them the same care as their own. They found, around 1900, that their home was becoming crowded, so, the Rev. Edgar started out to promote a home for these children, also any in the neighborhood who were homeless.

Early in 1914 the Orphan's Home Department was opened on a beautiful farm belonging to the school. It wasn't long before there were fifty-one occupying the home and being educated. In addition to two dormitories---one for girls, the other for boys---the home built a school house, a complete laundry with electrical machinery, a work shop for cabinet making and for training the boys to use proper tools, and last, it completed a baby cottage making a home for fifteen tiny babies. In the same year the High School was opened.

Grandfather Home for Children (named after Grandfather Mountain) has, through the years, brought hope with its care, faith with its food, and love with its prayers as it shares the lives of children. The consecrated workers, and many friends who have joined hands across the years provide a traditional pattern of service that we both honor and respect. Considerably over 1,000 children have been cared for during the life of the home. How many more thousands to come in the ensuing years is hard to say.

GRACE HOSPITAL:

Driving west on Route 194 late one afternoon, we find one of our party needing the attention of a physician, and possibly hospital care. Where in the world, we wonder, will we be able to find a hospital, even a good old country doctor in a little mountain village such as Banner Elk. We ask a young lad at the edge of the village and were never more surprised in his answer. "Why sir, don't you know that we have one of the finest hospitals in the state right here in Banner Elk"? What is its name, and where is it, we ask? "Right over there, sir, that big stone building, that is Grace Hospital". We thank the lad and hurry to the hospital.

And, what a surprise we received upon entering. A smiling receptionist asked if she might help us; and we told her our troubles. It wasn't long until we were sitting in one of the Doctor's offices, and he made us so welcome, we almost forgot our troubles. In no time at all we were given medical attention and soon ready to leave. However, before we were on our way, the good Doctor told us considerable about the hospital, and the Rev. Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation.

Grace Hospital was started in 1907, the first subscriptions coming from the mountain people. Then through the generosity of Mrs. Helen Hartley Jenkins, of New York City, the first building was completely furnished, also fully equipped with operating room, laboratory and several beds. Today it offers ninety-five beds and fifteen bassinets to the approximate 15,000 people in the mountainous area. In 1910 Dr. W. C. Tate joined Mr. Tufts, and through Dr. Tate's leadership the hospital grew through three buildings to its present capacity. When his father resigned after forty years of service, Dr. Lawson Tate succeeded.

Today the motto of Grace Hospital is, "DOING THE MOST FOR THE GREATEST NUMBER OF PEOPLE AT THE LEAST POSSIBLE COST". What a nice motto; it is typical of the thoughts of, and left by the Rev. Edgar Tufts.

PINEHURST, NORTH CAROLINA:

About 1893 James Walker Tufts, of Boston, came to North Carolina seeking a good location for a resort hotel and rest haven for folks who needed a change in both health and climate. How well he succeded is evidenced by the large resort now operated by his descendants at Pinehurst. His son, Leonard, was active with J. W. up to his father's death in 1902. After Leonards death in 1945, his two sons, Richard S. and James W. have carried on with the assistance of Peter, Richard's son.

James Walker Tufts, it will be remembered, was a manufacturer of silverware and Soda-water fountain equipment until about 1898; This was in Boston. Richard S. Tufts, grandson of James Walker Tufts, is president of the U. S. Golf Association and much of his time is occupied with golf details in almost every state and Canada. Sometime ago he was reported being in London in the interest of the Association.

Pinehurst has developed into one of the leading golf centers of the world; Fine resort hotels and excellent golf courses. We take our hats off to the Pinehurst Tufts in elivating the golf game, also operation of excellent Resort Hotels.

S O U T H C A R O L I N A

STATE PARK:

Here at State Park, in a beautiful setting a few miles from Columbia the Capitol, resides Mrs. Anne Lou (Tufts) Carlton, daughter of Joseph Francis Augustus Tufts, (386-4). Anne Lou married Dr. Benjamin H. Carlton, a practicing physician up to his death in 1937, and raised a family of three fine sons; Benjamin T., with the Army and at present at Fort Polk; Francis Barry, residing at State Park; Daniel Edgar, a minister at Barnardsville, N. C. Anne Lou Carlton is a sister of Arthur Tufts, the builder of Atlanta (his story in the Atlanta section, this chapter), and Barry (R. B.) Tufts; also of Atlanta, (his story also in the Atlanta section, this chapter). Mrs. Carlton has sent the Author some very interesting papers; old wills from Savannah, Georgia; letters from Larkin T. Tufts, etc.

(AUTHORS NOTE:)

We might add that Annie Lou (Tufts) Carlton is also a sister of the Rev. Edgar Tufts of Banner Elk, N.C. His story, and career to be found elsewhere in this chapter.

Atlanta Georgia

JOSEPH FRANCIS AUGUSTUS TUFTS, (386-4), (1842-1900), son of Francis Tufts, (357-4), who settled in Savannah, Georgia about 1800, later to Atlanta. This photo of Joseph Francis was taken about 1860 upon finishing College. It was supplied by his daughter, Anne Lou (Tufts) Carlton, now living at State Park, S. C. Family records will be found in Chapter XVIII under (357-4), other accounts of this remarkable family in the Atlanta section of Chapter VIII.

G E O R G I A

Today, Georgia's heaviest Tufts population is in Atlanta; A little over one hundred years since the first Tufts family settled there, and the first in Georgia was near 1800 when Francis and Mary (Parks Milner) Tufts, (357-4) left Savannah and settled in Jones County where he lived and raised his family until his death in 1849.

There were seven in his family; four boys and three girls, and of his family we have records of only one boy and one girl; Mary Ann, who married William Thomas McCullough and Joseph Francis Augustus Tufts, (390-4), who, in 1865 married Anna Denby Robinson, and also in Jones County started a large family. Joseph Francis was in Florida for a while, but returned to Georgia, and finally Atlanta where their family of seven resided. The Tufts and McCullough families had extensive plantations in Jones County, and of course many slaves who after the war came north and settled in Cleveland, Ohio. These slaves acquired the Tufts name, using all of the family given names, and today we find them listed in the Cleveland Telephone directory.

ATLANTA:

We do not have the exact date that descendants of Francis and Mary Tufts settled in Atlanta, but we do know of their activities, their marriages, also their contribution to making Atlanta the great city of the south.

FAMILY OF JOSEPH FRANCIS AUGUSTUS TUFTS, (386-4), (1842-1900):

Joseph's family consisted of seven; Francis Milner, the eldest, married in 1898 and had a family of five; one son FRANK and a daughter Ruth, the other three of which we have no record; The second son, Edgar, died at an early age; HATTIE, married S. E. Cooper, their family of six were; Joseph; Ernestine; Jennie Lou; Margaret; Elizabeth and James. ANNIE LOU, married B. H. Carlton and lives at State Park, South Carolina. EDGAR, (REV), A complete story of his activities and successes will be found in the Banner Elk, North Carolina section. R. B. (Barry) (392-4); Married Eugene Featherstone and of their family of three, Francis, Barry and Featherstone, they boast of seven grandchildren. Barry received an education in engineering and building and at age eighty-one we find him inspecting many public buildings near Atlanta, planning to continue his work for several years. ARTHUR, (394-4), Married Jeanie Wilcox, had a family of four, three boys, Arthur Jr., Rutledge and John Robinson all living in Atlanta. Arthur Sr, before his death in 1920, at age forty-one, accomplished more than the average, not only in Atlanta, but in Dallas, Texas; Los Angeles, California; Kansas City, Missouri; Baltimore, Maryland and Winnipeg, Manitoba. He was thirsty for knowledge, his years at Hampton-Sidney, his college days and education in engineering and building he took seriously---later he helped other boys and girls to obtain an education, remembering the struggle he had for knowledge. At fifteen we find him clerking in a grocery store, but a little later as Resident Engineer of the Tennesse Central Railroad. However, he was convinced he must be a builder and accepted a contract for railway construction in the south. He saw this through, then came a series of building contracts in the above named cities to build Coca Cola factories. While in Baltimore, he and his brother, Barry, secured a contract to cover, with a viaduct, the unsightly stream known as Jones Falls. He could have remained in Baltimore, but Atlanta wanted him to build Emory University, which he did and transformed a forest into a beautiful, and great school of learning.

On many of these big jobs both brothers worked side by side, but on February 23rd, 1920 this builder was called by the Master Builder, however, Arthur Tufts left many fine monuments of his engineering and building ability in many parts of the U.S. and Canada.

Descendants of this interesting and talented family of Joseph Francis Augustus Tufts are still residents of Atlanta; We must report a granddaughter of Arthur and Jeanie Tufts, Elizabeth Tufts, now a High School student and member of a famous Bell Ringing group who have appeared on T.V. in New York City, also Washington, D.C.

MACON, GEORGIA:

Here are located the famous TUFTS SPRINGS, about two miles south of the city, and near Seven Bridges. These springs were, at one time, owned by the Joseph Francis Augustus Tufts family. The water was exceeding pure and a tablet erected in Europe, by someone we do not know who, says; "Finest Water in the World, except Tufts Springs, Macon, Georgia".

At one time the water from these springs were connected with several other springs, pumped into a tower and supplied drinking water for the city of Macon.

SAVANNAH, GEORGIA:

At one time Gardner Tufts, (356-4) lived in Savannah, possibly other members of his family; He was a brother of Francis Tufts, (375-4) who settled in Georgia about 1800, ancester of the Atlanta Tufts families, (reported in the Atlanta section, this chapter). There are many old wills recorded at Savannah by former Tufts'; One, the will of SYNIXTEN TUFTS, (the original in very bad condition and we are not sure this is the correct name) made in 1790; It starts out as follows; "In the name of God, amen and Synixten Tufts of Chatham County, state of Georgia, the afore said being sick and weak of body, but of sound mind, memory and understanding;" etc, etc. He speaks about property in the Township of Piles Grove, N.J. (those were his plantations). He mentions his brother John, (354-4), also several others of whom we have no record. Of Gardner Tufts family, or descendants, we have no records.

M I S S I S S I P P I

WAVELAND, MISS:

January of 1956 a contact was made with IRWIN W. TUFTS, now retired from the Public Service Co. of New Orleans. Sorry to say that his family are one of our Unidentified families, records being lost or destroyed many years ago. His father was Captain Alfred Tufts, his grandfather also Alfred who married Clarisse Miller. There are descendants of Alfred Tufts also in New Orleans. Upon the death of his father, Capt. Alfred, who at that time lived in Algiers, (a suburb of New Orleans), a very glowing account was published in New Orleans papers concerning Captain Tufts. His business in New Orleans was known as Connel & Tufts up until his death in 1897.

VICKSBURG, MISS:

In Vicksburg lives Mrs. Nettie Mae (Tufts) Guy; Her father was Albert Tufts, brother of Capt. Alfred Tufts, (above); Nettie Mae Tufts married the Rev. B. A. Guy, minister of the Baptist Church in Vicksburg. Rev. Guy was killed in a gas explosion at Brandon; Records of this entire family will be found in Chapter XIII.

L O U I S I A N A

NEW ORLEANS, LA:

There are several Tufts families living in the New Orleans area, all descendants of the Alfred Tufts mentioned above. We have tried to contact several Tufts living there, but only one, Albert Cobb Tufts answered; He was also a son of Albert Tufts, and brother of Nettie Mae (Tufts) Guy of Vicksburg. Other Tufts boys have lived in New Orleans at different times, all mentioned in other chapters.

T E X A S

HOUSTON, TEXAS:

One of the outstanding Tufts descendants is Mrs. Ellen M. (Watson) Greer, her grandmother being Mary (Tufts) York of Maine. Ellen M. married Walter James Greer in 1953, a micropaleantologist, and their residence is Houston. She was born in New Sharon, Maine, graduated from New Sharon High School; Attended Gates Business College; A special course at Boston City Hospital and Massachusetts Eye & Ear Infirmary, afterwards trained in the Department of Ophthalmology at Washington University, St. Louis. Became a Certified Orthopic Technician in 1950, practicing since that date in Houston.

I first heard from Mrs. Greer in August of 1954 and as she is an ardent genealogist, has supplied some very valuable material; records, stories, history and Tufts facts. In 1955 she and Mr. Greer made a trip to Maine and visited with our family at Loveland, Ohio, (where the Author resided at that time). We can never thank Ellen Greer enough for her cooperation and help in this large project.

OLIVE MAY (MALSCH) WARD:

In January of 1956, through Irwin W. Tufts of Waveland, Miss., we heard of Mrs. Ward and received a very delightful letter in answer to our request for information. Mrs. Ward, for a number of years, has been interested in her Tufts ancestry and gathered a large collection of records and information through contacts in Boston; Her mother was, Maria Adele Tufts, daughter of Eugene Tufts, (239-5), descendant of JOHN, (5), 4th son of PETER, (1). Her mother was born in Boston and in 1891 married Herman Charles Malsch of Texas. Her grandfather, Eugene, came from Maine to Galveston in 1868, later moving to Houston where he died from an accident. All of the family are buried in Houston. Her family dates back to some very rugged Maine pioneers, all descendants of Benjamin, (113-5) 4th son of the above JOHN. Family records will be found in Chapter XIX under (239-5).

DALLAS, TEXAS:

WARE G. AND RUA TUFTS;

Through a cousin, also Ware Jennings Tufts, of Tugunga, California, we first heard of the above family; It seems that their son, John F. Tufts had been cited by the local Junior Chamber of Commerce, (Dallas) as the outstanding farmer of that section. (1955). Young John had quite a record with the Dallas County Artificial Breeding Association, of which he served as director for five years. Also in 1957 he received another award in the same class.

In 1955 the family knew only of an ancester, Deacon John Tufts, but Mrs. Rua Tufts became interested and started contacting other members of the family until we had a pretty complete picture of ancesters and descendants. The family is a large one and much too lengthy to record here, and as they are one of the Unidentified families, it will be found in Chapter XIII under heading of JOHN TUFFS OF IRELAND. John spelled his name TUFFS when he settled in the New England States, but later his son changed it to TUFTS. There are other families of Tufts in the Dallas area, but so far no contact has been made with them.

SAN ANTONIA, TEXAS:

COLONAL HORACE A. TUFTS; Another one of our Unidentified Tufts Families living in Texas; we are sure that his ancesters were related to PETER TUFTS, (1), but records have not been found to identify the family. He was an Air Force commander in World War 2; Continued in the Air Service after the finish of the war and stationed at San Antonia; He and Mrs. Tufts, Helen B. (Burns) have one son living in New York City, an executive with General Electric Company in their main office. Family records will be found in Chapter XIII under heading of JAMES B. TUFTS.

T E N N E S S E E

MADISON COLLEGE, AND, LAWRENCEBURG, TENN:

A close cousin of the Author's lives in both of the above delightful Tennessee towns; BERTHA LOU (TUFTS) BARHAM; Her father was Eben Parker Tufts, (262-5), and a descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), also the Author's great-great-grandfather. Early in 1953 it was suggested by a cousin Mrs. Edith M. Tufts of Evanston, Illinois (now age 95) that I contact her niece then living in Robestown, Texas for family records. At that time I had just started my family research and I did not know the identity of my great-grandparents. Mrs. Barham not only supplied this information, but a vast amount of other much needed records, and hard to find at that time. She now lives in Tenn. and divides her time between three sons who live in Madison, Lawrenceburg and Chattanooga.

The strange part about hearing from Mrs. Barham after fifty-four years was; that in 1899 Bertha Lou visited our family at Christmas time while we were living at Maineville, Ohio.

F L O R I D A

THE ORLANDO TUFTS:

Of course the TUFTS go south; Here at Orlando our near cousins, SETH G. AND MARGIE TUFTS now live, formerly from Loveland, Ohio, and originally the family was of Maineville, Ohio origin (where so many Tufts families settled, some of them going to all parts of the U.S. and Canada). Seth is the eldest son of Oscar Baker Tufts, (261-5), and together with all other Tufts of Maineville origin, descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5).

Seth is retired, but handles a mean fishing pole, having some large ones credited to his record. His sister, Bessie (Tufts) Nicholson, also lives in Orlando, having quite a family, also grandchildren in that area. Her family; Beverly B.; Betty L.; and Marjorie M.

Seth and Margie's family consist of Martha (now a resident of Florida) and Jack, (John Oscar) living at Loveland, Ohio, (reported in Loveland section of Chapter V.).

NEW SMYRNA BEACH, FLORIDA:

A few miles east of Orlando, here we find EMMA (TUFTS)ERTEL; Sister of Seth Tufts (above) and wife of HARRY W. ERTEL, formerly of Maineville, Ohio. They have a family of four; Arthur L. who died in 1950; Virginia E; Wilford L; and Miriam T; Records of both families will be found in Chapter XIX, under (261-5).

In June of 1957, both Seth and Margie, Harry and Emma celebrated their 50th wedding anniversaries at New Smyrna Beach; many of the family attending.

LIMONA, FLORIDA:

THE MERLE TOWLE FAMILY: Leona D. Tufts, originally from Maine, married, 1934, Merle Towle, a Television Engineer. Leonia's father was Burham W. Tufts ("U"), a descendant of JOHN TUFTS, one of the Maine pioneers at New Gloucester, Maine. This family, no doubt, are direct descendants of PETER TUFTS,(1), however, to identify them is difficult due to lost records. Records available will be found on Page 158, and following pages.

MIAMI, FLORIDA:

THE JAMES E. NORRIS FAMILY: Elizabeth (Betty) Tufts, daughter of Herbert William and Geneva Holder (Perkins) Tufts, married in 1954 to James E. Norris of Miami. Betty's father and mother have lived many years in Guanajay, Cuba. All family records will be found on Page 226, under (365-4). LATER; Herbert William and Geneva Tufts are now residing in Miami, Florida, after 49 years of residence in Cuba. They decided to return to the States due to the present political disturbance. Their story is reported in the Cuba section of Chapter X.

TAMPA, FLORIDA:

In a letter dated December 10th, 1957, to his cousin, Mrs. Harry Lloyd Tufts of Santa Cruz, California, Frank S. Tufts, (descendant of Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19--2)), writes from Tampa; "Here is something that may interest you. While passing a cemetary the other day we noticed a very large stone with our name on it; this is what we found;

CHARLES E. TUFTS
BORN 1850- DIED 1930

(And on the other side)

MAETILDA REILEY PEDIGREE
BORN 1865- DIED 1943.

We could find no other Tufts in the Tampa Phone directory". Frank S. Tufts is the father of Marie (Tufts) Larson of St. Paul, Minnesota, (see Page 101-C). Records will be found under (464-2), Page 207.

It may be that Charles E. Tufts is the father of KINGSLEY TUFTS, of Santa Monica, California; The Author; (An account of Kingsley and his career will be found in the California section of Chapter VII).

WASHINGTON:

"THE TUNEFUL TUFTS": On page 111 will be found a detailed story concerning our distinguished Washington Tufts---William Osgood and Nancy (Poore) Tufts, jr, musicians Par Excellence.

On June 15th, 1960 they left Washington on a three months tour of the British Isles---this also covered Ireland, Scotland. Wales, Belgium and the Passion Play. Their headquarters were with Mr. A.A.Hughes of the Whitechapel Bell Foundry of 32 Whitechapel Road, London. Incidently this foundry has been casting bells for over 300 years at the same location, and of course, furnished bells used by the Nancy Tufts Washington Bell Ringers Group. We understand that the Abingdon Press, early in 1961, published Nancy Tufts book, "THE JOY OF RINGING".

One evening before Bill and Nancy left London, our relative, J. Elsden Tuffs visited with them at the Hughes home.

MR. & MRS. BEVERLEY ROBINSON: After visiting Lebanon and Maineville, Ohio in the summer of 1960, Mrs. Robinson contacted some of our relatives living at Loveland, Ohio and obtained the Author's name. She is the former Winafred Corwin, a granddaughter of Benjamin Wickersham and Mary (Tufts) Corwin. Mary, or Molly, Tufts was a daughter of Josiah and Henriette Tufts, formerly, formerly of the Lebanon-Maineville area. They were married in Lebanon in 1865. Just who Josiah and Henriette Tufts, (1819-1878) and (1819-1891) may be, we do not know at this time; however, they must be desdendants of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5). Mrs. Robinson mentions that besides Mary, or Molly, Josiah Tufts had two sons, Caleb and Perry; We have no record of either.

MARYLAND ---- VIRGINIA

There are Tufts families living in both of the above states; we have tried many times to contact these families---however, to date no replies to any of our letters. The son of one Tufts living in Virginia, earleir in 1962, married a Cleveland, Ohio girl, and they are now living in the Cleveland area. No replies from this source.

NORTH CAROLINA

BANNER ELK:

We are sorry to report the death of Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Tufts on August 22nd, 1958. She was the widow of Rev. Edgar Tufts, (392-4) who pioneered in missionary work at Banner Elk in the 1890's. One daughter, Miss. Margaret A. Tufts still retains a home at Banner Elk, altho she is now teaching at St. Andrews Presbyterian College in Laurinburg, N.C. Banner Elk story will be found on pages 112 to 116.

PINEHURST:

This famous Tufts Resort, (see Page 117) was publicized by a fine story in the September 10th, 1962 issue of Sports Illustrated Magazine---very interesting.

GEORGIA

ATLANTA:

We are sorry to report the death of Barry (R.B.) Tufts, (393-4) in 1959. Even at age 83, Barry was active and working shortly before his death. Besides his widow, he leaves a son and two daughters, also seven grandchildren. We enjoyed his correspondence very much. See Page 118 for an account of Barry and his family.

STATE PARK::-

ANNE LOU (TUFTS) CARLTON; Sister of Rev. Egdar, (392-4), Barry, (393-4) and Arthur, (394-4) Tufts of Banner Elk, N.C. and Atlana, Georgia, passed away in 1959. Anne Lou was the widow of Dr. Benjamin H. Carlton, also mother of three sons, (see Page 117). We will miss Anne Lou, and her letters; (Family records on Page 228).

F L O R I D A

NEW SMYRNA BEACH:-

In February of 1958, Harry W. Ertel, (1884-1958) passed away after a short illness, (see Page 122). Surviving is his widow, Emma (Tufts Ertel, also two daughters and a son. Harry Ertel was born, and raised in the same community as the Author, Maineville, Ohio. (Family records on Pages 263-264).

ST.PETERSBURG:-

On February 11th, 1962, the Author was surprised with a Long Distance call from St. Petersburg, and the caller announced that he was William Kingsland Tufts. We were delighted to receive this call and welcome William K. to our Tufts fold. His father was Fletcher Tufts, his grandfather, Gorman Jr, and great-grandfather also Gorman, Sr, (all "U"), (1844-1929). Page 162 is devoted to this family, and later data will be found on Page 184-A. Ariginally we learned of the Gorman Tufts family thru Kingsley Tufts of Santa Monica, California, a contributor to the Saturday Evening Post.

MIAMI:-

Our good friends, and relatives, the HERBERT WILLIAM TUFTS, (365-4),(Page 226), reported in the Cuban section, (Page 138), have now returned to the States. Cuba became a little uncomfortable, so they returned to Miami to be near their daughter, Betty.

T E X A S

SAN ANTONIO:-

What a pleasant surprise the visit of COL. HORACE A. TUFTS, ("U") on July 9th, 1962---the day following our 50th WEDDING ANNIVERSARY CELEBRATION, in Cleveland Hights, Ohio. Col. Horace was on his way home after visiting with relatives in the east ---New York State. We certainly appreciate these visits with members of our Tufts families. More about Col. Horace on Page 121---family records on Pages 165-166.

T E N N E S S E E

TRENTON:-

On Page 247, under (163-5), are a few lines concerning Prof. William Tufts, 2nd, (219-5), (1823-1859) and his connection with Andrew College of Trenton. In August of 1961 we wrote the Librarian of Trenton Public Library and received a reply from Mr. Leslie W. Smith of the Gibson County Library. Mr. Smith states that Andrew College was chartered by the State on February 26th, 1851, and continued operating until it was closed in 1861, and then operated as a hospital. In a history of Andrew College, Prof. Tufts is named as a teacher. Just how many years Prof. William was with the College we do not know, but we assume from 1851 till his death, which occured in 1859.

THE EDGAR TUFTS MEMORIAL FOUNDATION

BANNER ELK, NORTH CAROLINA; **********

On pages 112 to 116, inclusive, you will find a complete report and story of the project started around 1890 by the Rev. Edgar and Mary Elizabeth (Hall) Tufts,---Presbyterian Missioniaries from Virginia---. These stories tell of the vast amount of hard work by the above up to Rev. Edgar's death in 1921. After that, his son, Edgar Hall Tufts II, assumed full charge and managed well until his death in 1942.

Edgar Hall Tufts managed so well, during those twenty-one years, that he left the financial condition of the Banner Elk project over double than when he assumed charge. He also work hard and intelligently and memory of father, mother and son are well represented by the present Edgar Tufts Memorial Foundation. Therefore we give full credit of the present healthy condition to the Edgar Tufts family; and this also includes their only daughter, Miss. Margaret Anna Tufts who devoted many years in teaching at Lees-McRae College, one of the many projects at Banner Elk.

At present Miss. Tufts has a teaching assigment, after joining the faculty of St. Andrews Presbyterian College at Laurinburg, N.C.---This was in 1961--- While she still remains a summer resident at the old Tufts home in Banner Elk, she no longer is officially connected with the Foundation.

Edgar Tufts III, son of Edgar Hall and Eugenia (Stinson) Tufts, is now married and living at Wilmington, Delaware.

Family records will be found on pages 228-229, also any late data on page 232-B; Banner Elk accounts on pages 112-116, Inc.

****

C H A P T E R I X

T H E T U F T S O F C A N A D A *

O U R

A C R O S S T H E B O R D E R C O U S I N S

Not all of our Tufts Families discovered in Canada are descendants of our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1)[1], the emigrant who came to Charlestown, Massachusetts in 1638 from England.

We are sure, however, that all families who spell their name TUFTS, and whose ancesters came over from either England, Ireland, or Scotland, are somehow related. That could be away back there in the dark ages, beyond 1617 when PETER was born in England. To date we have not been able to establish aneesters beyond that date.

The subject of variations of our name, other Tufts families, Tufts Towns, etc, is thoroughly discussed in Chapter I, also the results of many investigations made in five different foreign countries. (See Chapter X).

In Canada, Tufts Families have prospered and multiplied in several provinces; Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, Quebec, Ontario, Manitoba, Alberta and British Columbia. Many of these families came direct from England or Ireland, others from the States--- some descendants of those same families, returning to the States later, and one par- particular family traveling 15,000 miles, the long way, to California[2] in 1849 and es- tablishing a very large family. (See Chapter VII).

Stories of the movements and accomplishments of ancesters and descendants of var- ious families will be found elsewhere in this chapter. Should we have missed any, it was not intentional, the information, in all probability was not made available, or arrived too late for publication. It will, however, be reported later.

We now travel across the Dominion of Canada, East to West, visiting the different provinces and relating about Tufts Families as we have known them.

RESEARCH IN CANADA

****

Research in Canada, we believe, from Nova Scotia to British Columbia has been most thorough; We have been disappointed in response from many locations, however response from Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, Quebec, Ontario, Alberta and British Columbia has been rewarding.

On the following pages of this chapter will be found accounts of contacts with Roby W. Tufts, (109-2), the late Lila (Tufts) Smith, also the late J. Gordon Tufts and his brother, Edward G. Tufts, both ("U"), the descendants of both Robert and Stephen Tufts, ("U"), also the descendants of Elbridge Tufts, (205-5) and Everden Garnet Tufts, ("U").

We will be happy to know of any new developments, or any new families not covered in the following pages, and chapters, or any errors.

****

THE AUTHOR.

known them.

* The first Tufts contact in Canada was Robie W. Tufts, (109-2), a descendent of the Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2), possibly the first Tufts settler (more about Rev. Joshua later in this Chapter) in Canada. Miss. Ellen P. Webster, Librarian of the Halifax Memorial Library, Halifax, Nova Scotia, had suggested I write Robie, that was in May of 1954, he replied immediately and with one of the most surprising jack-pot information, records, data, old letters and many old photos. This not only helped our research in Canada, but in many of our 48 states as his family had multiplied and many returned to the states, some as far as California. My second contact was in Toronto with Mr. J. Gordon Tufts, later with is brother Edward G. Tufts of London, Ontario. Then in quick succesion I made contacts in British Columbia, Alberta, New Brunswick and Quebec. A little later Mrs. Lilla Tufts Smith (another descendent of Rev. Joshua) sent me some most valuable records, letters and photos and which are a valuable addition to any TUFTS·MUSEUM; (Sorry to say, Lilla Smith passed away this june, 1957).

1. For the benefit of our Canadian Tufts, an account of PETER, (1) and Mary Tufts will be found in Chapter II; Common ancester to most of our Tufts Families.

2. A complete story is told concerning this trip in Chapter VII; a descendant also of the Rev. Joshua Tufts.

+ + + + + + +

THE MARITIME PROVINCES

"NOVA SCOTIA"

Of all Canadian Provinces, Nova Scotia may boast the heaviest of Tufts population. Halifax; Tufts Cove; Amherst; Aylesford; New Germany; Wolfville; Digby; Middleton; Caledonia and Springfield may be considered with the most Tufts families.

Descendants of Rev. Joshua Tufts, (1) (19-2) who came to Fort Cumberland in 1760 we believe to be the first Tufts settlers in Nova Scotia, and his descendants are now holding first place. There will follow in this chapter many stories and accounts of Rev. Joshua and his large family of descendants.

Stephen Tufts, (2), who died near New Germany in 1868, lived in that neighborhood many years. At what time he settled in Nova Scotia, or from what point he may have emigrated, we do not know at this time. We have found, however, hundreds of his descendants living in both Nova Scotia and Massachusetts.

We have had marvelous cooperation in supplying information and records in all sections of Nova Scotia; many persons, not related, helping in many ways to obtain both contacts and valuable records.

While the author was unable to visit Nova Scotia, one cousin, with his family did vacation up there---Arthur G. Tufts, his wife Doris and two daughters, Jane and Anne--- and returned with reports of contacts with cousins, also many valuable records. We hope to give you a good report of our Nova Scotian cousins.

1. Descendants of Rev. Joshua Tufts have been discovered in many states. California holding first place, (see Chapter VII) possibly New Jersey next.

2. We cannot find an ancester for Stephen Tufts; we are sure that he is a descendant of Peter, (1). Many records in Nova Scotia have been either lost or destroyed. We hope, however, some day to establish his identity.

(AUTHORS NOTE");
Concerning the present TUFTS population, we believe it to be over 300; Many are descendants of Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2), others not identified. A total population since 1760 could be well over 500.
It is a possibility that Nova Scotia may have the heaviest Tufts population, outside of the Boston area. Many Tufts families now living in N.S. have never replied to our several letters of inquiry.

"REV. JOSHUA TUFTS" (19-2) *
(1716-1767)
HIS CAREER AND DESCENDENTS

The Rev. Joshua Tufts was a very remarkable man. Remarkable in many ways, not only as a Minister and Chaplain, but father of many notable descendants of his family of thirteen. Some of his family remained in Nova Scotia, others returned to the States and are heard of in California (1), also New York State and New Jersey.

Joshua was the son of Rev. John (2), (8-2), and Sarah (Bradstreet) Tufts, and his birthplace was Newbury, Mass, October 4, 1716, where his father was preaching at the time. Of a family of five, Joshua was the only boy to live and mature to manhood. He received a liberal education and when twenty years of age graduated from Harvard College in 1736 (his father was a graduate in 1708). He early prepared for the ministry and was ordained in 1741 at Litchfield, N.H. as its first minister. Before that, he had preached in Medford in 1740, and before that, in 1739 had refused a call to Arundel, (now Kennebunkport, Maine). He gave up the charge at Litchfield in 1744.

He married, 1742, Abigail Ellery (3), daughter of William Ellery, and in 1745 we find him living at Newbury. From about 1747 to 1751 he was at Amesbury and 1752 to 1755 at Wiscasset, Maine. Records of Buxton, Maine show that he preached there from March 1756 to November 1758 for which term he was paid £ 370, old term. From 1759 to 1760 he preached at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard. Late in 1760 he left his family there while he went to Fort Cumberland, N.S. as Chaplain with the British Army.

On September 25, 1761 he wrote his father-in-law, William Ellery, relating his good prospect of a settlement in that province and his desire of removing his family to that place the next spring, they being at that time still in Martha's Vineyard. That the plan was carried out is proved by the family record, as Rolland Cotton Tufts was born at Fort Cumberland, June 7, 1763, and Molly, the youngest child, at Halifax, June 7, 1766. The following concerns their family of thirteen, six of which died young; Complete genealogy in Chapter XVI.

JOHN: (1743-), (26-2) No records available.
SARAH: (1744-1810), Married Capt. Alex Leslie who was lost at sea.
2nd, married John Mills at New York City.
ABIGAIL: (1745-), Married a Mr. Wissel or Wiswell.
WILLIAM ELLERY: (1747-1826) (27-2) Family record complete in Chapter XVI.
JOSHUA: (1749-1755) DY
MOLLY: (1751-1752) DY
DORCAS: (1752-1757) DY
JEVINS: (1754-1754) DY
JOSHUA, 2nd: (1755-1757) DY
SAMUEL, (CAPT.): (1758-1815) (28-2) Lost at sea; No further information.
JOSHUA BRADSTREET: (29-2) (1760-1835), Died at Blazing Star, N. J. Family record complete in Chapter XVI.
ROLLAND COTTON: (1763-), No information available.
MOLLY, 2nd: (1766-1758) DY

Rev. Joshua and Abigail Tufts passed away within thirteen days apart; Abigail on March 20, 1767, and Rev. Joshua, April 1, 1767. The circumstances of these unusual dates, also causes, are not know, however, it was at Halifax, Nova Scotia. Their

youngest child, Molly had been born one year earlier.

Dr. Cotton Tufts, (25-2) a cousin of Rev. Joshua, says in his Memoirs; "Rev. Joshua Tufts was liberally educated, settled in the ministry--a man of ingenuity, but unsteady". This seems possible as between the years of 1739 and 1762, he made many changes. He did, however, find what he really wanted to do at Fort Cumberland, and never left there until his death in 1767.

* Rev. Joshua Tufts was a descendant of Capt. Peter Tufts, (2), first son of Peter, (1)

1. Complete accounts of Rev. Joshua's descendants in California will be found in Chapter VII.

2. Rev. John Tufts, of Boston, was the first one to publish the Psalms to tunes. See Chapter XIV for an account of this, also illustration of his book.

3. William Ellery was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence.

(AUTHORS NOTE);

It has been impossible to contact all of the living descendants of Rev. Joshua and Abigail Tufts, they are scattered over many states, and Canada. An estimate would be, 100, or more, now living in Nova Scotia; Possibly 50 in the Boston area; 50 in the New York and New Jersey areas; And over 300 originating in California since 1849---these last 300 would be descendants of Joshua Bradstreet and Mary Tufts.

WILLIAM ELLERY TUFTS, (27-2), (1747-1826); Little has been found concerning William Ellery, except that all descendants of Rev. Joshua Tufts, (past or present) living in Nova Scotia are of his family. He was born in Amesbury, Massachusetts, but removed, with other members of his family, to Nova Scotia when thirteen years of age. In 1772 he married Hannah Whitman, (1) (1751-1846), and out of a family of nine, only one son, John Whitman, carried on in Nova Scotia.

JOHN WHITMAN TUFTS, (31-2), (1774-1856); The only son who remained in Nova Scotia, he married in 1800 Phoebe Schofield, (1777-1858), and their family of six, (three sons and three daughters) all remained in Nova Scotia, except Freeman, (see Chapter IV), the eldest married and returned to Maine. Samuel and Gardiner carried on in Nova Scotia.

SAMUEL TUFTS, (37-2), (1810-1878); Married Louisa Kniffin, and of their family of three, Rev. George E. remained in Nova Scotia and preached near Halifax. Records do not say whether he married, or of any family. That brings us to Dr. John Freeman Tufts, and his story will be found in the Wolfville section.

GARDINER TUFTS, (38-2), (1812-1896); Married in 1838, Nancy Wilson, (1816-) and had a family of eight, (all marrying except one daughter, Amanda) and remaining in Nova Scotia. For many years Gardiner lived at Aylesford and was active in acquiring family history, (2). In the Aylesford section you will find more concerning Gardner Tufts, some of his vast correspondence reproduced, and other records.

1. Hannah Whitman Tufts started a record of her family sometime after her marriage to William Ellery in 1772. The first entry concerned their births and marriage; Second, and following entries were of their family, and the last was in 1808 reporting the death of Samuel, who never married, and died that year. This record is written with quill pen, on English paper showing the Royal Crown, (reproduced elsewhere in this chapter).

2. All of his letters, records and photos were sent to the Author by Gardiner's granddaughter, Lilla May Tufts Smith, a valuable collection for my "TUFTS MUSEUM". See Aylesford section for further detail.

(AUTHORS NOTE).

Lilla May (Tufts) Smith, we are sorry to say, did not live to read and enjoy our "Tufts Family History": She passed away in June of 1957 at her home in Aylesford: A most remarkable woman. Her husband had preceeded her several years ago.

"DR. JOHN FREEMAN TUFTS" (47-2) *

EDUCATOR

One hundred and fourteen years ago, a child destined to achieve distinction as an educator and to leave his impression on the lives of thousands of students was born. His birthplace was in the isolated community of New Albany, Annapolis County, Nova Scotia. His early days were spent on a farm whose rocky soil grudged a fair living to his hardworking parents. His early advantages, educationally, were such as could be obtained, in those days in such a community as that in which he lived.

The people of New Albany, however, were of excellent extraction, and were keenly alive to the best things in life in so far as they came their way. This lad inherited these good things from his parents. As he grew in years, he developed a keeness of mind, a habit of inquiry, a studiousness not uncommon to lads so situated, and a ruggedness of thought that boded well for the future. Friends who noted him most keenly were not slow in predicting a career of influence for JOHN FREEMAN TUFTS, for such was the name of the lad.

This lad became a youth, and with the surging years of youth there came to him the desire for a broader education than the rural community in which he lived could provide. But an education cost money even in those days, and this the lad, and his parents, lacked. Such things are, however, but a spur to a youth of ambition. And, such proved to be to John Freeman Tufts.

Young Tufts knew that the Baptist schools at Wolfville were already sending out men who were largely influencing the life of communities in which they lived and worked. An elder brother (George) had already pushed out and was a student at Wolfville. Thither also did young John plan to go, and for such training as he might be able to pay for. So, one autumn day of the early sixties, of the last century, found this youth among the students at Horton Academy at Wolfville, all aglow with the passion for an education. He had walked all the way from his home in New Albany, with five dollars in his pocket, determined to obtain an education and remain--as long as his money would last.

He soon found that five dollars would not last very long, even in those days, so, he looked around for something to do that might add to his small hord, earned by much hard work. John could saw wood, and saw wood he did now taking his turn for one week with other students--for chapel and the classrooms. He did such a good job of sawing that other boys who had more money than he, wanted to be relieved of this arduous task and paid him to do their week's work. This money, together with his original five dollars, paid for thirteen weeks of schooling. Then it was away to some other work, farming, teaching or whatever honest work came his way until enough had been saved to go back to school a while longer.

His ability as a student was soon recognized and as he advanced in his work, some tutoring fell to his lot. Thus he persevered until 1868 when he graduated with a B.A. degree. This was from Acadia College--in which he was later to become famous as an educator and friend of all students.

After Acadia, then Harvard became his goal and he worked harder than ever to accumulate enough money to defray his expenses to Boston, and the taking of entrance examinations. He had been so successful at Acadia, he hoped he might gain admission at Harvard on his advanced standing without an examination. At this he was not successful, so he started writing examinations in the hotest of weather until he succeeded. Soon he was without funds, he had found Boston much more expensive than

WOLFVILLE, Nova Scotia

DR. JOHN FREEMAN TUFTS (47-2), (1843-1921), son of Samuel Tufts (37-2), who was a brother of Gardiner Tufts. He was a great-great-grandson of the Rev. Joshua Tufts, first Tufts settler in Nova Scotia. Story of his career as an educator in this section.

Robie Wilfrid Tufts (107-2), son of Dr. John Freeman Tufts. Story of his career also in this section.

Gardiner (38-2), and Nancy (Wilson) Tufts; great-grandson of The Rev. Joshua Tufts. Gardiner was also active for many years in Tufts research. (Story in this section). Family record, under numbers listed, will be found in Chapter XVI.

Wolfville. He was just about to go to work in the city sewers when an opportunity was offered him to do some tutoring, which he accepted, and soon he had all the tutoring, and more to take up all of his available time.

Five years were spent at Harvard, first as an undergraduate, then as a graduate student. He applied himself in every phase of education, preparing himself for what he had always had in mind--teaching. He was fortunate in attending Harvard during the administration of Dr. Charles W. Elliot, who was then President. Dr. Elliot soon recognized the unusual ability of young John, and besides taking an interest in his future, more than once offered John a teaching career at Harvard. But the heart of this young man was in his native land, and in educational work therein. Hence it was with this broad equipment that he became principal of Horton Collegiate Academy in 1874.

When John Freeman Tufts became Principal of Horton Collegiate Academy, the Rev. A. W. Sawyer, D.D., had been five years President of Acadia College. Still the College classes remained small. The great teaching power of Dr. Sawyer had not as yet drawn large numbers of students to the College classes. In those days the College classes depended on Horton Academy for their recruits. Mr. Tufts saw this and undertook to put 100 students into the College within four years. To accomplish this meant much personal and hard work on the part of Mr. Tufts. This he did through personal canvass, letters and various ways until he succeeded in placing 110 students in Acadia within the four years. It was necessary to enlarge class rooms and accommodations for the extra students. Then the burning of the old College building in 1877 gave this energetic young man some extra work--and he accomplished that too.

In those days of small things, money was scarce, salaries were small, but there was plenty to do. Prof. Tufts was now financial manager of the Academy, also of various other departments such as arranging for boarding of the students, etc. His high ability of organizing all departments was being recognized as being of the highest order--and both the Academy and College prospered, in spite of the lack of money.

For thirteen years he continued at the Academy, carrying on the work of three men, then in 1887 he graduated from Principal of Horton to Prof. of History at Acadia--and a little more money in salary. However, it wasn't long until Prof. Tufts was in difficulty; the many long years he had slaved to obtain an education, the thirteen years at Horton in which he did the work of three men had weakened a strong constitution, and in three years it was necessary for him to do light work, rest and a small amount of research work at Harvard. In 1890 he was able to take up his work again at Acadia as a Professor in History and Economics, his work being so outstanding it soon became known abroad, and Acadia students, going to institutions in the States and elsewhere for post-graduate or for professional studies, were soon recognized as having an unusual grounding in Historical and Economic studies. He continued to teach the two subjects until about 1912, when at the age of sixty-nine he decided to devote all attention to his favorite subject, History, until his retirement.

Very early in his career as a teacher at Acadia, it was his influence that a prominent citizen of Yarmouth made a gift of $10,000 toward the endowment fund. At that date, this was, indeed, a magnificent gift for educational purposes in Nova Scotia. Later it was his influence with his friend, the late Mark Curry, Esq, of Windsor, that secured from that gentleman the endowment of the chair which Prof. Tufts occupied for so many years. He too, secured from Mr. C. F. Meyers the endowment of the chair of Biology.

Perhaps the nicest of all things that could be said of Prof. Tufts was the fact that he was the friend of all students who came to Wolfville. And, over the years after graduation he kept in touch with their accomplishments and success. An hour spent with him, by any student in his well stocked library was a treat indeed to many a student who had reason to remember Prof. Tufts as a kindly and friendly man all during their student days at Acadia.

"AN OLD LETTER WRITTEN" *

ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTEEN YEARS AGO

TO

JOHN WHITMAN TUFTS (31-2)

New York, N.Y.

Mr. John Tufts; (1) 13 August 1839

Sir;

Mr. John Tufts (2) of Woodbridge, New Jersey whose father has resided in the city of New York and on Staten Island and lately at Woodbridge, is desirous to ascertain if the Brothers of his Father (3), who emigrated to the province of Nova Scotia is living or dead; their names are William (4) and Samuel Tufts and the number, names and residence of the children.

Should you be a descendent of either of them and will please let me know, or if not and you know anything about them and will please let me know by letter, or otherwise by the last of this week, or by monday of next week, by sending it to Mr. Henry Vroom at Wilmot, I shall then receive it on my return from Halifax, and on my return to the United States, I will be enabled to communicate the information to Mr. Tufts. I shall leave the Province from Annapolis in about fifteen (days).

Yours As Ever,
Signed; I. Vanderbilt (5)

* This letter was written to John Whitman Tufts (1774-1856), and with other valuable papers and records was loaned to the Author by his great-grandson, Robie W. Tufts, of Wolfville, N.S.

1. John Whitman Tufts' father, William Ellery Tufts, was the William of the two mentioned; William and Samuel.

2. The John Tufts mentioned of Woodbridge, would be John Mills Tufts, a son of Joshua Bradstreet Tufts and a brother of William and Samuel.

3. All three brothers; William Ellery, Capt. Samuel and Joshua B. were the sons of Rev. Joshua Tufts who emigrated to Nova Scotia in 1760, with his family, from Martha's Vineyard (story in this chapter).

4. William (William Ellery TUFTS) grandson, Dr. John Freeman Tufts became famous as an educator; Capt. Samuel was lost at sea in 1815.

5. Who Mr. I. Vanderbilt may have been, we were not able to discover; evidently a neighbor of John Mills Tufts, possibly an attorney or even employee.

"DR. ASA ALFORD TUFTS" WRITES A LETTER TO DR. JOHN FREEMAN TUFTS, (47-2)

Dr. Asa Alford Tufts was quite a letter writer, he was also very much interested in tracing his ancesters, and the Tufts Families in general. One of his famous letters was to Dr. John Freeman Tufts, and while it is not possible to print in its entirety, being six pages long and on foolscap, we will, however, bring out the most important parts, and as follows:

Dover, New Hampshire,
September 6, 1877

Prof. John Freeman Tufts,

Dear Sir:

Having learned by your letter of August 9th that you are descended from the Rev. Joshua Tufts, (1) I conclude to send you some notices of his ancesters, which may be of interest to you.

Prior to the year 1821, the name of the first Emigrant (2) was not known, or where he came from and was buried. In that year I received a letter from my cousin Joseph Tufts, Esq, of Charlestown, Mass. dated April 19th, 1821, from which I make an extract;

"The old wills (that of Peter Tufts and his son John Tufts) had lain concealed in a chest in (Middlesex) Probate Office a great many years. But a descendent of Richard Russell (3) wishing to find his ancesters will, occasioned those old papers to be sorted & put on regular files. Being at the Probate Office last winter, (this is Joseph (4) saying this), searching out a title for a client, I came across those wills by accident. The information I obtained from those wills, I confess was gratifying to me". (5)
"I now have certified copies of the will of Peter Tufts the Emigrant dated March 1, 1693 (6); Also of his son John of Malden, Mass. dated May 9, 1727; also his son Peter of Milk Row, Charlestown, Mass. dated August 9, 1774; also of his son, Peter (7) of Winter Hill, Charlestown, Mass., dated March 1, 1791".

Again my Cousin Joseph writes me under date of June 20, 1821; (in this letter Joseph tells about his visit to the graves of his ancesters, which will be found in Chapter III.) (Dr. Asa Alford Tufts continues his letter)

"In connection with the above wills, I have the dates of 27 different deeds of land amounting to 835 acres bought by Peter Tufts. The purchase of land was the most important business transacted by our early fathers (8).

In August of 1822 I took tea in Weymouth, Mass with the family of Cotton Tufts, Esq, (Harvard 1777). He gave me a copy of a Memior of the family of Tufts written by his father, Hon. Cotton Tufts, (9) (Harvard 1749) in 1814, in his 82nd year. He was grandson of Capt. Peter Tufts. That copy is before me, Dr. Tufts in a note says his Grandfather's father was named Peter Tufts, but makes no mention that his great-grandfather, Peter Tufts, was the first settler. The discovery of that fact, & the graves, belong to my Cousin Joseph Tufts, as herein restated.

In the "Birds Eye Statement" which I send you, you will find the descendents of Capt. Peter Tufts as they are on my records--(and he goes on to trace them back to Peter, (1), the Emigrant. He tells about the different descendents of Rev. Joshua, which will be discussed in this chapter, elsewhere. He ends the letter with;)

You see that you have descendents from good stock--Men and Women of culture, goodness & high standing in society.

I am an old man, born Nov. 14, 1798, & am glad that I had the opportunity to send you these memorials of our family--,

With much respect,

Yours,

Asa Alford Tufts

* Dr. John Freeman Tufts, (47-2) was a descendent of the Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2). He was an Educator and connected with Acadia College for many years. In this chapter you will find a complete story concerning him. This letter, together with many other valuable papers, were made available through the kindness of Robie W. Tufts, son of Dr. John Freeman Tufts.

1. The Rev. Joshua Tufts story is elsewhere in this chapter. Those of his descendents will be found in Chapter VII. California is a long distance from Wolfville, Nova Scotia.

2. Joseph Tufts account of his visit to his ancesters graves will be found in Chapter III.

3. About 300 acres were purchased by Peter Tufts, on the northerly side of Mystic River of the Richard Russell Executors.

4. Joseph Tufts was a Councellor at Law.

5. The discovery of these old wills (Tufts), no doubt, started Joseph Tufts searching for the graves of his ancesters. He found them in Bell Rock Cemetery in Malden, May, 1821.

6. Peter Tufts, (1), died in 1700.

7. Dr. Asa's father was a son of Peter of Winter Hill.

8. In our research of Tufts family records, we have found that at one time Tufts families owned over half of the Boston area--which was, of course, smaller than today. Some of this land helped to found Tuft's University.

9. The Cotton Tufts' lived in Weymouth, Mass. many years; Two of their descendants founded the TUFTS LIBRARY in 1879; See story and photo in the Weymouth section, Chapter III.

AYLESFORD, KINGS COUNTY

GARDINER TUFTS, (38-2) son of John Whitman and Phoebe (Schofield) Tufts, lived at Aylesford for many years and was active in obtaining a vast amount of family material, practically all of which now resides in the Author's TUFTS MUSEUM. Between 1874 and 1892, (four years previous to Gardiner's death) there was a lively exchange of letters between Gardiner and Larkin T. Tufts of Chelsea---all concerning Gardiner's family as Larkin was conducting, with the assistance of Dr. E. C. Booth (a Tufts descendant) a most thorough research of the Tufts families. In one letter dated November 21st, 1874, he mentions some recent correspondence with Rev. George E. Tufts (Gardiner's nephew) as living at Newton. We assume this was Newton, Mass. and that Rev. George was preaching there at that time---he died in 1908 but to date we have not been able to obtain any information concerning Rev. George. We have on record more than fifty descendants of Gardiner's, many that we've contacted personally.

LILLA MAY TUFTS SMITH, (1880-1957); Daughter of Albert and Amira (Daly) Tufts; granddaughter of Gardiner Tufts; We first heard from Lilla in September of 1955 when she answered a request placed in the Chronicle Herald Daily of Halifax, N.S. for information, or records of Tufts families living in Nova Scotia. At that time Lilla mentioned she had many papers, letters and records, also photos, in her possession, and would be glad to send them to me. This she did a little later and that jack-pot opened up an entirely new field of research in Nova Scotia. There were many old photos of her family, some of her grandparents, Gardner and Nancy (Wilson) Tufts, taken about 1842; many letters from various Tufts, both in Nova Scotia and the States; the valuable family record started by her great-great-grandmother, Hannah Whitman Tufts a little after 1772, and various other valuable records which will be reproduced in this section.

In 1956 Lilla had a heart attack, and which confined her to a local hospital, with some other complications, for several months. On returning home to her farm near Aylesford, she seemed to improve and wrote me on May 5th, a month before her death, that she felt much improved. In June we received a telegram from Mrs. Guilford Saunders telling of her death---and the only regret I now have was being unable to attend her funeral services.

Lilla had sold her farm a few years pervious to her passing to the Saunder's and her remaining years were made most pleasant by their attention and kindness. Sometime previous to her death, Lilla wrote me saying that I should keep all of her photos and papers, that as she had no one to whom she might leave them, she thought it would be nice for me to have them. The following was taken from a local newspaper.

"Mrs. Lilla Tufts Smith, widow of the late Pearley Smith, died suddenly Wednesday afternoon (June 19th) while attending a Baptist Circle meeting at Morden.

Born at Kingston seventy-seven years ago, Mrs. Smith had spent her entire life, with the exception of four years in Maine, in Kingston and Aylesford. She was the daughter of Albert and Amira (Daley) Tufts. In 1906 she married Pearley Smith of Aylesford who preceeded her in 1947.

Mrs. Smith was a member of the Aylesford Baptist Church, and always active in Church and community work. Funeral services were held at the Aylesford Baptist Church, the Rev. Gordon McClare officiating. Members of the Eastern Star, Mayflower Chapter, of which she was a member attended in body and conducted special services. Burial was at North Kingston Baptist Church."

WOOLFVILLE:

For many years the home of Dr. John Freeman Tufts, (43-2), also his son, Robie Wilfred Tufts, (109-2); It was Robie Tufts, who in May of 1954 sent a large package of records, letters and legal documents, the results of his father's many years of research on his family. This was the first contact to be made in Nova Scotia and opened an entire new field of family investigation. Since then our correspondence has been most interesting, also I might add that Robie is one of our CO-PUBLISHERS, and for which we are very thankful.

In July of this year I asked Robie for a little detail concerning himself, and his one daughter, Virginia, and which follows; "As for myself, (he says) my lifelong hobby, and for 28 years, my means of bread and butter, has been bird study. (Robie was in the service of the Canadian Government during these years). Now I am shortly to publish "BIRDS of NOVA SCOTIA". (This is being published by the Canadian Government). My one child, Virginia, married (1940) Jack H. Thursett, an officer in the Dept. of External Affairs. They spent a year, or more in Brussels, Moscow and latterly, in Colombo, Ceylon. Her husband was killed in an automobile accident on December 24th, 1955. This happened near the Lotian capital of Vientane, when he was there as a member of the Canadian delegation to the International Truce Commission, shortly after having been transferred from his post in Colombo. Virginia has one son, Christopher T., now 10 years of age and they are presently living in Wolfville". He continues, "I have no goal or dead-line for my book, no worries as to the cost of publication because the Province is doing that. I find it difficult, though, to stick at my desk these lovely days at my cabin on the lake, (Lake Gaspereau) much of the time now. Text is finished. Needs a bit of polishing up; there will be time when the November blasts usher in winter".

Robie's ancester in Nova Scotia was the Rev. Joshua Tufts, a descendant of Captain Peter Tufts, (2), first son of PETER TUFTS, (1). A complete story will be found elsewhere in the Nova Scotia section of this chapter concerning the Rev. Joshua, also Dr. John Freeman and many other Tufts descendants. Family records are in Chapter XVI. We are so glad to have Robie Tufts as a friend and relative.

HALIFAX--DARTMOUTH--TUFTS COVE--HALIFAX COUNTY:

While all of the above have many TUFTS families, we have been able to contact only A. Courtney Tufts, son of Clifford Ashton Tufts, (422-2), also a descendant of Rev. Joshua Tufts. A. Courtney was serving in the RCAF during the World War 2, and many parts of Europe. His family consists of one sister, Constance Ruby, now married to G. Travert Tanton; also one brother, Rev. Karl Harrington Tufts, a minister at Ecum Secum, N.S.; Family records are under (422-2), Chapter XVI.

TUFTS COVE: Was settled by some shipbuilding Tufts, also those were sea-faring men, however, it has not been possible to obtain facts, only hear-say as to who, and when it was settled.

THE PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK:

Again we have a situation considerable like many other sections; Many Tufts families, but little information or records. You will find considerable in Chapter XIII concerning The Hugh Kearns Tufts Family, in Saint John.

THE PROVINCE OF ONTARIO:

In the city of Toronto we discovered J. Gordon Tufts ("U") and his brother, Edward

G. Tufts of London; J. Gordon is connected with the Dominion Electrome Industries, Limited, of Kitchner, Canada. After considerable correspondence I discovered their father to be Robert Tufts, born in Norfolk County, England; came to Canada in 1875. Their ancester was William Tufts, (Grandfather) also of near Norwich, Norfolk County. We have made many contacts in Norfolk County, England but have found no available records telling us who William Tufts may be. However, we are sure he was of some relation to our PETER TUFTS,(1); Possibly at some future time we may be able to establish a connection. Edward G. Tufts, an Executive with the London Life Insurance Company, lives in London, Ontario. In March of 1955, while the Author and family were living at Loveland, Ohio, Edward and his wife on their return from Florida visited with us a short time---which we really enjoyed. The limited amount of family records of WILLIAM TUFTS, will be found on Page 178.

VANCOUVER, BRITISH COLUMBIA:

In the city of Vancouver we contacted Miss. Aileen Tufts, connected with the Vanccuver Public Library, and through her we heard from Mrs. Edith M. Tufts, widow of Andrew Robert Tufts. We believe that most of the Cancouver Tufts families are descendants of the above William Tufts, of Norwich, Norfolk County, England. What few records we were able to obtain, will be found on Page 178.

THE PROVINCE OF ALBERTA - AND TUFTS FAMILIES:

These Tufts families are all properly identified and allied with ELBRIDGE TUFTS, (205-5), The Mormon convert, born in Maine in 1812. We will not recount the happenings of his career as it has been accounted for in the Utah section of Chapter VI; Family records will be found on Page 252.

After our contact with Lola (Tufts) Price, of Ogden, Utah, a cousin of the Alberta families, we heard from Lucille (Tufts) Pierson of Barnwell in September of 1954, later with complete records of their branch of the Elbridge Tufts family. Her father was Josiah Tufts, 2nd, (437-5), born at Salt Lake City, and who died at Tabor, Alberta. Many valuable records, photos etc have been obtained through Lucille,also her sister, MAUDE (TUFTS)HARRIS of Tabor, a few miles from Barnwell. In a letter dated December 16th, 1931, (he died in 1939) at Tabor, and addressed to his daughter Lucille, Josiah Tufts says; "When I came to Canada I worked the mines for 8 years with the Canada West Coal Co. After that in different places, and in 1903 farmed at Magrath, sowing a crop ofwheat and oats, on the 16th of March it started snowing, and when it quit I had three feet of snow on the level, covered my plantings. Barnwell at that time was called "Woodpecker". There was a small station and siding for a stock yards. I filed on a Homestead in the Tabor district, known as "Tank 77". I proved up on my Homestead in the fall of 1906, and in 1911 sold it and bought a coal mine across the river. Had the mine for a short time and sold out; Made $1,000 on the deal. I also had the first auto livery in Taber in 1914, and for four years". Josiah Tufts, 2nd, must have been quite an enterprising man. We are thankful to our Alberta relatives for co-operation and help in our Family Research, also this book project.

TUFTS – STAPLEY FAMILIES

37th ANNUAL REUNION

TO BE HELD AT

TWEED MEMORIAL PARK

TWEED, ONTARIO

SATURDAY, JULY 21, 1962

—Programme—

DINNER AT 12:30 P.M. SHARP (D.S.T.)

President's Address--Collection--Secretary's Report--Business

Oldest Gentleman Present ..... Gift
Oldest Lady Present ..... "
Parent With Largest Family Present ..... "
Parent with Youngest Baby Present ..... "
Latest Couple Married ..... "
Person Present From Longest Distance ..... "

Largest Number Present—Stapley vs. Tufts. Prize for each member present on winning side.

(We'd like to see everyone eligible for either side Out and Get in the RACE.)

RACES

(Stan. Palmateer and Bruce Stapley in Charge)

Boys and Girls ..... 5 years and under
Boys and Girls ..... 8 years and under
Boys and Girls ..... 12 years and under
Boys and Girls Novelty Race ..... 16 years and under
Men's and Women's Stone Throw Contest....20 years and over
Women's Nail Driving Contest ..... Married or Single
Young Men 50 Yard Run ..... 16 to 90 years

Please notify Mr. Seymour Hamilton, Belleville, R.R. 7, of all Births, Deaths and Marriages

REFRESHMENT BOOTH ON GROUNDS

President,
MR. WALLACE STAPLEY,
CAMPBELLFORD, ONT.

Secretary,
MRS. WALLACE STAPLEY,
CAMPBELLFORD, ONT.

For thirty-seven years descendants of both Robert and Stephen Tufts and Samuel Stapley have gathered at Tweed Memorial Park, Tweed, Ontario, Canada for their annual reunion of both families.

Robert and Stephen Tufts, (brothers) came to Ontario from Norfolk County, England in the 1860's. Samuel Stapley married Sarah Tufts, daughter of Robert Tufts, about 1877. Over the years attendance has been large.

Family records of both Robert and Stephen Tufts will be found on Pages 184-F-G-H-I-J-K and L. Sarah (Tufts) and Samuel Stapley on Page 184-F.

N O V A S C O T I A

SPRING HILL:-

In 1955 we received some publicity from one of our research letters published in the Montreal Daily Star. MISS GLADYS WILSON, of Spring Hill, (of no relation) responded and with considerable information, data etc. On one trip to Halifax, she obtained some valuable data concerning previous Tufts Families of Nova Scotia. It will be remembered that several years ago Spring Hill suffered a disastrous mine accident. Thank you, Gladys Wilson for your help in our research.

WOLFVILLE:-

ROBIE W. TUFTS, (109-2); In a lengthy write up by Bert Wetmore--December 10th issue, 1962, of the Chronicle Herald of Halifax, N.S., he says, "Representing the rich harvest of information gathered over decades of intensive study and observation,a volumn of nearly 500 pages entitled, THE BIRDS OF NOVA SCOTIA,has just been published--its author is Robie W. Tufts of Wolfville, and published by the Nova Scotia Museum. Mr. Tufts has listed some 249 species, and subspecies--221 of which are illustrated in color. In 1955 the Nova Scotia Bird Society was organized, and of course Robie Tufts was its first president".

Robie Tufts spent 28 years as Chief Federal Migratory Bird Officer for the Maritime Provinces, and since his retirement had been working on his book almost ten years. We salute you, Robie on such an outstanding success; The Author knows what this means as he has 11 years of research on our Tufts Families, also six years to produce this book. Our correspondence dates back to early 1954---much data, valuable records and photos have been submitted.

FORT ANNE NATIONAL HISTORIC PARK:-

Thru the kindness of Mayor. George F. Hall, we obtained the following information; Elizabeth Goldsmith, a descendant of Rev. Henry Goldsmith, married in 1869, GUY TUFTS, ("U"). Elizabeth G. Tufts was living at West Arlington as late as 1943, (before my research started). Rev. Henry Goldsmith's brother was the famous Oliver Goldsmith. We do not know the identity of Guy Tufts.

Q U E B E C

MONTREAL:-

In response to our letter published in the Montreal Daily Star, we received an interesting letter in 1955 from MISS. FLORENCE MORRISON, also of Montreal. Her grandfather was William TOFT, originally of Birmingham, England, and who emigrated to Canada in 1907. While the name is spelled TOFT, it may at one time have been TUFTS. Miss. Morrison has cooperated in our research in Montreal with names, clipnings, etc. Thank you, Florence Morrison.

O N T A R I O

TORONTO:-

We regret the death of J. Gordon Tufts, ("U"), (see pages 135-136) on December 5th, 1961, and reported by his brother, Edward G. Tufts of London, Ontario. We were sorry to learn of this as J. Gordon had been a correspondent since April of 1954 and had cooperated in many ways. His brother, Edward G. is now retired and still living in the London area.

(ONTARIO CONTINUED ON PAGE 136-B)

BELLEVILLE:-

About 125 miles N.E. of Toronto, and that area, there are many Tufts families, all descendants of either Robert or Stephen Tufts, ("U") brothers, who came to Ontario in the 1860's from Norfolk County, England--near the city of Norwich, the birth location of our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1). We have been in communication with many of these families in Ontario, also as far west os Manitoba, Alberta, Saskatchewan and British Columbia.

Our first contact was with Mrs. Alberta Houser of Madoc in January of 1958, a descendant of Robert Tufts. Later we contacted many more, descendants of these two families and have collected large amounts of records, data, photos and newspaper clippings.

In August of 1960, Walter Hamilton of Belleville, whose mother was Alice Jane (Tufts) Hamilton,(daughter of the above Stephen Tufts), flew across from Toronto to Cleveland for a week end visit with the Author's family. Walter is a building contractor in both Toronto and Belleville.

Each July (for 37 years) the TUFTS-STAPELEY family reunion accurs at the Tweed Memorial Park, Tweed, Ontario, (near Belleville). Walter Hamilton's sister Pearl (Hamilton) Herrington, was secretary of this organization for many years.

We are told that Stephen Tufts, at one time, was in the employ of Queen Victoria of England, but after an accident came to Ontario where he was Postmaster and operated a hotel at TUFTSVILLE for many years.

Family records of Robert Tufts will be found on Pages 184-F to 184-J; Those of Stephen Tufts on Pages 184-K and 184-L.

B R I T I S H C O L U M B I A

VANCOUVER:-

Newest addition to Vancouver is EVERDEN GARNET and IRENE TUFTS; Formerly of Saskatchewan, and now a retired Canadian Railway employe. Garnet is a descendant of Robert Tufts, ("U"), (see above Belleville account) and has submitted many items of family interest---records, photos etc, also names and addresses of other Tufts families of Vancouver. (Other Vancouver accounts on Page 136).

A L B E R T A

TABER:-

THE WILLIAM G. PIERSON'S; William G. and Mary Lucille (Tufts) Pierson are now residing in Taber, moving there from Barnwell, a few miles west. Mr. Pierson is now retired. Also other Tufts descendants of Elbridge Tufts, (205-5) living in Taber, is IVAN E. and MAUDE (TUFTS) HARRIS. Both families have cooperated in supplying many records concerning their families. (Other accounts on Page 136).

COUTTS:-

Thirty eight miles east of Coutts will be found the GOLDEN HOOF SHEEP RANCH, operated by EDWARD and MARY SELINA (Hamilton) HENLINE; They specialize in Columbia and North Country Cheviot Cross Sheep. Mrs. Henline is the former Mary Selina Hamilton, daughter of Alice Jane (Tufts) Hamilton, also sister of Walter and Pearl Hamilton--now Herrington of Belleville, Ontario. Mrs. Henline was first married to William Draper, who died in 1948, and second to Edward Henline in 1949; We are sorry that this last marriage was not carried in their family records, Page 184-K. Coutts is about 50 miles south of Taber, (above) and near the Alberta-Montana line.

TUFTS BROTHERS

ROBERT TUFTS, ("U"), 1831-); Born in Scoulton Parish, near Norwich, Norfolk County, England. Emigrated to Ontario, Canada about 1860. See Pages 136-B, also 184-F-G-H-I-J.

STEPHEN TUFTS, ("U"), (1835-1918); Born in Scoulton Parish, near Norwich, Norfolk County, England. Emigrated to Ontario, Canada about 1860. See Pages 136-B, also 184-K and L.

ALICE JANE (TUFTS) HAMILTON, (1873-1956); Daughter of Stephen Tufts, (above); M-1902-Phillip Hamilton, (1873-1956). See Pages 136-B and 184-K-L.

CHAPTER X

TUFTS FAMILIES

OF

FOREIGN COUNTRIES

ENGLAND:

While England was the birthplace of our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1), there are many varities in the spelling of the name, also several families who still spell it TUFTS. However, one name stands out, that of J. ELSDEN TUFFS, (A.R. HIST. S.) of London who has accomplished an outstanding job for the Author in many ways; the results of which you may find in Chapter I, in detail. Jack, as we now know him, traces his family back to 1796, William born in that year; then John; another William, then William Arthur, his father, and Jack. He was born at Aldersbrook, a little south of Wanstead. The usual grade schooling, three years of College, then into the Air Ministry in 1939. He was in the RAF during the early part of the 2nd World War but invalided out about 1942; back to the Air Ministry, and where he presently is serving. He married Kathleen (Kay) Wood, of North Lancashire in 1951 and now resides in Manor Park, a suburb of London. (Photos of Jack and Kay, also their home will be found in this chapter).

At the present time Jack is writing a history of Wanstead and Woodford; started in 1936, he hopes to have his book published by 1962. He is interested in "Magic", giving limited performances, also has written a book on that subject. Besides this, he is interested in Archaeology and History devoting many hours to research, also in much demend as a lecturer. We feel sure that were it possible to produce proper records back of the year 1798, we might find the name spelled TUFTS...

****

(AUTHOR'S NOTE)

We had made plans, also reservations for September of 1958 were completed for a research trip to both England and Ireland, however, due to an eye disability in June of 1958, the trip had to be posponed. We felt there were many records in both Norfolk and Essex Counties pertaining to ancesters of PETER TUFTS,(1), also other Tufts families that should be examined; We are sorry the postponement was necessary. Whether it will be possible to consider a trip in the future, we do not know at this time.

NORFOLK COUNTY:

From Mr. W. R. Freeman, head postmaster of the city of Norwich, we received the name of Ronald H. Tufts, 452 Hall Road, Norwich. We wrote Mr. Tufts with no results.

The Society of Genealogists of London submitted the following; Marriages-- Diana Tufts of Litcham, to John Ayers, January 23rd, 1753; John Tuftes to Alice Carter,1575; Thomasine Tufts to Thomas Gaulter of Old Buckenham; Frances Tufts to Peter Hubbart at Litcham, October 30th, 1730; William Tuftes to Alice Mower of Hilgey; Mary Tuffts to William Long of Carleston Rode, 1616; Grace Tufts to Robert Mathew at N. Runcton, 1619; Catherine Tufts to Robert Reynolds at Hilgey, 1624; Mary Tufts to Bartholomew Crispe of St. Andrews, 1624; There are many more of Toft, Tuffel, Tuffie, etc various spellings of the original name of TUFTS. One Norfolk record shows burial of Byron Tufts, age 49, December 24th, 1905 at Marseilles, France. We assume his former residence was Norfolk. One Parish record submitted by the Rev. Edward A Parr, Rector of Great Ryburg, Fakenham, Norfolk, was the marriage of Frances Tufts to Daniel Foard of St. George, January 26th, 1699. The Evangelical Magazine, Vol. 29-1921, mentions the Misses. Tufts collected 3 Pounds-2-0 for the Juvenile Missionary Society, Ebenezer Chapel, Birmingham. After an extended search and many letters, not one of the above have been identified. We are fortunate to have found the above records as so many valuable ones have been destroyed by wars and fires.

IRELAND--NORTH AND SOUTH:

Our extensive research in Ireland produced about the same results as in England. Miss. Margaret L. Johnston, Deputy Keeper of Records, Government of North Ireland, Belfast, submitted the following; James Tufts, married to (?), 1791, Rathfriland, County Down; also John Tufts in 1809 of the same Congregation; Then in 1808, Margaret Tufts ; Several Mary Tufts' from 1796 to 1807; Samuel and William Tufts in 1792 and 1802; There are many Toughs, Tuft, Tuff, etc listed; George Tuft, Farmer, Hallsville, Mageragall, North Lisburn County. Some later names, still living were contacted but did not produce a reply. Dr. Samuel R. Tufts, who died at Morristown, N.J. in 1952, came from North Ireland in 1928. Many contacts with his family have not produced a reply concerning family records. We wonder WHY?

CUBA;

HERBERT WILLIAM TUFTS, (365-4); Son of Alvin Winfield Tufts, (364-4), and a descendant of JONATHAN TUFTS, (4); While Herbert William was born in the States, he and his wife have lived in Cuba, (Guanajay) since 1908. He is a graduate engineer from Worcester Polytechinal Institute, 1903, and has participated in many engineering projects in Cuba. He married Geneva Holder Perkins in 1912, and they have a family of three. We first heard of Mrs. Tufts early in 1955, and in August of that year received a letter from her in Cuba. Mrs. Tufts is a competent Genealogist with many years of experience and has supplied the Author with many pages of material, records and information concerning our family. Family records will be found on Page 226.

We are sorry that after eleven years of intensive research our foreign members of the Tufts families have not been identified---and we doubt that it will be possible to do so. However, should any late information be made available, it will be reported at a later date.

J. ELSDEN

KATHLEEN

AND

TUFFS

CO-PUBLISHERS OF OUR TUFTS FAMILY HISTORY

TUFFS MANOR -- MANOR PARK

A SUBURB OF LONDON ENGLAND

E N G L A N D

LONDON:-

Our relative, J. Elsden Tuffs, (A.R. HIST. S) during the past two years, (1961-62) has been busy writing, and in April of 1962 published, "THE STORY OF WANSTEAD AND WOODFORD", (Essex County) from Roman Times to the present. The book, (a copy of which has been presented to this Author) is of 140 pages, well illustrated by pen sketches, the personal work of the Author, also 13 pages of contents and indexing. A foreword is by the Mayor of Wanstead, the Honorable Sylvia V.F. Ashton; also a Preface by the Author telling about the many years of research and hours devoted to compilation of facts and dates of the history. (This Author can well sympathize with Jack Tuffs in that respect after eleven years of research, and over 15,000 hours of intensive work in completing this book).

WANSTEAD is the birth place of Jack Tuffs, and together with Woodford, a Borough adjacent to Wanstead, has a historical value. The Book's history starts with 100 A.D. and continues to publishing time, April 1962.

Many historical and amusing incidents have been uncovered, and related; In 1553 the young Princess Elizabeth awaited at Wanstead the arrival of sister Mary on route to London to be crowned Queen. Later, Elizabeth was crowned Elizabeth I, and proved quite a GAY Queen until her death in 1603. England's present Queen is Elizabeth II---and somewhat different in character and disposition.

Other Kings and Queens have either been visitors, or retained residences at Wanstead. The book is a most interesting one,---do purchase one.

In conjuction with the publishing of his book of Wanstead-Woodford, Jack Tuffs has been active, (1961-62 and 63) in some valuable discoveries. At Wanstead Park, following many activities, part of a 2,000 year old mosaic pavement, of Roman Times, was uncovered, besides many other articles such as--clay pipes, roman brick etc. This Author has a small speciman of Roman Brick---2,000 years old--- and presented by Jack Tuffs.

Jack Tuffs, with the assistance of Kay (his wife), held an exibition, (one of many in the past year) at Wanstead House on October 20th, 1962, at which time his historical finds were exhibited---with an attendance of over 1,000. This exhibition also included old maps, sketches, photographs etc.

Besides being chairman of the newly formed Wanstead Local History and Archiaelogical Society, J. Elsden Tuffs is booked for the next year, lecturing on that subject before various groups and associations, in and outside of London.

RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

PAST AND FUTURE

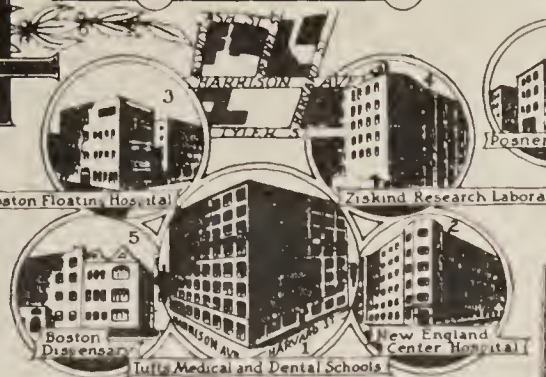
****

As mentioned in a foot note on Page 137, the Author had planned a research trip to England and Ireland in September of 1958. However, in June of 1958 some serious eye troubles held up this trip, also later in 1960 other physical disabilities made it impossible to plan any further research, and up to the present time.

Whether it may be possible to plan a future trip to those countries, we do not know at this time. We do feel, no doubt, there are records and data available but to have this work attempted by professional genealogists is not advisable---the cost would be prohibitive, also duplication of records we now have would be risky.

Our distant relative, Mr. J. Elsden Tuffs of London, did, however, uncover some valuable material---and we are most thankful to Mr. Tuffs.

THE AUTHOR.



UNITS OF THE NEW ENGLAND MEDICAL CENTER
Boston

Medical and Dental Schools

KEY TO MAP

Alumnae Hall	D 4	Goddard Chapel	C 6
Ballou Hall	C 6	Goddard Hall	B 7
Barnum Museum	C 7	Hodgdon Hall	B 5
Bookstore	C 7	Jackson Gymnasium	D 4
Bouve-Boston School	C 8	Maintenance Dept	F 8
Braker Hall	D 6	M E Laboratory	E 5
Bray Laboratory	G 5	Metcalf Hall	C 5
Bromfield-Pears	F 4	Miner Hall	E 5
Capen House	E 5	Music House	F 5
Carmichael Hall	A 8	North Hall	D 7
Center for Education in Citizenship	F 7	Nursery Training School	F 7
		Packard Hall	C 7
Chemistry Lab	C 4	Paige Hall	E 6
Cohen Auditorium	D 4	Presidents House	B 6
Cousens Gymnasium	F 7	Press	F 7
Crane Chapel	E 6	Richardson House	D 5
Curtis Hall	F 6	Robinson Hall	E 5
Davies House	B 6	Stratton Hall	D 4
Dean Hall	B 7	Sweet Hall	D 7
East Hall	D 7	Taberna	C 7
Eaton Library	D 6	Theatre	C 4
Fletcher Hall	A 7	West Hall	C 7
Fletcher School	B 7	Wilson House	A 7

Dearborn Gate

Bell Tower

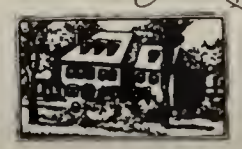
Eaton Library

Wilson House

Braker Doorway

West Gateway

Ballou Porch



Presidents House

War Memorial Steps

TUFTS UNIVERSITY

Medford
Massachusetts

PAX 1852 LUX ET

Tufts Golf Course

Tufts Oval

Jackson Field

Parking

College Acres

Old Campus Row

Powder House Boulevard to Alewife Brook Parkway To Route 16

Whitfield Road

Curtis Road

Sunset Rd

Upland Rd

Wilson Road

Fletcher Drive

Dearborn Road

Carmichael Road

Talbot Avenue

Dewick Avenue

Capen Street

Walnut Street

Professors Row

Boston Avenue

College Avenue

Bromfield Rd

Pearson Rd

Boston and Maine Busses

University Ave

To Tufts Yacht Club on the Mystic Lakes

To Medford and Arlington To Route 16

To Cambridge College Ave

Broadway Arlington Powder House Square

Revolutionary Powder House

To Boston Broadway

To North Shore

To Route 1

To Royall House and Medford Sq

Steams Village

Hodgdon

Chemistry Lab

Tufts College Theatre

Jackson Gym

Alumnae Hall

Field House

Cohen Auditorium

Stratton

Richardson

Capen

Robinson

Bromfield Pearson

Power Foundry

M E Lab

Curtis

Music

Bray Lab

Tufts College Station B&MRR

Fletcher School

Goddard

Dean

Carmichael

Presidents House

Barnum Museum

West

Ballou

Psychology Annex

Taberna Bookstore

Packard

Goddard Chapel

War Memorial Library

East

Eaton Library

Miner

Paige

Braker

Crane Chapel

Sweet

North

Bouve Boston School

Center for Education in Citizenship Nursery Training School

Press

Hooper Elect Lab

Maintenance Dept

Cousens Gym

Hamilton Pool

Drawn by Ernest Dudley Chase

Printed in the U.S.A

CHAPTER XI

"TUFTS UNIVERSITY"

AND

ITS FOUNDER

ITS FOUNDER:

As early as 1841, Charles Tufts conceived the idea that an Universalist College was needed, and that his Walnut Hill was the appropiate site for it. Charles worked at this idea until citizens of both Medford and somerville began to remark about his "Stubborn Idea". He was approached one day by a prominent citizen who remarked, "Why, Mr. Tufts, it will take a hundred years for your College to become anything like Harvard". Charles Tufts reply was laconic, and could not have been improved upon by the most skilled expert in the English tongue; "Time we had begun, then". That was Charles Tufts--- and today we have on that HILL as fine an University as any in the world.

ITS FOUNDING:

At a meeting of the subscribers to the new college in Boston on September 16th, 1851, the matter of a site was discussed. The location discussed was a tract of twenty acres comprising Walnut Hill, a portion of the farm Charles Tufts of Somerville, Mass. The hill itself was upon the boundry line between Somerville and Medford, and it is reported that when previously asked by a friend what he intended to do with the wind-swept height, Mr. Tufts replied; "I will put a light on it". --a remark which has become one of the traditions of Tufts University. This characteristic of Charles Tufts, his offer was finally accepted. A charter for the new College was issued April 15, 1852, and on July 23, 1853 the corner stone for Ballou Hall, the first building, was laid; and in 1854 was opened to students. Tho established by members of the Universalist Church, it is now non-sectarian in its policy and control.

A notible feature of the first curriculum of the College was the special attention to history, and still is. The policy has always been to constantly increase the courses in number, also broaden the scope in response to tendencies of modern educational developments.

Civil engineering courses were begun as early as 1869; and courses in other engineering departments later. The Divinity School was established in 1893, and the Dental College in 1899.

The degrees conferred are; A.B. and B.PH; Bs; A.M. and Ph.D for graduate work. Besides the regular scholastic year, one may find the summer school helpful in research work and many special studies. Attendance is around 4,600 and the faculty 550, (1962).

LOCATION:

The Chapel Tower at Tufts rises above the trees on one of the hills northwest of Boston and marks the undergraduate center of the University. Here in suburban Medford are located all departments except those of the Medical and Dental schools, which are about six miles away near the center of Boston.

Standing on the "Hill", as many generations have called the Medford campus, one can see buildings (and at night the lights) of Boston, and look out beyond the harbor and Atlantic ocean. Behind, and toward the west, is a rolling country which surrounds the metropolitan district. Only a mile and a half away across the Mystic River* are the wooded Middlesex Falls, with nearly fifty miles of trails and bridle paths in which automobiles are prohibited.

Although more than a hundred buildings (including professor's houses) are on the University grounds, there is all the beauty of a country campus; surrounded by cities, it has none of the disadvantages of a crowed city. Its more than one hundred and fifty acres include several--

(continued on Page 140).

ENDOWMENTS:

While Tufts University may not be as heavily endowed as some Colleges or Universities, (we believe the largest one is Harvard with $393,000,000) Tufts does have a healthy $17,906,000 endowment, and uses it to the best advantage.

MR. AND MRS. HARRY POSNER:

In December of 1953, Tufts University announced, at Medford, that the industrialist Harry Posner and his wife pledged a gift of $1,086,000 to the University. Mr. Posner stated that, "in part payment of a debt we owe this land of freedom and opportunity". Mr. Posner came to this country from Russia at the turn of the century, recently observed the 50th anniversary of his U.S. citizenship. His wife was born at Grand Forks, N.D.

(A clipping from the Chicago Daily Sun-Times- December 1st, 1953).

We wrote Mr. and Mrs. Posner, and later received a very nice letter in return.

* It will be recalled that the Mystic River played a leading role in the 1600's. Our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1), operated a ferry from Charlestown after his arrival in this country in 1638.

groups of tennis courts, playing fields for football, soccer, and other out-of-door sports, as well as a university golf course.

A THOUGHT BY THE AUTHOR:

On the following pages it is my intention of giving you, the reader, a true account of an institution of learning of which our entire Tufts Families are justly proud. An institution that for one hundred and five years has been gathering a reputation as a University of learning. A reputation that might interest two former Somerville residents who would have more than a passing interest in Tufts University. I refer to Charles and Hannah Tufts, and I wonder today in this year of 1957 if suddenly they had returned to Medford whether their conversation might be as follows: Charles is saying, "Hannah, do you see what I see, or are my eyes deceiving me?" "Look at that fine building over there, he continues, "and that large one to our left, why there are buildings all over our Hill, where did they all come from,--how do you suppose those buildings happened to spring up while we've been away?" "Charles", Hannah replied, "do you remember once saying you would put a light on Walnut Hill?" "I do", Charles replies, "but now there are lights all over the Hill".

Those lights are a wonderful sight and worth a special trip to Tufts University campus. It has been the privilege of the Author to visit the Campus, and many of the buildings in former years. I remember a visit with several former members of the faculty, and their enthusiasm for the University. Any members of our family will be welcomed, at any time.

"CHARLES AND HANNAH ROBINSON TUFTS"
(1781-1876) (1785-1878)

"THE FOUNDERS OF"
"TUFTS UNIVERSITY"
(1852)

In the 1850's, at 141 Washington Street, Somerville, Massachusetts lived Charles and Hannah Tufts. Charles was the son of Daniel, (134-5), and Abigail (Tufts) Tufts; a direct descendent of PETER, (1). Hannah was the daughter of Jacob Robinson, Jr, of Lexington, a lineal descendent of William Robinson, an early settler of Cambridge. At the time of their marriage, 1821, Charles was nearly 40 years old, and Hannah nearly 26. Their marriage continued a most successful one for fifty-five years, and until Charles death in 1876. Hannah followed her husband two years later, in 1878.

Of Charles youthful days we know but very little, however, as his father, Daniel, was a farmer and brickmaker (and some say the slaughtering and tanning business), we may easily suppose that Charles was brought up to these pursuits, especially as he followed both in later years.

Charles Tufts, the founder of Tufts University, differed physically and mentally from each and all of the educational benefactors who preceded him. He was not a graduate of any institution of learning, neither was he a wealthy (*) merchant, nor a man of professional attainments, but a plain farmer and brickmaker---

Knowledge to his eyes, her ample page,

Rich with the spoils of time, did ne'er unroll...

Along the cool sequestered vale of life

He kept the noiseless tenor of his way,

and yet his life was one full of lessons, lessons to every man with an ideal.

Speaking of ideals, Charles Tufts had an idea, and he worked on it for a long time. For many years he had cherished the hope of seeing a great denominational university built upon his HILL, and when circumstances became favorable, he was found to be the man of the hour. Others had conceived of a similar institution, but he was the man who put upon the HILL that light which for all future time promises to surround it with an enduring halo.

His birthplace was the old house on the northerly side of Broadway, about opposite the Powder House in Somerville. About 1806, this house was succeeded by the three-story mansion which was torn down around 1905. The land on which this building stood, which was a part of Charles' father's farm, was previous to 1754 a part of Charlestown, but in that year this and all other land north of the present Somerville line, as far as the Mystic River, including all the present University estate, was set off to Medford. In 1811 a large part of the territory so set off was re-annexed to Charlestown, including the three story mansion and its adjacent grounds.

In 1817, Charles Tufts bought of Col. Timothy Walter two-and-a-half acres of land on the north side of Washington Street, Somerville, on which, in 1821, the year of his marriage, he built a home in which he and Hannah passed their remaining days. It isn't definitely known when or under what conditions the house and other buildings on that lot disappeared. Maps in the office of the Somerville Building Department indicate that as far back as 1933 there were no buildings in existance on this lot. The house was in bad

Tufts University

MEDFORD, MASS.

BALLOU HALL (ADMINISTRATION BUILDING) AND
GOODARD CHAPEL " TRADEMARK " OF TUFTS
UNIVERSITY. 1852 - 1957

CHARLES TUFTS founder of
TUFTS UNIVERSITY
(1771 - 1876)

HANNAH (ROBINSON) TUFTS
Wife of Charles Tufts
(1795 - 1878)

repair for some years, so it is supposed it must have been dismantled around the 1930's.

Daniel Tufts, Sr., was a member of and a pew owner in the First Universalist Church of Charlestown, which was founded in 1810 and incorporated in 1811, and over which the talented Thomas Starr King was for some time pastor. Charles, his son, was also a member, and with his wife a constant attendant at services there, at least until the Somerville Society was organized, February, 1854. The latter society held its first meetings in a little schoolhouse which used to stand on the south side of Central Square, between Shawmut and Medford Streets. Shortly after the society was formed, Charles built a small chapel for it, on the east side of Tufts Street, and later gave the land on the corner of Cross and Tufts Streets, where its church edifice now stands.

Mr. Charles D. Elliott, and old timer of both Charlestown and Somerville, speaks of his acquaintance with Charles Tufts;---"My acquaintance with Mr. Tufts began in 1846, when he became a customer of my father's;---so ardent was his zeal for Universalism that he wished to have everything about him, even to his raiment, of that faith. Finding my father likewise an ardent believer, Mr. Tufts was a frequent caller at his place of business in Union Square, and usually during the calls religious topics were discussed." "At this time," Mr. Elliott continues, "I think the nearest Universalist Church was at Cambridge, where Rev. Thomas Whittemore often preached, and where our family and the one of Mr. Joseph Clark attended, walking the mile or more of distance to church and back again regularly each Sabbath. Mr. Tufts was also a frequent visitor at the home of Mr. Joseph Clark, and I think it safe to say that he also visited at nearly all other Universalists homes in the town".

Mr. Elliott says, "he remembers Mr. Tufts as a man of medium stature, gentle in manner, with small mild features in no manner betoking his strong will. He had a thin, high voice, and was partially deaf, an infirmity which grew upon him so that in his last days, I believe he was totally deprived of his hearing. He was also conversationally inclined, particularly upon the subject of Universalism".

His determined character was shown in a conflict he had with the Lowell Railroad Company. When the road was built, it cut his homestead estate in twain. The road awarded him what he considered insufficient damages, and neglected to heed his further demands, sending laborers upon his land to grade the tracks. Charles Tufts, however, was not so easily disposed of. He is said to have armed his own laborers (he was then in the brick-making business) with guns and sent them to protect his property. The railroad laborers retreated, in the face of this warlike and dangerous demonstration, and the railroad company soon afterwards made a settlement satisfactory to Charles.

As he had offered the HILL as early as 1841 for a denominational seminary, twelve years before its accomplishment, and as he had been brought up by a father who was a Universalist, and was strong in that belief, it is assumed that he conceived, even earlier than 1841, the idea that a Universalist college was needed and that his HILL was the most appropriate site for it.

Some time previous to the Civil War, or in the early fifties, he received a letter demanding that a sum of money, five hundred dollars, be left under a certain tree on his premises, upon penalty of having his barn burnt, also, it was said, of personal violence. Charles arranged a trap for the miscreants and watch was kept for several nights. The watch, however, was shortly after abandoned, but later the threat was executed, and the barn burned. The culprits are said to have been apprehended.

There are many more incidents to show that Charles Tufts was a man firm in purpose, not easily swerved, undaunted by threats, ready in argument, one whose acts sprang from the best of motives. That he received but the commonest of book education is undoubtedly true, but he had, either by intuition or by contact with the world, or perhaps both, that more uncommon attainment which books can seldom give, the inspiration to dare and to accomplish. He died in 1876 and his wife Hannah in 1878--both truly remarkable people.

* It was discovered on the probation of his will in 1877 that Charles Tufts was worth around half a million dollars---mostly property and real estate holdings. Much of this property was that of Peter, (1).

"DEATH OF THE OLDEST INHABITANT"

(From the Somerville Journal
of December 30, 1876)

Mr. Charles Tufts, whose name is better known to the people than almost any other, whose generous acts endeared him to many he had benefacted, is no more. On Sunday morning his soul found that rest which is as sacred as day itself.

A long term of life, nearly ninety-six, has been his, and although for nearly half a century he has not added lustre to his name by plying an active avocation, yet in his earlier years it is said of him that he was energetic and one of the smartest men of his day. By dint of labor and with due care for an inheritance left him by an uncle (*), Mr. Tufts accumulated considerable wealth, and it is estimated that he left in real estate in this city and Charlestown property amounting to over half a million dollars.

He believed in doing good to the greatest number, and hence his noble gift to Tufts College, of the beautiful tract of land upon which the buildings are now located.

About 1853 he gave land for the first Universalist Chapel on Cross Street, which was subsequently removed and a larger edifice built, to which he contributed more land and the sum of $500. This building was subsequently destroyed by fire and the present brick structure erected. He was an earnest believer in the faith looking to the ultimate and free salvation of all men.

His funeral services were held at the late resident on Washington Street, near Milk Row Station, Thursday noon, and were very fully attended. Besides our own citizens there were many others from Boston, Charlestown, Medford and surrounding places. There was a large delegation in attendance from the faculty and trustees of Tufts College.

The services commenced with an invocation and reading of the scriptures by the Rev. G. H. Vibbert, followed by an address by President Capen of Tufts College and closing with a prayer by the Rev. T. J. Sawyer, D.D. The remains were enclosed in a casket covered with a black broadcloth upon which were placed two wreaths. The remains were taken to Mt. Auburn for interment.

* His father's youngest brother, Nathaniel 2nd, (1764-1835) who married Mary Thompson in 1789. They had no children.

"THE WILL OF CHARLES TUFTS"

(From the Somerville Journal
of February 10, 1877)

The will and testament of Charles Tufts, Esq. had been entered at probate. The original document bears the date of August 1, 1851 and contains seven clauses. The first makes his wife sole executrix without bonds. The second clause bequeths to Harriet Robinson, then a single woman, but now Mrs. Gilmore, 3,750 feet of land on Cambridge Street Cambridge; also 23,750 feet on Tufts street boarding on the Boston & Lowell R.R. The third clause gives to his beloved wife, Hannah, the use, improvement and income from the following pieces of real estate--viz: twelve acres of land on the westerly side of Winter Hill in Somerville; fifteen and one half acres situated partly in Medford and Somerville; 100 acres in Somerville called Walnut Tree Hill. The fourth clause gives to Mary Ann Harrington (*), of Brooklyn, New York, the income, profit and advantage after the decease of his wife.

The fifth clause provides that Charles Robinson, Jr. and George Washington Robinson, sons of Charles Robinson of Lexington, Mass., shall receive the income, profit and advantage of land near Tufts College, and fifteen acres of land on Walnut Tree Hill after the decease of his wife.

The sixth clause donates to the institution as, "The Tufts Institution of Learning", 100 acres of land on Walnut Tree Hill, provided first; that the same is used for the support of the institution and if the land is sold, the funds coming from the said sale to be used for the support of said institution and provided, second; that one acre of land be appropriated for a church lot, when it is deemed expedient to erect a church edifice, and provided third; that no portion of the land devised shall ever be sold at less than twenty cents per foot. This clause also authorizes and empowers said corporation to lay out 10 acres as a burial ground. The seventh and last clause bequeaths all the residue of his estate to his wife. (quite a remarkable will)

* Mary Ann Tufts Harrington was the granddaughter of his brother Nathaniel. At this time she was about 25-years of age.

"MRS. EMMA TUFTS POWERS"
(1859-1951)
"GRANDNIECE OF TUFTS COLLEGE FOUNDER"
"WILL ATTEND ALUMNI DAY"
"JUNE 18, 1949" *

A charming, little Somerville lady, Mrs. Emma Tufts Powers of 58 Walnut Street, who celebrated her ninetieth birthday May 12, will be one of the newest members of the Association of Tufts Alumnae, Inc., to attend Alumni Day festivities on Tufts campus on Saturday June 18th.

This energetic nonagenarian is the grandniece of Charles Tufts, the founder of Tufts College, who gave Walnut Hill acreage which formed the original campus on the Somerville-Medford boundry when the college was established in 1852.

She is the widow of the late Levi M. Powers, D.D., distinguished Universalist clergyman and Tufts alumnus, who died in 1920. Dr. Powers was graduated from Tufts College in 1890, received an honorary doctor of divinity degree from his alma mater in 1905, and later was a lecturer in the Tufts School of Religion.

When the Association of Tufts Alumnae held its first meeting this spring in the beautiful reception lounge of the newly dedicated Henry Clay Jackson Gymnasium, Mrs. Powers, by her strong Tufts lineage and popularity among Tufts women, was voted an honorary member of this alumnae group. In this attractive room where Mrs. Powers was inducted into membership have hung the portraits of Charles Tufts and his wife, Hannah Tufts, which Mrs. Powers unvailed some years ago when the pictures were first presented to the college and were on view in another college building.

Mrs. Powers was born in Charlestown, May 12, 1859, when her parents lived on Albion Place, near Bunker Hill Monument. "At that time, Charlestown was considered one of Boston's most fashionable residential sections", she said.

Her father was Gilbert Tufts, whose father was also name Gilbert, and a brother of the founder of Tufts College. As a child, little Emma often visited her grand aunt and uncle, Charles and Hannah Tufts who lived in a big house on Washington Street in Somerville. The original stone steps of the Charles Tufts house have been moved to the Tufts campus where they have been installed at a rise in one of the winding paths. Originally, Mr. and Mrs. Tufts lived in Charlestown, but they moved to Somerville to get out into the country, Mrs. Powers explained. She remembers riding in a hack at both her Uncle Charles and Aunt Hannah's funerals, from Somerville to Mount Auburn Cemetery in Cambridge. At the time of her Uncle's funeral she was seventeen years of age.

While she was still a little girl, Emma's parents also moved to Somerville, to a house on Mount Vernon Street. She had two other granduncles, Daniel and Nathaniel, both brothers of Charles Tufts. Nathaniel willed the old Powder House and the Nathaniel Tufts Park, now called Powder House Park, to the city of Somerville. Nathaniel owned and lived in the house which is now the Dr. R. W. Place Infirmary on McGrath Highway at Washington Street. Then the street, which today is a heavily traveled artery, was called Milk Row. There also was a Boston and Maine R. R. station called Milk Row where trains stopped to pick up the farmer's supply of milk and transport to Boston.

The romance which led to the marriage of a Tufts graduate and a kin of the College's founder began when Dr. Levi Powers was minister of Cross Street Universalist Church, and the clergyman fell in love with his attractive parishioner. The old church has now been converted into a moving picture theatre, called the Orpheum, which Mrs. Powers, who likes movies, occasionally attends since it is in her neighborhood.

The couple were married in 1901 after Dr. Powers had left the Somerville church and was minister of the Buffalo, N. Y. First Universalist Church. The bridal pair stayed in Buffalo until 1905 and then came back to the Bay State where Dr. Powers served first as minister of the Haverhill Universalist Church, and then as minister of the Gloucester Universalist Church, the oldest church of this denomination in America. In 1919 they went to Washington, D. C., where Dr. Powers assumed the pastorate of the Universalist Church in the nation's capitol. A year later, in 1920, he died.

After her husband's death, Mrs. Powers decided to return to the city where she had spent her girlhood and has been a resident of Somerville for the last 27 years.

More active than many persons her junior, Mrs. Powers has continued her interest in Universalist affairs. On May 11, the eve of her ninetieth birthday, she was guest of honor at a dinner of the Massachusetts Universalist Convention in Cambridge.

Now that she had been elected an honorary member of the Association of Tufts Alumnae, she doesn't intend to miss a thing. She is looking forward to the Association's Alumni Day tea, which will be held on the Crane terrace on the campus. She also hopes to take in all other events of the day, including the mid-day alumni luncheon, the ball game, and the play to be given in the evening by the Tufts Community players in the Tufts Arena Theatre.

Since the first woman to be graduated from Tufts College did not receive her degree until 1892, Mrs. Powers is the only member of the Association of Tufts Alumnae to have reached her ninetieth year.

* An article taken from the Somerville, Mass., Journal and Press, Thursday June 9, 1949.

(Authors note) Mrs. Powers died on March 5, 1951 at the age of 92. It is to be noted that many descendents of Nathaniel and Abigail (Tufts) Tufts lived to a ripe old age--85 to 96.

"FROM COLLEGE TO UNIVERSITY"

Today, March 22, 1954, Tufts College became Tufts University. Definite word was received from the Commissioner of Corporations that the change of purpose which its petition detailed had been accepted and notification sent to the Secretary of State, following favorable action by the Board Collegiate Authority.

In his statement for the reasons for presenting the petition, Dr. Nils Y. Wessell, Tufts president, pointed out that Tufts is composed of nine schools, five of which are undergraduate and four of which are graduate and professional, with Crane Theological School in the progress of changing from undergraduate to graduate status. Undergraduate schools are the School of Liberal Arts for men, the Engineering School, Jackson College for Women, the Crane Theological School, and the Division of Special Studies. Graduate schools include the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, the Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy, The Medical School and the Dental School.

"Most of the schools," Dr. Wessell added, "have been in existence for a half century or more. The current enrollment of the entire institution is somewhat over 3.200* students and 25,000 graduates are on its alumni rolls. Its faculty totals more than 600 and its current annual budget is more than $6,000,000 nearly $2,000,000 of which is in research expenditures."

Continuing, Dr. Wessell's petition stated: "The organization of Tufts College being more or less autonomous unit, administered by a separate bulletins of various schools bound together one a year in this complete form. Thus it may be seen that in organization and historical development, Tufts College has actually for a long time been a university in everything but name."

The petition submitted was not one of changing the corporate entity of Tufts. The Trustees preferred to retain the legal entity 'Trustees of Tufts College'. The petition merely asked the approval of the Board to use the term 'University' when the Trustees or members of administration felt it was more definite than the term 'College.' The general principle to be followed is to use 'University' whenever referring to the institution as a whole and to the Graduate and Professional Schools in particular, and to use Tufts College to refer to the undergraduate schools of the institution, especially the School of Liberal Arts and Engineering.

Dr. Wessell continued; "We believe this move to be one of inevitable logic. Certainly it is a refreshing example of an institution not asking for an educational privilege before it has earned the right. The trustees can hardly be accused of precipitate action. The addition of the term 'University' in referring to Tufts is not in any way a basic change. It involves rather, legal permission for us to be more accurate in describing the institution as a whole."

* This was 1954 enrollment. That in 1957 will be somewhat higher.

Saturday, October 11th, 1952 was an eventful day for Tufts University when it celebrated its 100th anniversary. That morning there were assembled in the Cousens Gymnasium, on Tufts Campus, an enthusiastic group of persons from many states and lands; some graduates, others from famous Colleges and Universities.

At 10.30 that morning, after invocations by Mr. Eugene S. Ashton and Professor Lee S. McCollester, of the Biblical Literature, the benediction was given by Dr. John Moses Ratcliff, dean of the School of Religion.

A greeting was then extended to the assembly by Arthur J. Anderson, President of Tufts Board of Trustees, followed by President Leonard Carmichael, President of Tufts University.

The morning addresses were by Dr. Vannevar Bush, President of Carnegie Institution of Washington. The subject of his address, "Organizing For Power". Dr. Bush had been recently appointed to service on a committee, by Secretary of State Dean Acheson, and charged with examining the problems of disarmanent and Atomic Energy to counteract the Soviet threat to peace.

The next address was by Sir. Hector Hetherington, Principal and Vice Chancellor of the University of Glasgow. He addressed the assembley on, "Our Universities in the Present World Situation"! A very enlightening and inspiring address.

Eric Boheman, Ambassador from Sweden, then addressed the assembley---and later received an honorary degree.

NOON LUNCHEON: At noon the luncheon was held in Henry Clay Jackson Gymnasium, Elizabeth Gray Vining, author of "Windows for the Crown Prince", was the guest speaker. Mrs. Vining spent four years, 1946 to 1950, in Japan as tutor to the Crown Prince Akihito. She told of many amusing and interesting occurances during her stay in Japan.

AFTERNCON SESSION: A Centennial degree convocation was held at 3.00 P.M. at Cousens Gymnasium, and honorary degrees were confered by President Carmichael with Dr. James Bryant Conant giving the address on the subject, "The American Liberal Arts College, Present, Past and Future".

Preceeding the degree convocation, however, an academic procession assembled at Eaton Memorial Library and proceeded down the Memorial Steps, main campus entrance, to Cousens Gymnasium. The procession was led by faculty marshalls. Prof. Clarence P. Houston and Dean Richard A Kelley. In addition to Tufts trustees and faculty members, more than 300 delegates in full academic regalia from other Colleges and Universities, as well as representatives of many learned societies marched. Honorary degrees were presented to more then ten graduates, also many visitors that day. So ended an eventful Centennial Celebration for TUFTS UNIVERSITY.

L A T E T U F T S U N I V E R S I T Y N E W S

As we bring our Tufts Family Research and publishing of this book to a close (eleven years and one month), we wonder what remarks Charles and Hannah Tufts---founders of Tufts University--- might have concerning the present Tufts University.

We acknowledge receipt of copies of Tufts Alumni Review--- Winter and Spring of 1963--- and carefully going from cover to cover, we thoroughly are sold on T.U. as a very fine institution of learning. The many activities of T.U. life must be extremely pleasant satisfying---and especially so in later years.

There are so many departments of learning at T.U., it would be most difficult to name one as a stand-out; However, we do know that the Medical Center (Both Medical and Dental Schools) is far advanced over other Universities, and that makes us feel froud of TUFTS UNIVERSITY, NOW ONE HUNDRED AND ELEVEN YEARS OLD.

The following was clipped this week from Newsweek Magazine, July 29th, 1963 issue---page 69--- and showing an artist sketch of the new $3 million Tufts University Library, soon to be built.

"AN AGELESS FEELING"

"Though it looks more like a set for "Cleopatria" than a building for a College campus, this design won first prize last week in the architectural competition for the new $3 million library at Tufts University in Medford, Mass. To be set against a steep hillside, the limestone building will have unusual landscaping: grass and hedges on roofs. Architect J. K. Sterling of the winning firm of Campbell and Aldrich, in Boston, said: "It doesn't surprise us that people say the building has an Egyptian or Babylonian look...We think it has an ageless, classical quality." End of quot.

(Author's note; We might add that our ancester, JOHN (5), fourth son of PETER, (1), our common ancester, is also the ancester of Charles Tufts, Tufts University founder in 1852.)

Jay Franklin Tufts,
Author and Publisher.

CHAPTER XII

THE TUFTS

OF

NEW ENGLAND

AND

EASTERN STATES

Early in the 1700's Tufts settlers started to move into many of the New England states; Vermont, New Hampshire and Conneticut, also to many of our eastern states; New York, Pennsylvania, New Jersey, etc.

We do not have authenic dates, only scattered birth, death and marriage dates. Some towns and cities kept these records, others that did were inaccurate, misspelled names, incorrect dates, so it has taken much hard work to collect these records, evaluate them, correct both given and last names. Indian wars were responsible for many town records being destroyed; bad fires in other instances, (such as at Salem, Mass)--- we believe many of our correspondants have accomplished marvelous results, even with the handicaps encountered.

We will undertake the reporting of these early settlers and pray that their stories and accounts, also genealogies may coincide with family histories and records of those, (over 350) who did not respond to our requests---we do not know why they did not do so.

Not all of our Tufts families reported in this chapter (we have found) are descendants of our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1), first on the scene at Charlestown, Mass. We have records of one family direct from Ireland, and who spelled the name TUFFS, later in New Hampshire changing it to TUFTS. However, we fully believe that at some time back in Ireland, the correct spelling was TUFTS and for some cause, or other, an "F" was used for the "T"; this being a common fault in recording records. However, today this family spells the name TUFTS, and they are one of our prominent TUFTS FAMILIES.

N E W E N G L A N D S T A T E S R E S E A R C H

****

Our Family Research has not been as successful in some of the New England States as we would wish it to be. Many whom we have contacted have not responded.

Massachusetts, birthplace of our Tufts families, is represented in a special chapter; As is also Maine. Many of the other New England States have produced, however, many prominent Tufts families.

We have tried unsuccessfully to make contact in both Delaware and Vermont; and until just recently (1963) did we learn that Edgar Tufts, III, and family, are residents of Wilmington, Delaware.

Edgar III, is the grandson of Rev. Edgar and Mary Elizabeth Tufts, (392-4), famous missionaries of Banner Elk, North Carolina.

(See Banner Elk section of Chapter VIII).

****

NEW HAMPSHIRE

WINDHAM:

Early in the 1700's (probably around 1745) Deacon John TUFFTS (1) came to Windham, Rockingham County, and not too far from Lawrence, Mass. In 1752, Morrison's history of Windham, Page 803, reports; "He owned and lived upon a farm in the eastern part of the town near the mill, and now owned by John S. Brown, and which he bought of Jonathan and Ann (TUFFTS) Morrison in 1752.

He was a miller and farmer. He built his saw mill, which stood on the north hill, of J. S. Brown's house about 1755. It is probable that he built at that time as the town voted Dec. 2nd, 1755 to clear John Tuffts of his mill rates.

He was made elder in the church soon after 1760. He sold his farm of 105 acres June 30th, 1744, for #225 lawful money to Col. James Gilmore. He left town joining the tide of emigrants east-ward and settled in Belfast, Maine where he ended his days.

Married July 7th, 1748 to Catherine Moore (2) sister of Deacon Campbell of Londenderry, (a larger town a few miles N.W. of Windham). She died and he married Mary Campbell, also of Londenderry; her mother was the daughter of Thomas and Jane Campbell of Londenderry. Her mother was a daughter of Wm. Davidson, the emigrant." Whether he was married two or three times is not clear, but we do believe that it must have been 1773 when he moved to Belfast, Maine, and the Public Library in that city reports; "John TUFT, (note the difference in the spelling of the name) of Windham probably came to Belfast as early as 1773 as he was chosen selectman the following year. He was elected the first representative to the general court the following year, (1776), but did not take his seat. He died March 2nd, 1802, aged 78, being at that time a deacon of the first church. Records show that he had two children by his wife, Mary; Jonathan, born March 24th, 1776 and Susanne born April 11th, 1778. His last wife's name was Mary S. Shaw, (2) Should the reader believe he may be a descendant of the above John Tuffts, (or Tufts), you may find the family records and genealogy in Chapter XIII, under heading of UNIDENTIFIED OR INCOMPLETE TUFTS FAMILIES.

1. Note the spelling of the name---TUFFTS---in Windham, but in Belfast, Maine it is spelled, TUFT; however, we are reasonably sure both are the same JOHN. As he died in 1802, age 78, this would make his birth date, 1724. He probably was about twenty years old when he first came to Windham.

2. Records show he married Catherine Moore; Mary Campbell; and Mary Shaw; We wonder if the last two Mary's may be the same.

EXETER:

Henry Tufts, (13-2), (1716-1782), was a tailor, born in Medford, we do not know the exact time he may have first come to New Hampshire, but it must have been after 1737; We find him marrying Mary Wedgwood about 1742 and a family of at least three boys; Eliphelet; Thomas and Henry. Of the first two we have no records, of Henry we do, but as Henry had rather a questionable reputation (he was born in 1748 and died in either 1825 or 1831), it is better to let old family skeleton's die, and stay buried.

Henry, Sr., tho was a very honorable man, the son of Rev. Thomas Tufts, (7-2), second son of Captain Peter, (2). He first had a tailor shop at Exeter, then moved to New Market, a few miles north of Exeter. He died, tho, in Lee, N.H. about 1782.

DR. JAMES ARTHUR TUFTS, (1855-1938); Truly a remarkable educator for over fifty

years at PHILLIPS-EXETER. He was the son of Timothy, and Sophia (Kingsbury) Tufts, (1824-1901), descendant of PETER TUFTS, (1).

It was a sad day at Phillips-Exeter, November 21st, 1938. Proffessor Tufts had passed away. For fifty years---from 1878 to 1928---he had been teaching English at Phillips-Exeter, and for ten years more had been on the faculty as proffessor emeritus. His relationship to the school was ably summed up by President Hopkins of Dartmouth when he awarded Mr. Tufts the honorary degree of Master of Arts in 1917 with the citation, "The Idol of the Alumni".

And who was Dr. James Arthur Tufts? He was one of a long line of descendants of JOHN, (5), 4th son of Peter, (1), and of whom we have record of many educators, and he was born in Alstead, New Hampshire. After the public schools of his native town, Cheshire County, in the foot hills of the White Mountains, he went to Miles Military Academy at Brattelboro, Vermont, (not far from Alstead), and later to Phillips-Exeter, then Harvard from 1874 to 1878 where he received his Bachelor's Degree in 1878.

In his early years at Phillips-Exeter Prof. Tufts taught Latin, Mathematics and several so-called English branches, but in 1885 he was made Prof. of English, a position which he held until 1907 when he was made Prof. of English Literature. Besides being Secy of the New England Association of Phillips-Exeter Academy, he was also a representative to the General Court of New Hampshire. In 1920 he was given the degree of LL.D by the University of New Hampshire, and in 1928 the degree the Litt.D by the University of Boston.

In addition to teaching and politics, Prof. Tufts found time to edit many classics, such as; Scott's Lady of the Lake; Macaulay's Essays on Milton and Addison; Goldsmith's Vicar of Wakefield and The Deserted Village.

He first married Miss Effie Lock in 1878, who died in 1931; Second, in 1936, Miss Ruth B. Killburn. His family consisted of five, who survived him; Irving E. of New York Theodora, wife of Nathaniel G. Burleigh of the Dartmouth faculty; Delmont L. of Pittsfield, Mass; James Arthur Jr., of Exeter; and Helen, wife of Robert Kreger, also of Exeter.

And, Phillips-Exeter Academy was founded at Exeter by John Phillips in 1781; A worthy educational institution for boys and young men. We feel grateful to the Exeter Public Library for much of the above information.

DOVER, STRAFFORD, COUNTY:

The name of DR. ASA ALFORD TUFTS, (398-5) should be well remembered in the city of Dover, New Hampshire, even so that seventy-three years have elapsed since his death; A good citizen, business man, Banker and vitally interested in our family, a research which he conducted with great success for many years.

We first learned about Dr. Asa Alford early in 1954 upon receiving a large jack-pot package of records, letters etc from Robie W. Tufts of Wolfville, Nova Scotia, being the results of Robie's father's own research, Dr. John Freeman Tufts (47-2) (complete story in the Wolfville section of Chapter IX). One letter by Dr. Asa Alford, addressed to Dr. John Freeman, and dated Sept. 6th, 1877, was written on foolscap paper, six pages in length and of real value in our own extensive research.

In this letter he discussed Dr. John Freeman's ancester, the Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2), (account in the Wolfville section of Chapter IX) his descendants as well as our own common ancester, PETER, (1) and family. We first learned in this letter of the location of PETER and MARY'S graves (and sons Jonathan and John) at Bell Rock Cemetery,

(see "A visit to the graves, etc" in Chapter III) after a visit by his cousin, Joseph Tufts in 1821---and described in a letter dated June 20, 1821 to Dr. Asa Alford.

He also tells about a visit to the Cotton Tufts family in August of 1922, and taking tea with the family at Weymouth, (an interesting story in the Weymouth section, Chapter III, also photo of Tufts Library founded in 1879 by the Cotton Tufts family).

After discussing many other phases of Tufts history, he closes by saying, "I am an old man, born in November 14th, 1798, (he was then age 79), and am glad that I have had the opportunity to send you these memorials of our family".

Dr. Asa Alford Tufts lived many years in Dover after attending school at Malden, also several private academies. He was in the drug business for many years. Also connected with the Strafford Bank of Dover, and a member of First Parish Church. He married Hannah Phillips Gilman in 1820, and of his family of four, one son became famous as a musician, composer and director, JOHN WHEELER TUFTS; (His story in Chapter XV). Other notables of his family; Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, a granddaughter, whose connection with Wellesley College is described in Chapter III, also photos; Miss Anne Blanchard Tufts, a great-granddaughter, former teacher of English and Authoress, of New York City---reported in Chapter XII. A truly remarkable family. Considerable of this data was supplied by Miss Anne B. Tufts.

N E W Y O R K

NEW YORK CITY:

Another member of the Dr. Asa Alford Tufrs Family, (398-5), and who has carried on the family tradition of accomplishments is MISS ANNE BLANCHARD TUFTS. his great-granddaughter, and daughter of George Blanchard Tufts, (429-5). A resident of New York City most of her life, but born in Lexington, Mass. Now retired, she taught English in one of New York's High School's. Since then she has been engaged in writing and Author of, "As The Wheel Turns", Junior Literary Guild and Henry Holt, 1952. A historical novel about the early cotton mills in New England. Also, "The Super's Daughter", Henry Holt, 1953, A novel for teenage girls, with present day settings, New York City.

Miss Anne spends her summers at Dover, N. H. in the old house once owned by her father, and originally her grandfather's, Charles Augustus Tufts, (427-5) since 1848. Diagonally opposite her house is the old house where her great-grandfather lived until 1884. We contacted the present owner, ex-Mayor of Dover, Phillip Keefe and he very kindly sent a photo, also description of the old house built in about 1825, (photo in the New Hampshire section, this chapter).

The manner in which we became acquainted with Miss Anne was through contacting Wellesley College, and seeking information concerning her aunt, Miss Edith Souther Tufts, (see Wellesley section, Chapter III), since then carrying on a most pleasant and informative correspondence about her family, and many others. She has one brother, Charles Gilman Tufts, (431-5), whose business connections are in New York City. A contact with him also produced additional information.

DR. FRANCIS LEO TUFTS, (283-5); We marvel sometimes at the accomplishments of many of our family in the short time of their lives. Here is one, Dr. Francis Leo who died at the age of thirty-eight, but what a reputation he left in New York City. The only son of Prof. Francis H. and Angie Howe Tufts (whose career story will be found in Chapter V), he early showed traits of an educator. After graduation from Antioch College in Ohio, there followed

two years of teaching also at Antioch. Then came his way a scholarship at Harvard, and a Master's Degree. He was fortunate in receiving a second scholarship with two years of study abroad at the Universities of Munich and Paris. Here at Paris he met Alice Barri of Springfield studying art and on returning to the U. S. on the same boat, they afterwards were married in 1905. Then followed an assistant Professorship in Physics at Columbia University where he remained until his tragic death in 1909 from coming in contact with a live electric wire. They had one boy, John Barri Tufts, who died at the age of eight. Mrs. Tufts now lives in Springfield, Mass. and still does considerable portrait painting. Family records of Dr. Francis Leo Tufts, also those of his sister, Mrs. Mary Estelle Moran (reported in Hammond, Indiana section of Chapter V) may be found in Chapter XIX under (252-5).

R H O D E I S L A N D

DR. PAUL L. RICHARDS, of Barrington, R. I., a Tufts descendant; His grandmother being Emily Josephine Tufts, daughter of Capt. Peter Parker Tufts, (207-5); She married in 1870, Elbridge Richards, Dr. Richards grandfather.

Dr. Richards is a graduate of Harvard with an A.B.--A.M. and Ph D; He has been an instructor at Smith College, Northampton, Mass.; Lake Erie College, Painesville, Ohio, and now at Brown University (founded in 1764), Providence, R.I.; Married to Virginia B. Greene, and present residence, Barrington, R.I. Family records are in Chapter XIX; Stories concerning his great-grandfather, Capt. Peter Parker Tufts, will be found in the Farmington section of Chapter IV.

ELMER EMMONS TUFTS, (304-5); ATTORNEY; And well known in the city of Providence; Son of Elmer Elsworth, (274-5) and Nettie B. (Vose) Tufts; Born in Kingfield, Maine; A. B. Bowdoin College in 1913; LL.B. Harvard Law School in 1917; 1917 enlisted in first World War; Was at Argone, Verdun, Ourcq and Vesle; Discharged in 1919; In 1919 he was admitted to the Rhode Island Bar, and in 1929, Massachusetts. He is a member of the Law Firm of Edwards and Angell since 1929. Married Florence McClatchey in 1922 and they have one son, Elmer E. III. Mr. Tufts was responsible for many pages of material pertaining not only to his own family (pioneers in Maine since 1805), but many other Tufts families; He has one brother, Orren, (305-5) now living in Kingfield, Maine. Family records are in Chapter XIX under (274-5).

N E W J E R S E Y

The state of New Jersey, at present, has many Tufts residents---we have written many but few have replied, so we will pass on the limited amount of information and records available at this time.

JOSHUA BRADSTREET TUFTS, (29-2); Was first in New York City and Staten Island, afterwards settling in New Jersey. He owned much land in all three locations, much of this was passed on to his son, John Mills Tufts, (35-2), and grandson, Joshua Bradstreet Tufts, 2nd, (39-2). At just what time the elder Joshua B. came to New York City we do not know, but presume it may have been after 1801, and before 1835 as Joshua B. died in that year at Blazing Star, Tufts Landing, N.J. JOHN MILLS TUFTS continued to prosper and his will lists many properties in the above locations. He married Mary Davis in 1822, a niece of Jeff Davis, President of the Confederacy. Of his large family of fifteen, we have records of only one son, JOSHUA B., 2nd (39-2) who married Mary A. Kingsland in 1849 and sailed 'round the Horn to California that year. Story of this voyage is related in Chapter VII. All family records start under (19-2) Chapter XVI. The Rev. Joshua Tufts, who in 1760 emigrated from Martha's Vineyard, Mass to Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia. (see Chapter IX). The descendants of Rev. Joshua are a very remarkable family, mostly living in California

NEW YORK CITY:-

FREDERICK W. TUFTS, (1863-1936): An interewting contact was made in January of 1961 with Mrs. Wayne B. Grover, (the former Mildred Potter of Cleveland, Ohio). The Grover's live at Paradise, California and Mrs. Grover is a descendant of Jonathan Tufts, (4), 3rd son of Peter Tufts, (1)---this is thru a series of Walter Tufts. She mentioned an Uncle; Frederick Walter Tufts, who at one time was an executive with Dodd, Mead & Company, (a famous Publishing house in N.Y.C.). In contacting the Secretary and Treasurer, Mr. Fred Slota, and also thru cooperation of Mr. Edward H. Dodd, the following was submitted.

Mr. Dodd recalls that "Mr. Tufts was a partner and became a V.P. after coming to Dodd, Mead in 1893--at that time a salesman". Mr. Dodd also recalls that "Mr. Tufts was also Sales Manager at one time. In 1916 he terminated his connection with Dodd, Mead and became associated with a brokerage house in N.Y.C." He was married to Blanche Bemis, --no family reported. Family records will be found in Chapter XVIII, starting with (519-4), also after page 232---see Index #2 for listings.

C O N N E T I C U T

NEW CANAAN:-

The death of Mrs. Grace (Oldson) Tufts, (Mrs. Oliver A. Tufts,)("U") occured on Christmas night, (Dec 25th, 1962). We had been much concerned about Grace's health after an operation some two years ago. She leaves, besides her husband, Oliver A., a daughter, Betty and son Oliver A. Jr, now residing in New Hampshire; Betty, unmarried, lives at home.

Oliver A. Sr, is now retired and their home has been New Canaan for many years. Family records are to be found on Page 168, under (14); other records on Page 167 under (1). An unusual correspondence has been carried on with Oliver Tufts, dating back to 1955. His father came to the U.S. from Nova Scotia.

P E N N S Y L V A N I A

WATERFORD, ERIE COUNTY:-

One of our Tufts Family, Robert G. Tufts, ("U") of Grossmont, California, (San Diego area) at one time mentioned that early in the 1800's members of his family had been residents of Waterford, Pa. In July of 1958 we made a special trip to Waterford to investigate, and have the following to report: Leman G. Tufts, ("U"), (1813-1849), the only living son of Joseph Tufts, (see Page 183 for records) was in Waterford, possibly before 1839. Old Church records of the Park Presbyterian Church show that--Clara Tufts; George E.; Sarah C.; and Helen M. Tufts were all baptised in 1842. In 1844, both Mr. and Mrs. Tufts were baptised---all unidentified, but no doubt members of the Leman G. Tufts family. It is a possibility there were other Tufts families in Waterford between 1839 and 1844. The above data was supplied by Mrs. Arthur C. (Grace Ensworth of Waterford---not related.

ERIE:-

A few miles N.W. is the city of Erie; here are a few Tufts families listed, but contact has not been successful on several tries. Not interested? We wonder.

PLEASANTVILLE:-

THE GARTHWAITE'S: Thru our Santa Cruz, California correspondence with Mrs. Mari Tufts, we contacted, in July of 1962 Mrs. Walter L. Garthwaite of Pleasantville, N.J. Mrs. Garthwaite is the former Zelda C. Mills, daughter of Mary (Tufts) Mills, and whos father was John M. Tufts, Jr, a direct descendant of the Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2). Rev. Tufts emigrated, in 1760, from Marthas Vineyard, Mass to Fort Cumberland, N.S., Canada; He raised quite a family, and descendants will now be found in many states, also provinces of Canada. See Page 153, also many other chapters. Listings will be found in Indexes #1 and #2. Mrs. Garthwaite was able to supply considerable missing data concerning the Rev. Joshua Tufts family. (Family records on Page 212-B, under 42-

PITMAN:-

NATHAN A TUFTS,* (545-4), (1879-1952): Thru a long line of Nathaniel's and Nathan's, Nate Tufts was the descendant of Jonathan Tufts, (4), 3rd son of Peter Tufts (1). He was a graduate of Fitchburg, Mass High School, Class of 1896; Brown University, 1900 and Boston Law School of 1903. A clipping from the Fitchburg, Mass Sentinal says; "Mr. Tufts, a native of this city, and former District Attorney of Middlesex County, was a noted foot ball coach, and official of Fitchburg High. Later a resident of Waltham, he was elected to the Board of Aldermen. Later he went to New York City as credit manager of the Hotel Victoria in 1943. In 1947, and up to his retiremant, he was general manager of Hotel George Washington, also at N.Y.C." His death occured in 1952, (the year in which our Family Research was started) while living at Pitman, N.J. Family records will be found on Page 232, under (544-4).

The Author was fortunate in contacting Nate Tufts while located at the above hotels, also at Pitman.

*Author's note; There are many more Tufts families living in the state of New Jersey, however, a contact has never brot a reply.

R H O D E I S L A N D

PROVIDENCE:

ELMER EMMONS TUFTS, JR, (304-5)- (1891-1962); A very interesting newspaper clipping was sent the Author by a cousin, Mrs. Jennie Makepeace of New Sharon, Maine, at Christmas time; It concerned the passing of Elmer Emmons Tufts on December 10th, 1962. He was the son of Elmer E. and Nettie B, (Vose) Tufts, late of Kingsfield, Maine where he was born. Mr. Tufts attended Kingsfield High School, also received a Bachelor of Arts degree from Bowdoin College in Brunswick, and graduated from Harvard Law School. He was also a graduate of the Saumur Artillery School in France. An Army veteran of World War 1, he was gassed and awarded the Purple Heart. From 1920 to 1929 he was an associate of the law firm of Edwards & Angell. From there on untill his death, a partner in that firm---located in Providence.

Besides being a member of various organizations, he was a member of the Murray Universalist Church of Attleboro, Mass---his residence---, also a member of Mount Abram Lodge of Masons in Kingfield. Surviving are his widow, Mrs. Florence (McClatche Tufts, whom he married in 1922, also a son, Elmer E. 3rd, also of Attleboro, and a brother, Orren Tufts of Kingfield, also sister, Mrs. Erma (Tufts) Kirkwood of Freeman. Funeral services and burial were in Attleboro.

The Author had the pleasure of a lively correspondence with Elmer Tufts, dating back to May of 1955; His last letter was dated February 28th, 1962. In this time valuable data and records were submitted concerning his own immediate family, also many others. We are sorry to know of the above. (Family records on Page 266, under 274-5)

Chapter XIII

TUFTS FAMILIES
UNIDENTIFIED INCOMPLETE
NOT DESCENDANTS OF PETER (1)

UNIDENTIFIED FAMILIES:

STEPHEN TUFTS: settled at New Germany, Nova Scotia, Canada sometime in the early 1830's, from the states, but from what point we do not know, or his birth date which must have been about 1800. His ancestry is not known but we are positive he was a descendent of Peter, (1). Today Stephen's descendents number 114, and as follows:

(1) STEPHEN, (AB-1800-1868): Father and Mother not known: M-1832-Louise Marshall, (1860)

CHILDREN:

1. Margaret Ann, (1833-1856)
(2) 2. William Freeman, (1834-1874); M-Martha Starrate:
3. Abigail Freeman, (1836-1868):
(3) 4. Major Gudson, (1840-1922): M-1876 - Minnie Louise Langille, (1854-1944)
5. Adelaide, (1843-1846):
(4) 6. Henry Monroe, (1847-1924); M-1868 - Hope Ringer, (1851-1898) 2nd, Matilda Hirtle, (1853-):
(5) 7. George Heins, (1848-1932): M-1871 - Sarah Simpson, (-1879) 2nd, 1879 - Her sister, Rhoda Simpson:
8. Louisa Jane, (1850-1871):

---

(2) WILLIAM FREEMAN, (1834-1874): Son of Stephen (1), and Louise (Marshall) Tufts: M-1858 - Mary Starrate: Residence, Nova Scotia.

CHILDREN:

1. Ella J. (1859-):

(6) 2. James J. (1862-):

3. Lena J. (1864-):

(7) 4. Caleb C. (1866-):

(next page)

(8) 5. George B., (1868-);
6. Maggie May, (1870-);
(9) 7. William Freeman, 2nd, (1872-);

---

(3) MAJOR GUDSON, (1840-1922); Son of Stephen (1), and Louisa (Marshall) Tufts; M-1876-Minnie Louise Langille, (1854-1944); Residence, Nova Scotia:

CHILDREN;

1. Ada L. (1876-1952); M-1911-Fred C. Bowlby; One Son, Leslie
2. Ellen M., (1879-); M-1897-Harry C. Colemen
(10) 3. General A., (1881-); M-1915-Lida Woodworth; N-C;
4. Samuel, (1885-1889);
(11) 5. Gordon R. (1887-1957); M-1909-Gertrude A. Jordan, (1883-);
6. James Arthur, (1893-1893);

---

(4) HENRY MONROE, (1847-1924); Son of Stephen (1), and Louise (Marshall); M-1868-Hope Ringer, (1851-1898); 2nd-Matilda Hirtle, (1853-);

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

(12) 1. Arthur, (1870-1910); M-May Day; Settled at Ipswich, Mass; Children; Hope; and Beatrice;
(13) 2. Peleg, (1872-1951); M-1st-Emma Harris; 2nd-Laura Smith;
3. Lena, (1873-); M-Ben Early, (-1915); 2nd-Theo Feindell; ONE DAUGHTER; Winifred;
(14) 4. Smith, (1876-1929); M-Emma Raney, (1873-1950);
(15) 5. Allan, (1878-1925); M-1899-May Woodland;
6. Avery, (1880-1882);
(16) 7. Orlandor, (1882-); No records; Disappeared about 1910 at Bear River;
8. Maude, (1888-); M-Harold Morrell; Residence, Lynn, Mass.; 1-D;

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

9. Cora D., (1902-1925);
10. Viola, (1903-); M-1918-Harry Doliver;
(17) 11. Gordon Willoughby, (1904-); M-1950-Amy McNutt; Children; Hilda, Phyllis and St. Clair;

---

(5) GEORGE HEINS, (1848-1932); Son of Stephen, (1), and Louisa (Marshall); M-1871-Sarah Simpson, (-1879); 2nd,-1879-Her sister, Rhoda Simpson;

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

(18) 1. Fletcher C., (1874-1905); M-Louisa Acker;
(19) 2. Stephen, (1875-1905); M-Emma_____;
3. Louisa Jane, (1877-1877);
(20) 4. Dimock G., (1878-); M-_____?;

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

(21) 5. Heber, (1881-1955); M-Elva May Vena, (1885-);
6. Cynthia, (1882-1949); M-Merrill Brown;
7. Ethel, (1884-1953); M-Ralph Sheridan; One Son, Donald;
(22) 8. Horton, (1886-); M-1922-Fannie Booth, (1887-);
9. Edna, (1888-); M-Meloy Lutes;
10. Pearl, (1890-1952); M-Floyd Brittain;
(23) 11. Clyde, (1893-); M-Elizabeth Kerin;
(24) 12. Cecil Leo, (1895-); M-Linda Lowe; 2nd,-Anna M. Farsman;

---

(11) GORDON R., (1887-1957); Son of Major Gudson, (3), and Minnie Louise (Langille); M-1909-Gertrude A. Jordan, (1883-); Gordon R. passed away at his home in Aylesford, Kings County, Nova Scotia, this year, 1957; He was connected with The United Fruit Co. of Nova Scotia for many years;

CHILDREN;

1. Cyrus, (1911-1911);
(25) 2. Ernest B., (1912-); M-1923-Eva Williams; 2nd-Adaie Rutledge;
(26) 3. Irvin L., (1915-); M-1937-Doris LaFuse; One Son, JOHN;
4. Evelyn B, (1923-1924);
5. Evangeline J.(1930-) M-1953-Charles L. Ogilvie, (1923-);

---

(14) SMITH, (1876-1929); Son of Henry Monroe, (4), and Hope (Ringer) Tufts; M-Emma Ramey; Lived for a time in Nova Scotia; Came to the states later, where his descendants now live;

CHILDREN;

1. Hilda, (1899-); M-1926-Ralph White; Children; Robert Arthur, (1928- M-Marily Drake; Anne Phyllis, (1929- M-Dr. Nathaniel Adamson;
2. Alice Reta, (1901-); M-1928-J. Walter Chase; Children; 1-Elinor, (1931- 2-M-Robert Ekland; 3-Jean, (1936- ; 4-Carol, (1940- ;
(27) 3. Arthur Gordon, (1911-); M-1935-Doris E. Hoyle; Children; Jane E., (1938- ; and Anne R., (1945- ; Arthur and his family live at Danvers, Mass.; (See Danvers section of Chapter III;)

---

(15) ALLAN, (1878-1925); Son of Henry Monroe, (4), and Hope (Ringer) Tufts; M-1899-May Woodland; Residence, Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN;

(28) 1. William, (1902-1951);
(29) 2. Roy, (1904-); Residence, Arlington, Mass.
(30) 3. John, ( ); Residence, Boston, Mass.
(31) 4. Fred, (1909-);
5. Helen, ( );

(18) FLETCHER C., (1874-1905); Son of George Heins, (5), and Sarah (Simpson); M-Louisa Acker;

CHILDREN;

(32) 1. Primrose, (1893-); M-1922-Minnie Whynot;
2. Meda, (1894-); M-1913-Harry Wile; 8-C;
3. Gorman, (1896-DEC); DNM;
4. Christie, (1898-1925); M-1916-Burpe Mailman; 2-C;
5. Hilda, (1900-); M-1923-Aspeh Varner; 6-C;

(20) DIMOCK, (1878-); Son of George Heins, (5), and Sarah (Simpson) Tufts; M_____

CHILDREN;

(33) 1. George, (1906-); M-three times; ? ;
(34) 2. James C., (1910-);
(35) 3. Ernest, (1912-);
(36) 4. Wilson, (1916-); M-Elsie Simpson; Children: Mabel, (1938-
Edna, (1948- ;

(21) HEBER, (1881-1954); Son of George Heins, (5), and Rhoda (Simpson) Tufts; M-Elva May Vena;

CHILDREN;

1. Ola M., (1912-); M-Russell J. Savary; Children; Lauren; Nathan; Marlene; and Merrill; Residence, Digby, N.S.
2. Sheldon, (1913-);
3. Roy, (1915-1944); Died in France;
4. Una, (1916-1950); M-Lyton Lippert; Children; Sheldon; Bryon; Bill;
5. Guy, (1918-); M-Pearl Burns; Children; Linda and Ian;
6. Fay, (1919-); M-Morel Whynot;
7. Lee, (1921-); M-Hazel Drew; Children; Marillyn; Elaine; Iva; and others;
8. Ira, (1924-); DNM;
(37) 9. Lynn, (1925-); M-Alice Fisher;
10. Ila Jane, (1926-); M-Lawrence Vidito; Children; 1. Vaugh; 2. Wendell

(22) HORTON, (1886-); Son of George Heins, (5), and Rhoda (Simpson) Tufts; M-1922-Fannie Booth; Residence, Lynn, Mass.

CHILDREN;

1. Edna, (1923-); M-1946-James Cox;
(38) 2. William Henry, (1924-); M-1948-Therese LeBlanc;

(24) CECIL LEO, (1895-); Son of George Heins, (5), and Rhoda (Simpson) Tufts; M-1st, Linda Lowe; 2nd, -Anna Farsmon;

CHILDREN;

(39) 1. Basil, (1915-); M-Doris Ross; 1-C;
(40) 2. Clifford, (1917-); M-Joyce Bert;
(41) 3. Winfred, (1919-); M-_____;
4. Dorothy, (1920-); M-_____;
5. Marjorie, (1921-); M-_____;
(42) 6. Floyd, (1923-); M-_____;

---

(25) ERNEST B., (1912-); Son of Gordon R., (11), and Gertrude A. (Jordon) Tufts; M-1923-Eva Williams; 2nd, -Addie Rutledge;

CHILDREN;

1. Christopher, ( );

---

(32) PRIMROSE, (1893-); Son of Fletcher, (18), and Louisa (Acker) Tufts; M-1922-Minnie Whynot; Residence, Nova Scotia.

CHILDREN;

(43) 1. Parker, (1925-); M-1955-Lois Oickle; 1-C;
2. Iona, (1927-); M- George Villeniuve;

---

(37) LYNN, (1925-); Son of Heber, (21), and Rhoda (Simpson) Tufts; M-Alice Fisher;

CHILDREN;

1. Vida, ( );
2. Claudia, ( );
3. Roberta, ( );
4. Barry Lee, ( );

---

(1) JOHN TUFTS, (1750-1824); The following records list over eighty descendants of JOHN TUFTS, whose father and mother we have not been able to discover; However, we have reason to believe that John came from the Boston area, but at what date he settled in Maine (and at New Gloucester) we do not know. Our first contact was with Mrs. Emma Viola (Tufts) Allen--Tufts, postmistress of New Gloucester. Emma first married Charles A. Allen; and 2nd, her cousin, Warren Ward Tufts. Through Emma Tufts we were able to obtain the following data; John married-AB, 1774, Abigail___ ? ___; 2nd, Dorcus___ ? ___;

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

1. Hannah, (1775-1838); M-1778-William Bradburg;

2. Abigail, (1778-);
3. Esther, (1779-); M-1802-Soloman Nash;
4. Rebekah, (1782-); M-1804-James H. Megguire;
(2) 5. John, (1784-); M-1804-Dorcas Booth;
6. Sarah, (1786-); M-1822-John Bradburg;
7. Betsy, (1788-);
8. Polly, (1790-);
(3) 9. Simeon, (1794-);
10. Johannah, (1797-);

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

11. Catherine, (1802-);
(4) 12. Icabod, (1803-); M-1829-Louise Megguire; They had one son who at one time lived in Oregon; All the records available;
(5) 13. William, (1805-); M-1836-Eliza Libbey; Residence, Pownal, Maine;
14. Susan, (1806-1826);
(6) 15. James Madison, (1808-1893); M-1834-Francis Brazier, (1803-1844);
16. Esther, (1812-1839);
17. Anna, (1815-); M-1841-Lindsey Gofe;

All of the above were born in New Gloucester, Maine.

---

(6) JAMES MADISON, (1808-1893); Son of John, (1), and Dorcus D. ? ; Tufts; M-1834

CHILDREN;

(7) 1. Nathanial Gordon, (1838-1908); M-1860-Anna A. Harmon; Only one recorded in this family;

---

(7) NATHANIEL GORDON, (1838-1908); Son of James Madison, (6), and Francis (Brazier) Tufts; M-1860-Anna M. Harmon, (1841-1910);

CHILDREN;

(8) 1. James Albert, (1861-1925); M-Catherin Dutton;
2. Elizabeth Francis, (1863-); M-William Merrill of Gran; 3-C;
(9) 3. Frank M., (1868-); M-Eliza Jane Ward;
4. Nathaniel B., (1870-1911); DNM;
5. Emma Brazier, (1873-1877);
6. Anne F., (-); M-Frank Fountain; N-C;

---

(8) JAMES ALBERT, (1861-1925); Son of Nathaniel Gordon, (7), and Anna M. (Harmon) Tufts; M-1885-Katherin Maria Dutton, (1863-1915);

CHILDREN;

(10) 1. Walter LeRoy, (1888-1914); M-1912-Nellie V. Morrison; One Daughter;

(11) 2. Burham Wilfred, (1890-1937); M-1911-Marguerite E. Weymouth;
3. Emma Viola, (1897-); M-1927-Charles A. Allen, (-1935); M- 2nd, 1948-Warren Ward Tufts; N-C;
(12) 4. Eben Dutton, (1899-); M-1928-Aileen Helen Bennett; (1902-);

---

(9) FRANK M., (1868-); Son of Nathaniel Gordon, (7), and Anna M. (Harmon) Tufts; M-Eliza Jane Ward;

CHILDREN;

(13) 1. Warren Ward, (1891-); M-1913-Louisa C. Rowe, (-1947); M-1948-2nd, to his cousin, Emma Viola Tufts (Allen);
(14) 2. Clifton R., (-);
(15) 3. Everett G., (1894-);
(16) 4. Carl M., (1895-);
(17) 5. Harvey M., (1897-);
6. Josephine F., (1901-);
(18) 7. Kenneth A., ( );

---

(10) WARREN WARD, (1891-); Son of Frank M., (9), and Eliza Jane (Ward); M-1913-1st, Louisa C. Rowe, (-1947);

CHILDREN;

(19) 1. Clayton Seldon, (1917-); M-1946-Glenise L. Segars;

SECOND MARRIAGE; 1948 - To Emma Viola Tufts (Allen); N-C;

---

(11) BURHAM WILFRED, (1890-1937); Son of James Albert, (8), and Katherine Maria (Dutton) Tufts; M-1928-Marguerite E. Weymouth, (-1955);

CHILDREN;

1. Leona D. (1911-); M-1934-Merle Towle; Residence, Lomona, Fla; Mr. Towle a T.V. Engineer; Children; 1. Leslie C.(1935-35)
2. Roxlyn C. (1936-
3. Gregory G. (1945-

(20) 2. Linwood A., (1912-); M-1939-Vera E. Strout;
(21) 3. Le Roy, (1914-); M-1939-Ada M. Strout, (1919-);
THREE DAUGHTERS; Lorraine; Elaine, Sharon;
4. Katherine, (1915-); M-
(22) 5. Wilbur D., (1918-);
6. Ayliving, (1921-1923);
7. Dora F., (1928-);

---

(12) EBEN DUTTON, (1899-); Son of James Albert, (8), and Katherine Maria (Dutton) Tufts; M-1928-Aileen Helen Bennett, (1902-);

CHILDREN;

(23) 1. Payson Albert, (1927-); M-1948-Pauline B. Pullard, (1927-
2. Barbara E. (1931-); M-Robert D. Pollard, (1928-);
3. Gordon E., (1933-); M-1954-Patricia Carroll, (1937-);
ONE SON; Terry Lynn, (1954-

---

(19) CLAYTON SHELDON, (1917-); Son of Warren Ward, (10), and Louisa C. (Rowe) Tufts
M-1946-Glenise L. Segars;

CHILDREN;

1. Bernard W., (1947-);
2. Stephen W., (1950-);
3. Cynthia L., (1952-);

---

(20) LINWOOD D., (1912-); Son of Burham Wilfred, (11), and Marguerite E. (Weymouth)
Tufts; M-1939-Vera E. Strout, (1920-);

CHILDREN;

1. James Albert, (1942-);
2. Maxine B., (1944-);
3. Ansel Alvin, (1948-);

The following is taken from a letter of Larkin Turner Tufts of Chelsea, Mass, dated February 18, 1875, and sent to Gardiner Tufts of Nova Scotia, Canada.

(1) JOHN, ( ),; M-Mary Daley
CHILDREN:
(2) 1. George, (1801-); M-Ruth Doliver of St Andrews, N.S.
2. John, (lost at Sea)
3. Benjamin,
4. Susan,
5. Lavina,
6. Margaret,
7. Mary,
8. Mehitable,
9. Sarah,
10. Lydia,

---

(2) George, (1801-); M-Ruth Doliver of St. Andrews, N.S.
CHILDREN:
1. John, (1828-);
2. George William, (1830-1858);
3. Catherine, (1832-);
4. Sarah M. (1834- DY);
5. Sarah H. 2nd, (1838-);
6. Henrieta, (1839-);
TWINS 7. Mary L., (1841-);
8. Caroline (1841-);
9. Robert, (1843-);
10. Amelia, (1846-);
11. Adeline, (1849-);

---

(1) GORHAM TUFTS, (1844-1929); We first heard of this family through contact with Kingsley Tufts, now living at Santa Monica, California, an Author and Writer; This was through the Saturday Evening Post in which one of his stories was published in August of 1953. After much correspondence with different members, also an attorney living in Louisville, Kentucky, we have the following records, and descendants; M-Alice Crow, who died in 1879.

CHILDREN

(2) 1. Charles, (-1930); M-Katherine Saam
2. Anna, (-1892), DY
(3) 3. Gorham, Jr, (-1946); M-Mary Housekeeper

---

(2) CHARLES, (-1930); Son of Gorham, (1), and Alice (Crow) Tufts; M-Katherine Saam, (-).

CHILDREN

(4) 1. KINGSLEY, (1907-); M-1930-Kate Frost; N-C

---

(3) GORHAM, JR, (-1946); Son of Gorham, (1), and Alice (Crow) Tufts; M-Mary Housekeeper, (-1931).

CHILDREN

(5) 1. Lawrence, (-1907); DNM
(6) 2. Fletcher, (-1942); M-Myrtle Dorothy Ayers
(7) 3. Warner, (-1948); M-Madeline Pierce
4. Alice, ( ); M-George W. Ahner

---

(6) FLETCHER, (-1942); Son of Gorham, Jr, (3), and Mary (Housekeeper); M-Myrtle Dorothy Ayers, ( );

CHILDREN

(8) 1. Lawrence A., ( ); M-Caroline Lewis
(9) 2. Donald Winston, ( );
(10) 3. William Kingsland, ( )
(11) 4. Robert, ( )

---

(7) WARNER, (-1948); Son of Gorham, Jr, (3), and Mary (Housekeeper) Tufts; M-1st-Madeline Pierce; 2nd-Mary Elizabeth Jameson.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE

(12) 1. Peter A. (Changed to Arthur Townsend); M-Carly Walker

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE

2. Mary Elizabeth, ( )

3. Patricia Ann, ( )
(13) 4. William Jameson, ( )

(NOTE: In a recent letter received from Kingsley Tufts he says, "My grandfather, Gorham came from the Boston area to Louisville, Kentucky, then to Albany, Indiana. He was supposed to be very well off. Kingsley says that a number of years ago a fortune teller told him she saw a Soda Water manufacturing business in the past. The only one of whom we have record as being in that business was, James Walker Tufts & Son of Boston who sold his business around 1893, opened Pinehurst, N.C. a famous Golf Center.

---

(1) JAMES S. TUFTS, (1808-1871); We first heard of James A. through a contact with Mrs. Grace Tufts Adams, of Farmington, Michigan. The following records were taken from an old family bible--many others being lost or destroyed. These records mentions Dorothy (Wilson) Tufts as the mother; who James father may have been, we do not know.

CHILDREN

1. Jotham S. (1843-1849)
(2) 2. Cyrus, (1845-)
(3) 3. John S. (1847-1885)
4. Lucinda A., (1850-1928); M-_____Curtis
(4) 5. Marion Wesley, (1853-1928); M-Hattie Belle Brownlee, (1862-1922)
6. Albert, (1856-1874)
7. Mary E., (1858-)
8. James, Jr, (1862-1863)

---

(4) MARION WESLEY, (1853-1918); Son of James S., (1), and Elizabeth G. (Smith) Tufts; M-Hattie Belle Brownlee, (1862-1922)

CHILDREN

1. Carrie, (AB-1879-1881);
(5) 2. George Emmet, (1882-); M-Elizabeth Florence Hales, (1886-
3. Lula Grace, (1884-); M-Willard G. Adams, (1881-)
CHILDREN
1. Mildred B.
2. Virginia M.
3. Elizabeth J.
(6) 4. Leslie Ray, (1887-19__); M-Wanda Helene Laubscher, (1887-)
5. Esther Ruth, (1900-DY)
6. Ruth Florence, (1904-); M-1907-Gregory V. Linnery

---

(5) GEORGE EMMET, (1882-); Son of Marion Wesley, (4), and Hattie Belle (Brownlee) Tufts; M-Elizabeth Florence Hales, (1886-);

CHILDREN

(7) 1. Ray H. (1906-)
(8) 2. John Wesley, (1914-)

(6) LESLEY RAY, (1879-19); Son of Marion Wesley, (4), and Hattie Bell (Brownlee) Tufts; M-Wanda Helene Laubscher, (1887-); Residence of Mrs. Lesley Tufts, East Cleveland, Ohio.

CHILDREN

1.
1. Lesley Ray, Jr, (DY)
2. Alma G., (1914-)
3. Robert L., (1915-)
4. Marjorie A., (1916-)
5. Dorothy A., (1918-)
6. Ralph M., (1919-)
7. Wanda H., (1922-)

---

(1) ALFRED TUFTS, (-); Who, or where Alfred Tufts may have been, or came from we do not know, presumably from the Boston area. We do know, however, that he lived in Mobile, Ala at one time, and that certain members of his family also lived there. Our first contact was with Albert Cobb Tufts, then living in New Orleans, however, he had but little information. Later I was able to contact Irwin W. Tufts, a grandson of the above Alfred, then living at Waveland, Miss. His father was Capt. Alfred Tufts, quite a prominent citizen of Algiers, Louisiana. M-Clarisse Miller

CHILDREN

1. Mary, ( ); M-Capt. ? ;
(2) 2. Alfred, (Capt.), (1856-1897); M-1882-Elizabeth Keehl
(3) 3. Albert, (1858-1934); M-Hattie May Cobb, (-1955);
(4) 4. William,

---

(2) ALFRED, (CAPT.), (1856-1897); Son of Alfred, (1), and Clarrise (Miller) Tufts; M-1882-Elizabeth Kiehl, (-1955)

CHILDREN

(5) 1. Alfred George, (1885-); M-Lucille Bell
2. Maud, (1887-); M-Horace Nelson
(6) 3. Irwin W., (1889-); M-Evelyn Sauer Frigold
(7) 4. James David, (1893-); M-Edwina Muntz
5. Alma, (1894-); M-G. R. Nichols
6. Irma, (1896-); M-T. E. Dupuis

---

(3) ALBERT, (1858-1934); Son of Alfred, (1), and Clarisse (Miller) Tufts; M-Hattie May Cobb.

CHILDREN

(8) 1. William R. ( )
(9) 2. Sidney A., (-1949)
(10) 3. Albert Cobb, (1886-1956); M-Gertrude Lejeune:
One Son, Allen Roy, Married and had two sons, Allen Roy and Owen Jules

4. Nettie Mae, (1887-); M-Rev. B.A. Guy; Nettie Mae Guy, now a widow and living in Vicksburg, Miss.
5. Lillian C., ( ); M-Claude Warren
6. Ruth A., ( ); M-Paul Robichaux
7. Clarrise, ( ) M-John R. Fears

(NOTE: We would be interested to know if anyone reading this chapter would have any information on any families recorded here.)

---

(1) JAMES B., (1815-1880); Our attention was brought to James B. Tufts through contact with Col. Horace A. Tufts, living in San Antonio, Texas; An Air Force Commander in World War 2; After the war was sent to Kelly Field; He has one son, Robert B., an executive with General Electric Co, main office in New York City; Our other contact was with Paul H. Tufts, with Allied Chemical Corp., Ridgewood, N.J.--they are cousins; James B. married-Jane Almy, (1817-).

CHILDREN

(2) 1. John Elon, (1842-1915); M-Mary G., ?; One Daughter, Edith
(3) 2. Chester, (1844-); DNM
(4) 3. Horace Edgar, (1846-); M-Ellen A. Shipley, (1846-1916)
(5) 4. Mortimer Paul, (1851-19__); M-Laura M. Elton, (1846-1923); N-C
(6) 5. William Orlando, (1853-)

---

(4) HORACE EDGAR, (1846-); Son of James B. (1), and Jane (Alamy) Tufts; M-Ellen A. Shipley, (1846-1916)

CHILDREN

1. Marion E., (1870-1942); M-Shallon H. Moore; 2-C; Carlton and Julia
2. Ida E., (1871-1955); M-Samuel A. Steele; N-C
(7) 3. Raymond S., (1873-1952); M-Emeline Ashmead
(8) 4. Clarence Edgar, (1877-); M-Catherine McConnel

---

(6) WILLIAM ORLANDO, (1853-); Son of James B. (1), and Jane (Almy) Tufts; M- ?

CHILDREN

(9) 1. Glen Orlando, (1876-); M-Agnes Hartley, (1874-1949)
(10) 2. William Orlando, Jr., ( )

---

(7) RAYMOND S., (1873-1952); Son of Horace Edgar, (4), and Ellen A. (Shipley) Tufts; M-Emeline Ashmeade, (-1901)

CHILDREN

(11) 1. Horace A. (Col.), (1895-); M-Henen B. Burns, ONE SON; Robert B.
2. Mary Elizabeth, (1897-); M-Carl B. Mepham; 2-D
3. Olive Ida, (1899-); M-Edwin Smith; SON, Chester, Daughter, Rut

(8) CLARENCE EDGAR, (1877-); Son of Horace Edgar, (4), and Ellen A. (Shipley) Tufts; M-Catherine McConnel.

CHILDREN

(15) 1. Leslie, (-); M- ? ; ONE SON, Foster
2. Evelyn, (-); M- ? ;
3. Catherine, (-)M- ? ;

---

(9) GLEN ORLANDO, (1876-); Son of William Orlando, (6), and ? ; M-Agnes Hartley, (1874-1949).

CHILDREN

(11) 1. James Orlando, (1902-);
(12) 2. Paul Hartley, (1912-); M-Gertrude Mead, (1910-);

CHILDREN

1. Glen Mead, (1940-
2. Paul Hartley, Jr. (1943-

****

****

ADDITIONAL UNIDENTIFIED TUFTS;

In June of 1958 a search of old city directories at the Cincinnati Public Library, dating back to 1820, uncovered the following;

In 1846 Sarah H. Tufts, a teacher, was living on Water Street between Walnut and Vine. We do not know who Sarah H. Tufts may be; surely not of the Maineville, Ohio, (Warren County), Aurora, Indiana or Ashland, Ky Tufts.

We do have record of a Sarah H. Tufts, (1820-), daughter of Samuel, (162-5), and granddaughter of the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); she was born in Maine.

Sarah H. Tufts, (1819-), also of Maine, was the daughter of William, (163-5), (brother of the above Samuel); she was also a granddaughter of Rev. Francis Tufts. Whether she ever lived in Ohio, we have no record. However, Sarah's brother, William, (2195) was a teacher at Maineville, Ohio around 1850, just before the Maineville Academy was organized, (see Maineville, Ohio section of Chapter V). Afterwards William was an instructor at Andrew College, Trenton, Tenn, where he died in 1859. It is quite possible Sarah came to Ohio with her brother around 1846 and was the teacher mentioned in Cincinnati schools.

---

(1) HENRY GERSHOM TUFTS, (1820-1898); (His brother and two sisters)

(2) Brother, John
Sister, Margaret, ( ); Who M-_____Wolf;
" Mary, ( ); " M-_____Gates;

---

(1) HENRY GERSHOM, (1820-1898); M- A Miss Ellis;

CHILDREN;

(3) 1. Theodore L. ( ); M-__?__;
(4) 2. George, ( ); M-May Crosby;
3. Katherine, ( ); M-Archibold Wright; Children; Lottia--Percy;
(5) 4. James Ellis, (1847-1915); M-Jessie Swain;
5. Harriet, (-1931); M-John Crosskill; Children; Eva B.; Ella M.; and John;
(6) 6. John, (1855-); M-Sadie Cummings;
7. Anne, ( ); M-John E. French; N-C;
(7) 8. Leander, (1859-1915); M-Mrs. Susie Barnett; 1-C;
9. Grace, ( ); M-Fred Bullard;
(8) 10. Melbourne, ( );
11. Clara, ( ); M-Charles Chamberlain;
(9) 12. Charles, (-1944) M-Cora Collins; N-C;
13. Josie, ( ); M-George Stone; One daughter; Mrs. Ruth Patterson.

---

(3) THEODORE L., ( ); Son of Henry Gershon, (1), and Miss (Ellis); M-__?__;

CHILDREN;

(10) 1. Theodore, Jr. (REV.) ( ); M-Alice Tufts;
(11) 2. William, ( );
3. Daughter (?);

---

(4) GEORGE, ( ); Son of Henry Gershom, (1) and Miss (Ellis) Tufts; M-May Crosb

CHILDREN;

1. Lillian, ( ); M-_____Hurd;
2. Alice, ( );
(12) 3. George, Jr. ( );

---

(5) JAMES ELLIS, (1847-1915); Son of Henry Gershom, (1), and Miss Ellis Tufts; M-Jessie Swain;

CHILDREN;

1. Clara V., (1872-1904); M-Edward Fish; Children; Clarence; Alice;
(13) 2. Ernest, (1875-1939); M-Myrtle Powell; N-C;

3. Grace L., (1878-); M-Irving Munroe; N-C;
4. Elsie J., (1880-); M-F. J. Hawley; One Daughter; Elsie who M-Lysle Berg;
(14) 5. Oliver A., (1883-); M-Grace Oldson;
6. Addie T., (1886-); M-Leon Miles; One Daughter; Hilda;

---

(6) JOHN, (1855-1929); Son of Henry Gershom, (1), and Miss (Ellis) Tufts; M-Sarah E. Commings;

CHILDREN;

1. Jennie M., (1884-); M-1929-Lawrence H. Heath;
2. Etta F., (1889-); M-1929-James B. Ford;
(15) 3. Henry Edson, (1891-); M-1925-Jenette Williams;
4. Lena, (1895-); DNM;

---

(14) OLIVER A., (1883-); Son of James Ellis, (5), and Jessie (Swain) Tufts; M-Grace Oldson;

CHILDREN;

(16) 1. Oliver Jr., ( ); M-_____;
2. Betty R., ( ); UM-

---

(15) HENRY EDSON, (1891-); Son of John, (6), and Sarah E. (Commings) Tufts; M-1925-Jenette Williams, (1889-);

CHILDREN

1. Lester E., (1927-
2. Melvin L., (1929-

---

(1) JAMES TUFTS, ("U") (1777-); Was born near Moneyreagh, Ireland; He married _____ Cairns, or Kearns, said to have been related to Lord Chancellor of England, Sir Hugh Cairns; James had several brothers and sisters, but we have record of only one sister, Mary and one son.

(2) SON; Hugh Kearns, (1803-1899); M-Anne Whittaker

CHILDREN;

(3) 1. Hugh Kearns, 2nd
2. James A.
3. Francis

---

(3) HUGH KEARNS, ( ); Son of James, (1), and _____ (Kearns) Tufts;

CHILDREN;

(4) 1. James K., (1873-); M-1903-Christina B. Watt;
2. Anne, ( ); M-R. A. Lusby;
3. Ada M. ( ); DNM;
4. Belle, ( ); M-_____;
5. Rufus S. ( ); Residence, Menlo Park, California

---

(4) JAMES KELTIE, ("U") (1873-); Son of Hugh Kearns, ("U"), and _____(Kearns) Tufts; Residence, Westboro, Mass., First one of the above family to be contacted and supplied information and records; M-1903-Christina B. Watt, (1879-); On June 17th, 1953 the James K's celebrated their 50th Anniversary.

CHILDREN;

1. Wendell A., (1906-);
2. Hugh K., (1908-);
3. Robert B., (1912-);
4. Donald I., (1919-);

(NOTE: We might add that James K. has been helpful in our Family Research, also one of our Co-Publishers.)

---

(1) MOSES TUFTS FAMILY, (1799-1886); The history and records of the Moses Tufts Family are interesting and although he is unidentified and without a definite ancester, we feel sure he is a descendant of PETER TUFTS, (1). Moses, and his family first came to our attention through our cousin, Marie V. (Harry Lloyd) Tufts of Santa Cruz, California. Later in April of 1955 a contact was made with William Bernard Tufts, III, a descendant, then living in Neillsville, Wisconsin, but later of Tacoma, Washington. It seems that Moses may, or could have used two names; Moses Andrew, or Andrew Moses. Family records claim his birthplace to be Drommore Parish, County Down, Ireland; (Dromore--one "M"--is a little village a few miles south of Belfast) and that he emigrated to New Brunswick, and Saint John about 1822. We believe however, that he was born in the Boston area and that due to Tory---Whig differences, he and his family emigrated to New Brunswick to escape persecution, but later about 1849 returned to the States, and on to Manitowoc, Wisconsin where both he and his son, Andrew are buried. Moses married first Eliza Hamilton, and second Eliza ? . We are indebted to Kt. Col and Mrs. William Bernard Tufts, III, of Tacoma for the most complete 30 page typewritten history and record of his family, indexing 298 descendants of Moses and Eliza Tufts. An outstanding genealogical project. The following are Moses Tufts direct descendants.

CHILDREN;

1. Margaret, (1821-); M-John McKay; 2-C
(2) 2. Andrew Crozier, (1823-); M-Nancy Smith
3. Eliza, (1825- DY)
4. Sarah Ann, (1827-); M-Samuel S. Norwood; 2-C
5. Hannah Albee, (1830-); M-Henry Wills; 1-C
(3) 6. James Hamilton, (1832-); NFR
(4) 7. John Sagefield, (1835-1906); M-Ellen C. Ramsdell
8. Eliza, 2nd, (1839-1875); M-

(2) ANDREW, (1823-); Son of Moses, (1), and Eliza (Hamilton) Tufts; M-Nancy Smith, (-1879);

CHILDREN;

(5) 1. James Albert, ( ); M-Ann Rykeby
2. Elizabeth, ( ); M-Jacob Lee; 5-C;
(6) 3. William Smith, (1852-1903); M-Anna MacLeod and Mary Johnson;
4. Mary Alice, ( ); M-Rufus MacLeod; 2-C;
5. Margaret Ann, (1856-); M-William E. Niles; 6-C;
6. Hannah, ( ); M-Hamilton Wills; NFR;
7. Luella, ( ); M-James MacFarland; 1-C
(7) 8. Crozier Preston, (1868-1940) DNM;
9. Alberta Clara, (1869-1927); M-Joseph H. Taylor; 5-C;

---

(3) JAMES HAMILTON, (1832-); Son of Moses, (1), and Eliza (Hamilton) Tufts; M-twice, No information on wives names;

CHILDREN;

(8) 1. Henry, ( ); DNM;
(9) 2. Frank, ( ); M-Alice Johnson; N-C;
(10) 3. James, ( ); M- ? ; N-C;
4. Jennie, ( ); M- ? ; NFR;

---

(4) JOHN SAGEFIELD, (1835-1906); Son of Moses, (1), and Eliza (Hamilton) Tufts; M-Ellen C. Ramsdell;

CHILDREN

1. Minnie, (1861-1936); M-Benjamin F. Vader; 4-C;
(11) 2. John Irving, (1863-1930); M-Marie Beaugie Torey
3. Eliza, (1864-); M-Milton H. Benson; 6-C;
4. Addie, (1866-1954); M-Herbert Benson; 3-C;
(12) 5. Fred, (1869-); M-Frances Morrow; and Frances ? ; N-C
6. Edna Mary, (1871-1890); DNM;
7. Georgia, (1875-1876);
8. Jessie, (1878-); M-Reuben M. McKenny; 5-C
(13) 9. Benjamin Rankin, (1886-); M-Edith Terry; N-C

---

(5) JAMES ALBERT, ( ); Son of Andrew, (2), and Nancy (Smith) Tufts; M-Ann Rykeby;

CHILDREN;

1-2-3-4- (DY);
5. Gladys, 2nd, ( ); M- ? ;
6. Bernice, ( ); M- ;
7. Alice, ( ); NFR;

(6) WILLIAM SMITH, (1852-1903); Son of Andrew, (2), and Nancy (Smith) Tufts; M-1st, Anna MacLeod--2nd, M-Mary Johnson;

CHILDREN;

(14)	1. William Crozier, II, (1872-1956);	M-Viola Covey AND Ione Hagemen;	
(15)	2. Daniel Jacob, (1875-1928);	M-Harriet A. Meek;	
(16)	3. John Albert, (1879-1928);	M-Zella Hayes	
	4. Esther Anna, (1883-1923);	M-Clifford H. Patrie;	1-C
(17)	5. La Monte, (1900-);	M-Avelyn ? ;	N-C

---

(11) JOHN IRVING, (1863-1930); Son of John Sagefield, (4), and Ellen C. (Ramsdell) Tufts; M-1st-Marie Beaugie, 2nd, _____ Torey;

CHILDREN;

(18)	1. Irving S. Jr., (1892-1918);	Killed in action in France; One son, John O.
(19)	2. John R., (1898-);	
(20)	3. Aaron F., (1911-1945);	M- ? ;
(21)	4. Benjamin L., (1914-);	M- _____ ; One Daughter;
(22)	5. James Millard, (Dr.), (1919-);	M-1944-Mary V. Denney;

CHILDREN; 1. Michael Aaron,
2. David Lynn,
3. John Millard,
4. Mary Tenesa,

NOTE: An interesting account of Dr. James M. Tufts will be found in the St. Louis section of Chapter VI)

---

(14) WILLIAM CROZIER, (1872-1956); Son of William Smith, (6), and Anna (MacLeod) Tufts; M-1st, Viola Covey--2nd, Ione Hagemen;

CHILDREN;

	1. Ruth Anna, (1897-1955);	M-Sloan Culver;	2-C
	2. Kathryn Marie, (1901-);	M-Robert Rodin;	1-C
(23)	3. William Covey, (1915-);	M-two times; Names not known;	

---

(15) DANIEL JACOB, (1875-1928); Son of William Smith, (6), and Anna (MacLeod) Tufts; M-Harriett Meek;

CHILDREN;

(24) 1. WILLIAM BERNARD, III, (1899-); M-Jennie G. Iverson, (1897-)
We are indebted to William Bernard Tufts, III, for this vast amount of information and records concerning the family of MOSES TUFTS.

	2. Fern Esther, (1901-1950)	M-Bordon Smiley AND Arthur Kidd;
(25)	3. Donald James, (1902-1957);	M-three times; Caroline Peasley--Lena Boyer AND Edna St. Germain.

4. Grace Bernice, (1918-1924); NFR;

---

(16) JOHN ALBERT, (1879-1923); Son of William Smith, (6), and Anna (Mac Leod) Tufts; M- Zela Hayes;

FAMILY;

(26) 1. John Meldon, (1909-); M-1st-Natalia ___?___; 2nd- Becy___?___; N-C;

---

(1) CHARLES HENRY, (1832-1893); We are indebted to Miss. Elizabeth Frances Tufts, daughter of Walter L. (4)---This Page--- and great-granddaughter of the above Charles Henry, (1), for the following records of their family---still unidentified at press time---, but surely a descendant of PETER, (1). Miss. Tufts resides at South Lincoln, Mass. Charles Henry M-1851- Ellen Burbank, (1833-1902);

FAMILY;

1. Sarah Ellen, (1852-); M- Reuben M. Melvin; NFR;
2. Charlotte A., (1855-); M-1886-Theodore W. Foster; NFR;
3. Martha Flaney, (1856-); NFR;
(2) 4. Charles Henry, Jr, (1859-1926); (Family records on this page);
5. Ida Florence, (1867-); M-1890-George E. Whitney; NFR;
(3) 6. William H., (1872-); NFR;

---

(2) CHARLES HENRY, JR, (1859-1926); Son of Charles Henry, (1)--above; M-1882- Fanny C. Davis, (1858-1930);

FAMILY;

(4) 1. Walter Lawrence, (1883-); (Family records on this page);
2. Ethel Alma, (1886-); M-1908-George H. Smith;

FAMILY; 1. Marian E.,
2. Helen V.,

---

(4) WALTER LAWRENCE, (1883-); Son of above Charles Henry, Jr, (2); M-1908- Helen Bond Cole; Born in Boston area; Pastmaster of King Solomon Lodge, F.A.A.M; Moved to Biddleford, Maine.

FAMILY;

1. ELIZABETH FRANCES, (1911-); UM;
(5) 2. Walter Lawrence, Jr (1914-) M-1939- Pauline Bemis;

FAMILY;

1. Jon Peter, (1941-
2. David Bemis, (1942-
3. Charles Lawrence, (1950-

---

(1) JOHN EDWARDS TUFTS, (1846-1870); Miss. Lula Clift, Lynnfield, Mass., is responsible for the following. In her first letter of March, 1955, she lists the above as her grandfather with the interesting ----

(Continued on Page 173).

that he was supposed to have emigrated to Nova Scotia from Holland. He was a sea captain, half owner of the ship he sailed in the Boston-West Indies trade. At one time he was captured by the Pirate, Capt. Simms, but when Capt Simms found him a christian gentlemen, he let him go. In the year of 1870, returning from a voyage from the West Indies, his ship and all on board were lost about 50 miles S.E. of Boston. One of his daughters, Lora Belmont Tufts, married Fred Clift. The family comprised one brother, Vinton, (1880-); and the above Lula Clift, (1903-); Miss. Clift mentions Thomas Jefferson Tufts as being a member of her family, some place along the line.

---

(1) CAPTAIN A. W. TUFTS, ( ); In "WAY'S DIRECTORY OF RIVER PACKETS", we found the following; Steamer SULTANA, (First), packet boat in the new Orleans-Vicksburg trade in the early 1840's---said to have been the first regular boat in the trade between these two cities; Captain A.W. TUFTS, in command. Steamer SULTANA, (second), packet boat in the Louisville-New Orleans-St. Louis trade, 1848-1851. Capt. Horace Pease, son-in-law of Captain. Tufts, in command. The financial backing which built this boat, the biggest on the Ohio or Mississippi rivers in her day, came from Abijah Fisk, with whom Capt. Pease was a favorite. In a letter from Frederick Way, Jr, Author and publisher of the book, he mentions that; "Capt. Pease died as the result of an explosion on the side-wheeler CONCORDIA at Plaquemine, La., on Sept 16th, 1848, (a few miles south of Baton Rouge.) Does anyone know the identity of Captain Tufts?.

CHARLES (CHATER) PETER TUFTS;

No doubt a descendant of PETER,(1); where he was born, and when, we do not know. His birth date would possibly around 1915 as he was in the last World War. Chater seems to be an assumed name. After the war he was in Chicago, also New York City, then seemed to drop out of sight. He is supposed to be a cousin of "Sonny" Tufts, the actor, whether this is true, we do not know. He has a sister, Dorothy, but we have not been able to locate her in the Chicago area, or discover her name.

You will find the above listed in the Chicago section of Chapter VI, also an illustrated page showing pictures of Charles Peter and his sister Dorothy, probably taken in 1952.

We will appreciate any information concerning the above.

JONATHAN TUFTS, ( ); M- 1st- Elizabeth Nicholson; One daughter;
M- 2nd- Priscilla Drew;

FAMILY;

1. Elizabeth, (1791-
2. William, (1794-
3. Priscilla, (1797-
4. James, (1799-
5. Charles, (1803-

(NOTE; All were born in Plymouth, Mass, but moved to Boston. Taken from records of "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth".)

(1) AARON TUFTS, (1796-1844; Born in Boston; M-AB1816- Wealthia Ann Dorman, who died in 1882. At what time Aaron and Wealthia came to Ashland, Ky is not known, but we assume it to be about 1817. They had a family of ten, two of which we have been able to obtain records. We first heard of Aaron Tufts thru his granddaughter, Wealthy Ann (Tufts) Abrams, then living in Ashland; However, Mrs. Abrams passed on in 1954 before she was able to obtain the records she had been seeking. Today we have been able to locate close to 150 descendants of Aaron's, and in several states. Aaron Tufts still remains unidentified as to an ancester, altho we have had the name of WILLIAM appear several times as his father. (NOTE; The Author while on a business trip to Ashland, Ky, about 1925, received a call, and visited with a family, we believe was Abrams; This, no doubt, was Mrs. Wealthy Ann (Tufts) Abrams).

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1817-);
(2) 2. Aaron, (1819-);
3. Eliza, (1821-1831);
(3) 4. William Henry, (1824-1910); (Family records on this page);
5. Margaret, (1826-);
(4) 6. Henry Clay, (1829-);
7. Levin Shreve, (1829-1835);
(5) 8. Benjamin Dorman, (1834-);
(6) 9. Levin Shreve, 2nd, (1837-1913); (Family records on Page 175);
(7) 10 Mathew R., ( );

---

(3) WILLIAM HENRY, (1824-1910); Son of above Aaron, (1); M-1845-Angeline Abrams, (1828-1896); Moved to Missouri in 1857; A farmer and stockman;

FAMILY;

1. William H., (1846-1919);
2. Wealthy Ann, (1848-); M-Phillip M. Linscott, (1835-1914);
3. Amasa Dorman, (1850-1926);
(8) 4. Thomas Winfield, (1852-1912); (Family records on Page 176);
5. Angeline, (1854-);
6. Millard Fillmore, (1863-1953);
7. Mary Elizabeth, (1863-1953); M-1881-Arnold B. Brown, (1858-1937);

FAMILY;

1. Muriel (1882-1961); M-1899-Robert N. Linville;
FAMILY; 1.Webster; 2.Robert; 3. Muriel;
2. Everett, (1885-1943); M-1910-Fern Lutz;
FAMILY; 1. Robert-- GRANDSON, Robert;
3. Carl Ray, (1887-); M-1923-Ruby Redman; FAMILY;
1. Carl Ray- 2. Fred- 3. Leon- One granddaughter;
4. Archie Orville, (1889-); M-1908-Jay Herring;
FAMILY; 1. Clarence- 2. Archie- two grandchildren;
5. Cory Leon, (1891-1956); M-1913-Vida Wright; FAMILY;
1.Walter- 2. Mary Louise- 3. Richard- 4.Mildred;
6. Angeline, (1894-); M-1913-Ralph L. Lockstone; (1886-
FAMILY;
1. Eleanor May, (1922-
2. Ralph Logan, (1930-
(Five grandchildren);

(NOTE; Mrs. Lockstone supplied all of the above records of Mary Elizabeth (Tufts) Brown; The Lockstone's operate a very fine Funeral Home in Weatherford, Oklahoma);

(Family records continued on Page 176)

7. William Harrison, (1900-); M-1924-Vivian Franklin;
FAMILY; 1. Gordon L., 2. Arnold B., 3. William G.,;
8. Elizabeth, (1902-1947); M-1921-Raymond Price; Dec-1928;
FAMILY; 1. James Burton--Two grandchildren;
9. Alberta, (1904-); M-1923-James W. Tubb; FAMILY;
1. Jack- 2. Richard- 3. Donald- 4. Daniel-;

---

(6) LEVIN SHREVE, 2nd, (1837-1913); Son of Aaron, (1); M-1865-Julia A. Morrison, (1848-1909);
FAMILY;
1. Eliza, (1867-1952); M-1888- James B. Colemen;
FAMILY;
1. James O.
2. Nina, M- Leslie R. Gilliam;
3. Clyde,
4. Fred,
5. Levin S.,
6. Wealthy A.,
2. Franklin M., (1868-1868);
3. Benjamin Franklin, (1869-); M- Mollie Colemen;
4. William, (1872-1974);
5. Willard, (1874-1916);
6. Alice, (1876-1937); M-1892-A.F.Kimbler, (1870-);
FAMILY;
1. Nathaniel Omar, (1893-1960); M- Effie Suringer;
2. Edna Alberta, (1895-); M- Dexter Nunley;
3. Levin T., (1898-); M- Agnes Phillips;
4. Herbert H., (1901-); M- Vida Lipps;
5. Lillian A., (1904-); M- Herbert Dillesston
6. Vivian, (1907-); M-1925-Leonard Willoughby;
FAMILY; 1. Leonard, Jr- 2. Earl B.- 3. Glen F.-
4. Phillip K.,
7. Esther D., (1910-); M-1931-Robert L. Gunnell;
FAMILY; 1. Doris Y, (1932-; 2. Wayne K, (1934-
3. Alice M. (1936-; 4. Avonell, (1940-
8. Raymond, (1913-); M- Margaret ? ;
7. Janet, (1878-1962); M-1895- William H. Nichols, (1875- (DEC)
FAMILY;
1. Orlena (1896- M- John S. Hurn;
2. LeRoy, (1899- M- Jennie Hall;
3. Allen B., (1901- M- Edrie Hamblin;
4. Bertha L., (1903- M- Firman Moore;
5. William C., (1905- M-Gladys R. Adams;
6. Clarence E., (1908- M- Ruth Fugate;
7. Nina M., (1910- M- Emerson C. Smith;
8. Marion F., (1914- M- J. T. Dailey;
9. Mabel Kathryn (1917- M- James Zapapas;
8. Wealthia Ann, (1881-1954); M- John Abrams, (DEC);
9. LeRoy, (1883-); M- Maggie Hallery;

(Continued on Page 176);

10. Mollie, (1885-); M- Wade Kirk,(1878-1948);
FAMILY;
1. Thelma K., (1900- M- John M. Harper;
2. Luther, (1902- M- Anna Combs;
3. Walter W., (1904-1928) M- Alice Tufts; (?);
4. Sherman, (1908- M- Warleta Brown;
11. Louis, (1887-); M- Carrie Halley;

---

(8) THOMAS WINFIELD, (1852-1912); Son of William Henry, (3); M- Fannie ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Norma Lee, (1876-1888);
2. Edgar, (1878-1879);
3. INFANT, (1879- DY);

WILLIAM MANN, (REV.) (TUFFS), TUFTS, (1864-1917);

In August of 1955 we received a letter from Miss. Dorinda W. Tufts of Malone Bay, Nova Scotia. This was referring to a letter of ours published in the Montreal Star. Miss. Tufts knew but little concerning her family, except that her father was a clergyman. However, a little investigation on our part disclosed the following; Rev. Tufts was born at Halifax, N.S.; Married-1890- Carrie Augusta Zwicker; His father was Theodorre W. TUFFS, (at least at that time it was spelled TUFFTS). He was born AB 1839; Mother was, Elizabeth Hutchins Mann; Rev. Tufts graduated from Dalhousie University of Halifax in 1885 with a B.A. degree; From Princeton Theological Seminary in 1888, with a B.D. degree. Pastor of Bedeque and Summerfield Churches, Prince Edward Isle, from 1888 to 1892; Also St. Paul's Church, Hawksbury, 1892-96; Sharon Church, Stellerton, N.S., 1896-1908; Union Square Church, Somerville, Mass., 1908-1910; And, First Presbyterian Church of Boston, Mass, 1911-1917; He was stricken in church and died on the way to the hospital June 13th, 1917. You will note that the name was spelled originally, TUFFTS; We have two letters dated October and November of 1903, written by Rev. Tufts, and sent to Dr. John Freeman Tufts of Wolfville, N.S.; These were written from Sharon House, Stellerton, N.S. and asked Dr. Tufts about the spelling of the last name--whether one or two "F's". At that time Rev. Tufts spelled it "TUFFTS", but later changed it to "TUFTS". He mentioned relatives living in Boston who spelled the name with one "F". Who Rev. Tufts' ancesters may have been beyond his father, we have no further information. Miss, Tufts has a B.A. from Columbia University, N.Y.C.; Also was an instructor in one of New York City Schools. Much of the above information was supplied by Dalhousie University and Princeton Theological Seminary. We are sorry that the family is still Unidentified.

GEORGE TUFTS, OF BEVERLEY, MASS; Information concerning George Tufts was obtained thru a letter in May of 1956 from Miss, Ruth Tufts Cosgrove, a granddaughter, of Brockton, Mass.; An instructor of English in

(Continued on page 177).

the Brockton High School for forty-five years. (read her story in Chapter XV.). After retirement, with Howard Seminary, West Bridgewater, Mass. We have record of only two children of George, who married Catherine Quinn, and they were Theodore, who married Florence F. Harney and their daughter was Miss. Eileen H. Tufts, a resident of East Braintree, Mass, also a teacher. The daughter of George and Catherine Tufts was, Rebecca who married Thomas Cosgrove, and Miss. Ruth their only daughter. Sorry we havn't more to offer.

---

(1) DEACON JOHN TUFFTS--TUFT--TUFTS; In the Windham, N.H. section of Chapter XII will be found a story concerning Deacon Tufts, and his family, also later in Belfast, Maine; M-1st-1748-Catherine Moore; 2nd-Mary Campbe

FAMILY;

1. John, (1749-);
2. William, (1751-1769);
3. Mary, (1753-); M- Major. Pinkerton;
4. Joseph, (1755- DY);
5. Samuel, (1757-1844); DNM;
6. Ann, (1759-); M- Andrew Moore;
7. Mary, 2nd, (1762-); M- Major. Asa Senter;
8. Joseph, 2nd, (1764-); Born in Belfast, Maine;
9. Catherine, (1767-1804); " " " "
10. Jane, (1770-1850); " " " M- Robert Patterson
11. William, 2nd, (1772-1812); " " " Died in Army;

(2) 12. Thomas, (1774-); M- Dorothy Davidson;

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1800-);
2. Harriet, (1802-);
3. John, (1804-1870);
4. James, (1808-); M- Elizabeth Smith;
5. Lois, (1810-);
6. Linus, (1811-);
7. Miriam, (1813-1843);
8. Joshua, (1816-);
9. Jotham, (1821-);

13. Jonathan, (1776-); Went to Sea;
14. Susanna, (1778-); M- D. MCMillan;
15. Annis, (1781-); M-1808- Richard Smart, Jr;

(NOTE; Considerable of the above information was made available thru the Balfast, Maine Public Library). You will note the name was spelled TUFFTS, then TUFT, and later TUFTS--no doubt errors in entering either marriages or births; Later records will be found on supplementary pages at the end of this Chapter.

---

(1) LEWIS P. TUFTS; Born in Middleton, Mass; M- Augustus Roper; Supposed to have emigrated from England; Data from Raymond R. Tufts, Milton, Mass;

FAMILY;

1. James Preston,
2. Francis,
3. Elinor,
4. Wilbur,
5. Raymond R.,

(1) COLUMBUS TUFTS; Lived in Southern Michigan for many years; Possibly coming from the Boston area; His father was Frank Tufts; This information received from one of his grandsons, Richard O. Tufts of Los Angeles, California; Vice President of Knickerbacker Shares, Inc, home office, New York City;

FAMILY;
1. Ray, M- ? ; FAMILY; 1. Raymond R. (of Los Angeles);
2. Jay, (Hilsdale, Mich);
3. Glen, (San Jose, Cal);
4. Jennie, (Jackson, Mich);
5. Effie, (Adrian, Mich);
6. Delcie, (Ft. Wayne, Ind):

TORONTO--LONDON--AND VANCOUVER TUFTS OF CANADA; Our first contact was with J. GORDON TUFTS of Toronto, (DEC, December 1961), and later with his brother Edward G. Tufts of London, Ontario; Their father was Robert and grandfather, William, both born in England; William was the eldest of five brothers, but who the great-grandfather may have been, we do not know; Only that they came from Norfolk County;

FAMILY;
1. William, FAMILY;
1. Henry, who had sons Harry and Cyril now living in England;
2. William Allen,
3. Robert, FAMILY;
1. Edward G.,(London, Ontario);
2. J. Gordon.,(Toronto, Ontario);

2. Stephen, FAMILY; M- Mary Sinclair;
1. Andrew,R., M- Edith ? ;
FAMILY;
1. E. L. (Louisville, Ky);
2. William Rolland, (DEC)
3. Evelyn Edith, UM;
2.Stewart Sinclair;
FAMILY; 1. Aileen, UM;
2. Mrs. Raymond;
3. William Franklin, (DY);
4. Mrs. C. B. Mansell,
5. Mrs. W. G. Terry, (Vancouver, B.C.);

3. Thomas, (Kirkton, Ontario);
FAMILY;
1. Albon J., (REV.);
FAMILY; 1. Albon R., (Vancouver, B.C.);
2. Samuel,
FAMILY; 1. Harold,
2. Leslie,
3. Truman, FAMILY; 1. Ross,
2. LeRoy,
3. Edwin,
3. William J.,
4. Norman,

4. James,
5. Cross,

(Continued on Page 179).

Of the five brothers, only Cross stayed in England;
There are other descendants of the five brothers, however,
this has not been made available. (NOTE; See Toronto and London,
Ontario sections of Chapter IX concerning J. Gordon and Edward G.);

---

(1) JOHN TUFFS, (LATER, TUFTS), (1704-1795); Born in North Ireland; Emigrated to West Brookfield, Mass AB 1730; M- Agnes Foote, (Scotch);(1707-1788); Originally spelled the name TUFFS; His son, Lieut. William changed it to TUFTS sometime around 1760; Away back, in the dark ages, no doubt it was TUFTS, changed for various reasons;

FAMILY;

(2) 1. William, (Lieut.), (1738-1783); M-AB1763- Margaret Browning, --- (1731-1801);

FAMILY;

(3) (3) 1. James, (REV.), (1764-1841); M-1807-Submit Hayden,-- (1777-1870);

FAMILY;

(4) (4) 1. James B., (Family records on this page);
(5) 2. John, (DEACON.) " " " " ");

(NOTE; There were several other brothers and sisters of William (2);

---

(4) JAMES BROWING, (1812-1901); Son of Rev. James, (3); M-Mary Elizabeth Warren, (1823-1910);

FAMILY;

1. James, (DY);
(6) 2. James Hayden, 2nd, (DR.), (1862-1942); (Family records on this page);

---

(5) JOHN, (DEACON), (1814-1886); Son of Rev. James B., (3); M-1847-Desdemonia Barber (1819-1901);

FAMILY;

(7) 1. John Calhoon, (1849-); (Family records on Page 180);
2. Ella Sophia, (1850-1919);Teacher-Musician-M-Winfield Scott;
(8) 3. James Payson, (-1940);
(9) 4. Arthur, (DR.), (1856-); (Family records on Page 180);
5. Edwin, ( ); DNM;
(10) 6. Francis Barber, (1862-1926); (Family records on Page 180);

---

(6) JAMES HAYDEN, (DR.), (1862-1942); Son of James Browning, (4); M-1891-Cyntha Hobart Whitaker, (1860-1921); M-2nd-Matilda Castro, (1879-1958); (See Chicago section of Chapter VI, for his career);

FAMILY;

1. Irene, (DR.), (1893-); M-1917- Henry C. A. Mead;(Her career in Chicago section of Chapter VI); FAMILY of four;
(14)2. James Warren, (1895-); M-1921-Gertrude Dickinson White;

FAMILY;

1. Marjorie W., (1925- M- James W. Carty;
2. Irene Dickinson, (1927-
3. Mary Elizabeth, (1933- M- Charles Thompson;

(Author's note; A most distinguished family);

(7) JOHN CALHOON, (1849-); Son of Deacon John, (5), and Desdemonia (Barber) Tufts; M- Ida Sloan, (1848-); of Ashland, Ohio.
FAMILY;
1. Mary Lucy, (1876-);
(12) 2. John Barber, (1882-); (Of Long Meadow, Mass);
(13) 3. Ware Jennings, (1884-); (Of Tujunga, California);

---

(9) ARTHUR H. (DR.), (1856-); Son of Deacon John, (5); M-1885-Harriet Dean,--
FAMILY; One Daughter, who M- Robert Perkins; (1856- :

---

(10) FRANCIS BARBER, (1882-1926); Son of Deacon John, (5); M-1887-Louise Minnie Salow; (1870-1951);
FAMILY;
1. Aletha Dell, (1889-); M-1905-Clyde E. Treese, (1885-);
FAMILY; 1. Henry Franklin, (1906-
2. Mauline Mabel, (1914-
3. Robert Clyde, (1915-
4. R. W., (1917-
2. Mabel Louise, (1890-); M-1906-August M. Moreland; (
FAMILY; 1. Payson William (1908-
2. Gus Turner, (1911-
(14) 3. Roy John, (1893-); M-1919-Julia Bauman, (1899-); N-C;
(15) 4. Ware Gilbert, (1896-); (Family records on this page);
5. Gladys Ella, (1900-); M-1920-Robert H. Clark, (1888-);
FAMILY; 1. Dorothy F., (1923- M-1941-Charles P. --- (Thomas;

---

(15) WARE GILBERT, (1896-); Son of Francis Barber, (10), and Louise M. (Salow) Tufts; M-1918-Rua Pelt, (1899-); Residence, Dallas, Texas;
FAMILY;
(16) 1. Ware Gilbert, Jr, (1921-); M-1940-Usa Lee Hastings;
FAMILY;
1. Bobby Lee, (1942-
2. Benny Frank, (1943-
3. William Gilbert, (1951-
4. Barry Wayne, (1954-
5. Buddy Clark, (1956-
(17) 2. John Francis, (1925-); M-1946-Mary Ann Wilkes, (1924-);
FAMILY;
1 Mary Frances, (1948-
2. John Francis, Jr, (1951-

(NOTE; We are indebted to Mrs. Ware Gilbert (Rua) Tufts of Dallas, Texas for much of the above, and following data. The Ware Gilbert Tufts family are farmers on a large scale just outside of Dallas; The usual farm products, plus some fine cattle. Our correspondence with Mrs. Rua Tufts has been most productive---many newspaper clippings of their accomplishments; See Dallas section of Chapter VIII.

(1) DAVID TUFTS, (1830-1871); A Whaler sailing out of either Boston or Lynn, Mass. This information came to us thru Mrs. Alta (Tufts) Houlette; Widow of Samuel Tufts, (3), below; She remarried after Samuel's death in 1933; David (1) M-2nd-Susan Perkins;

FAMILY;

(2) 1. Alphonse David, (1856-1927); M- Emily Tarr; No Records;
(3) 2. Samuel, (1866-1933); (Family records on this page);
3. There were other children, however, records are not available;

---

(3) SAMUEL, (1866-1933); Son of David, (1); above; M-1896-2nd-Alta Banghart; still residing in Des Moines, Iowa.

FAMILY;

(4) 1. Frank Alphonse, (1899-); M- ? ; A son and daughter;
(5) 2. Samuel Edwin, (1907-); M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Samuel E. ---Denver, Colo
(6) 3. Arlo Clyde, (1910-1930) M- ? ;
FAMILY 1. Charles Norman;
(7) 4. Arvis Dean, (1911-1953); M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Robert Dean, (1935-
2. Dale Edward, (1939-
3. Daughter, (
(8) 5. Leo Glen, (1915-1947); M- ? ;
FAMILY; 2 Sons--1 Dauggter;
3. Fern, ( ); M- Lee Norris; New Virginia, Iowa;

---

(1) JOSEPH TUFTS, ( ); OF LEE, N.H.; M- Rebecca Stevens; Settled in Paris, Maine in 1841---Possibly from the Boston area;

FAMILY;

(2) 1. Joseph, (1817-1890); M-Lucinda Walker, (1821-1910);

FAMILY;
1. Elnora Anna, (1842-)M-Henry F. Swift;
(3) 2. Adoniram Alden(1843-1871).
(4) 3. Freeland Alban(1844-);(Family records on -- (this page)

---

(4) FREELAND ALBAN; (1844-); Son of Joseph, (2); M- Fannie Rawson;

FAMILY;

(5) 1. Leon Mica, (1860-1943); M- Mary Alice Richardson;
(6) 2. Freeland Rawson, (1877-);

(NOTE; The above records, also on Page 181 of Joseph, (1) were taken from the History of Paris, Maine.).

****

(5) LEON MICA, (1860-1943); Son of Freeland Alban, (4), and Lucinda (Walker) Tufts; M- Mary Alive Richardson, (1863-1925);

FAMILY;

1. Belle, (1881-1932); M- Sanford Brown;
   FAMILY; 1. Ruth Carroll,
(7) 2. Robert, (1883-1933); (Family records on this page);
3. Florence, (1885-); M-1st- Harold Anderson, (1886-1942);
   FAMILY; 1. Robert E., (1907-
   2. Helen, (1912-
   M-2nd- Elliott N. Case;
4. Myrtle, (1887-); M- Charles Burgess;
   FAMILY; 1. Thelma, M- Cecil A Tyler;
   2. Leon,
   3. Gertrude, M- ? Reynolds;

---

(7) ROBERT, (1883-1933); Son of Leon Mica, (5); M- Agnes Paine;

FAMILY;

(8) 1. Harold Leon, (1905-); M-1930- Bertha Sessions;
   FAMILY; 1. Janice, (1925-
2. Irene, (1908-); M- Walter Slocum;
   FAMILY; 1. Robert, (1925-
   2. Arlene, (1926-
   3. Gordon, (1927-
   4. Beverley, (1933-
   5. Shirley, (1934-
(9) 3. William V., (1909-); M- Louise Horr; N-C;
4. Dorothy, (1911-); M-James O'Rielly;
   FAMILY; 1. Raymond, (1937-
(10) 5. Roy Coulton, (1913-); (Family records on this page);
6. Lois, (1916-1917);
7. Gladys, (1917-); M- Eugene Baker;
   FAMILY; 1. Caroline, (1938-
   2. Norma L., (1940-
   3. Loraine A., (1942-
   4. Marilyn E., (1945-
   5. William W., (1946-

---

(10) ROY COULTON, (1913-); Son of Robert, (7), above; M- Dorothy Sanburn;

FAMILY;

(11) 1. Roy C., Jr, (1936-);
(12) 2. Robert W., (1939-);

(NOTE: We are indebted to Harold Leon Tufts, (8), son of Robert, (7) for much of the above records.)

****

(1) JOSEPH TUFTS, (_____); M- Sarah Boyes; His grandfather came from North Ireland with fourteen other families; All were shipwrecked off the coast of Maine, but three of the Tufts family survived. (See an account of this family in Chapter IV, Belfast section; one that has been handed down thru several generations);

FAMILY;

1. Polly, ( ); M- Harvey Riggs;
2. Sally, ( ); M- Talcott Howard;
3. Catherine, (- DY);
4. Aurilla, ( ); M- Jabez Ward;
5. John, (- DY);
6. Joseph, (- DY);
7. Orpha, (DY-age 12);
8. Caroline, ( ); M- Talcott Ward, husband of Sally;
(2) 9. Leman G, (1813-1849) (Family records on this page);

---

(2) LEMAN G., (1813-1849); Son of above Joseph, (1); M- __?__;

FAMILY;

(3) 1. Winfield, (1842-1917); (Family records on this page);
(4) 2. Edgar, ( );M- __?__; Moved to Ashland, Oreg; Daughter-
(5) 3. Charles, (1846-); (Family records on this page); (Cora ;

---

(3) WINFIELD, (1842-1917); Son of above Leman G., (2); M- Mary A McColm; (1848-)

FAMILY;

(6) 1. William Ernst, (1873-);
2. Clara Edith, (1875-);
(7) 3. Winfield Arthur(1877-);
4. Mary Nellie, (1880-1947); M-1909- Marion Earley, (-1953);

FAMILY;

1. Donald, (1911- M-Elgie Mae Jermark, (1916-

FAMILY;

1. Donald Warren, (1936- UM;
2. Robert Arthur, (1937- M-1961-Beatie I, (One Son) (Kubbein;
3. Marvin Lee, (1943- M-1962- Ramona Reed;
4. Mary Margaret,(1945- M-1962-Delbert C. (Weaver;

(NOTE; See Page 101-C for account of the Don Earley Family, at Belleville, Kansas).

---

(5) CHARLES P., (1846-); Son of above Leman G., (2); M- Clarissa George;

FAMILY;

(8) 1. Robert G., ( ); M-1923- Maybelle L. Shanks, of Cleveland, Ohio;

FAMILY;

1. Clarissa Jane, (1925- M- William True;

FAMILY;

1. Deryck, (1948-
2. Dedra, (1950-
3. Devon, (1953-

2. Sarah Elizabeth, (1933-);

(NOTE; The Robert G. Tufts Family are reported on Page 109, Chapter VII).

(1) JOHN TUFTS OF ATHENS, MAINE; Information concerning John Tufts of Athens, Maine came thru a contact with a great-grandson, Oliver Bailey Tufts, operating "TUFTS MOTEL", Wisconsin Dells, Wisconsin. Mr. Tufts sent many valuable legal papers, wills, and deeds to many pieces of property, both in Maine and New Hampshire; the oldest deed was dated October 10th, 1800. We do not know the birth date of JOHN, but assume it to be AB 1790 as his son Zachariah was born in 1814. His wife's name was SALLY, we do not know her maiden name; We also assume that JOHN came to Maine from the Boston area. Athens is a few miles N.E. of Farmington, Maine, Franklin County, where so many of our family emigrated to Ohio. His sons and daughters mentioned in his will of 1851 follow;

FAMILY;

(2) 1. Zachariah, (1814-); (Family records on this page);
(3) 2. John. ( );
(4) 3. Joseph, ( );
4. Nancy, ( ); M- Seth Parlin;
5. Sally, ( ); M- John Furber;
6. Rebecca, ( ); M- Johon Rines;
7. Clymona, ( ); M- Bartholomew Jones;

---

(2) ZACHARIAH, ALSO OF ATHENS, MAINE, (1814-); M-, Wife not known;

FAMILY;

1. Minnie, (1850-1930);
(5) 2. John F., (1855-1916);
(6) (6) 3. Samuel Grant, (1868-1949); M- Effie C. Marriam;

FAMILY;

1. Esther, (1896-1944); M-1913- James L. Richie;

FAMILY; 1. Richard R.,

(7) 2. Louis C., (1898-); Vet, 1st World War;
3. Caroline, (1899-); M-Thomas Scholes;

FAMILY; 1. Alice; 2. Dorris;

(8) 4. Grant Samuel, (1900-1933); M-1921- Frances Miller;

FAMILY; 1. Raymond; 2. Ralph; 3. Donald;

(9) 5. OLIVER BAILEY, (1903-); M-1938- Ann J. Jamar, (1903--1962)
6. Gladys, (1905-1928); M- Elmer Young;
7. John, (1906- DY);
(10) 8. Arthur R., (1907-); M-1930- Blossom Cherry;

FAMILY; 1. Beverly; 2. Judy; 3. Jack; 4. Jerry;

9. Grace, (1909-); M- Everett Malloy;
10. Alice, (1911-); M-1929- Charles Dye;

FAMILY; 1. Charles, Jr,; 2. George; 3 Richard;

11. Eva, (1914-); M- Kenneth Haskins;

FAMILY; 1. Linda, 2. Joan;

12. Claire, (1917-); M- Lee Smith;

FAMILY; 1. Lee; 2. Steven; 3. David;

This completes our large family of UNIDENTIFIED, ("U"), TUFTS---unidentified as to an ancester, or descendants of our own PETER TUFTS, (1), the first Tufts to settle in the U.S. We do hope at some future date to uncover data that may establish their identity.

On the following supplementary pages will be found new families, also records received too late for regular pages; We welcome any new data or families.

****

FAIRBANKS -- TUFTS

The following was reported in 1960 by Mrs. Fern Kupfer, (not related) for elderly CLEON J. FAIRBANKS, both of Cleveland, Ohio. Records were taken from a history of the Fairbanks Family, compiled and published in 1897 by Lorenzo Sayles Fairbanks.

(1) JOEL FAIRBANKS, (1797-1862); M-1822- ABIGAIL TUFTS, (1803-1846), at Pepperell, N.H.

"Abigail Tufts", of Roxbury, N.H. was the daughter of Ebenezer and Betsey Tufts, They were married April 9th, 1822, (intensions entered in Pepperell March 2nd, 1822). She was born September 2nd, 1803, and died March 26th, 1846. She was an active member of the Presbyterian Church, of strict puritanical ideas; a woman of highly sensitive organization, and of intellectual cast of mind. Her energy and marked executive ability were proverbial".

(End of quot from the Fairbanks Family History).

We assume that the above Cleon J. Fairbanks, born in Troy, Ohio in 1879, is a direct descendant of Joel Fairbanks, and Abigail Tufts, thru his son Alonzo Sayles Fairbanks, (1825-), who married in 1856 Mrs. Sarah Elizabeth Skelton, daughter of Samuel S. and Rebecca Heath, Sarah died in Boston in 1894.

Abigail (Tufts) Fairbanks, also her parents, Ebenezer and Betsey Tufts have not been identified after a thoro search.

MRS. GRACE (TUFTS) MUNROE- (1878-1963): The death of Mrs. Munroe, of Salem, Mass on January 16th, 1963, has been reported by her brother, Oliver A. Tufts of New Canaan, Conn. Mrs. Munroe had been ill for the past five years. She was the widow of the late Irving Munroe, also of Salem. She is a descendant of Henry Gershom Tufts, ("U"), (see Page 167); Records of her family will be found on Page 168.

FURTHER ("U") RECORDS RECEIVED

ST. PETERSBURG, FLORIDA:

In February of 1962 we received a long distant telephone call from William KINGSLAND TUFTS of St. Petersburg, Florida, and what a welcome surprise it was. A few days leter Mr. Tufts followed up with a letter, also some valuable records concerning his own immediate family, also descendants of Gorham Tufts, Sr., and Gorham Jr, (See Page 162); We have the following to report;

(8) LAWRENCE AYERS TUFTS, (1927-); M- Caroline Lewis;

FAMILY: 1. Linda,
2. Sherry,

---

(9) DONALD WINSTON TUFTS, (1934-); M- Barbara Michelson;

FAMILY; 1. Cindy,
2. David,

---

(10) WILLIAM KINGSLAND TUFTS, (1937-); M- Nina Lobnitz;

FAMILY; 1. Julie,
2. Elsie,

---

(11) ROBERT WARNER TUFTS, (1939-); M- Nila Shea, NC.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 177; DESCENDANTS OF DEACON JOHN TUFTS, (-);

(3) WILLIAM, (1772-1812), (Died in the Army); M-Permelia West, (1772-1812);

FAMILY;

(5) 1. William, (1833-1918); (See extension #5)
2. Bella, (1835-1836);
3. Permelia Abigail, (1837-); M-1884- Robert P. Walker;
4. Sarah Jane, (1841-1906); M-1884- Augustus C. Moore;
5. Elbridge Cutter, (1842-1867); M-1867- Eugenia L. Aborn;
6. John Freeman, (1844-1849);
(6) 7. Lewis Freeman, (1846-1917); (See extension #6);
(7) 8. John, (1850-); (See Extension #7);

FAMILY CONTINUED ON PAGE 184-B;

(5) WILLIAM, (1833-1918); M-1865- Florence Atwood;

FAMILY;

1. Abbie, (1867-); M- Addison L. Ladd;
2. Alice, (1871-); M- Frank Hancock;
   FAMILY; 1 Son, Sidney Tufts Hancock, (Claremont, N.H.)
3. Percy, (1883-1901);

---

(6) LEWIS MILTON, (1846-1919); M-1870- Ada L. Garrish, (1849-1945);

FAMILY;

1. Freeman Walace, (1871-1947); M-1904-Elizabeth I. Berry, (
   FAMILY; 1. Verna, (1905- 2. Beryl, (1906- M- Stott Brothers
2. Myrtle Louisa, (1873-1923); M-1907- Edmond L. Morrell;
3. Jennie Grace, (1875-1962); M-1906- Rual L. Dubay;
4. Myron Garrish, (1878-1949); M- Mae Ryder, (-1958);
   FAMILY; 1. Mahlon Aubert, (1916- Killed in Service);
   2. Myron, (1919-); DNM;
5. Ada Gertrude, (1882-); M-1915- Edgar S. Howard, (-Dec 1959)

---

(7) JOHN, (1850-1928); M-1875- Flora Marks;

FAMILY;

1. Gladys, (1898-);
2. Kenneth, (1904-);
3. Glen, (1908-); M- Frank W. Anderson;
   FAMILY; 1. Juduth, M- Bruce Schueler;
   2. John G. M- Mary Boyle;
4. Reginold, (-1909);
5. Mildred, (1876-); M- Archer Long;
6. Christie ( ); M- C. T. Page;
7. Hartley, (-1926); M- Frances Lewis;
   FAMILY; One Son, Hartley Lewis; *

* Author's note-- It is interesting to note that the above Hartley Lewis Tufts was quite prominent in pictures at Hollywood, Cal in the 1939's. He played opposite Joe E. Brown; Martha Raye; Susan Hayward; Hoot Gibso Lloyd Nolan; Gladys Swarthout; BRoderick Crawford and many others sti before the public. Hartley is now retired and living on the West Coast

---

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 168, DESCENDANTS OF HENRY EDSON TUFTS, (15):

(1) LESTER E. (REV.)- (1927-); M-1953- Ruby C. McEwen, (1932-);
FAMILY; 1. Ellen Heather, (1958-
2. Peter Nathan, (1940-

NOTE- The Rev. Lester E. Tufts is now Pastor of the Jay, Maine Baptist Church.

The following Tufts families, all descendants of WILLIAM TUFTS, born in Lynn, Ontario, Canada, has been submitted by Robert D. and Amy Tufts in 1960, then of Fort Erie Ontario, now living in San Diego, California. William Tufts appeared to have been married twice, but only records of the 2nd family are available, and as follows;

WILLIAM TUFTS, (_____); M-

FAMILY; 1. Lorne, M- __?__; One Son, George;
2. James, M- twice; __?__
FIRST FAMILY;
Son Harvey, M- __?__
FAMILY;
1. Crawford,
2. Harvey,
SECOND FAMILY;
1. Herman, M- __?__; Five daughters.
2. Cora,
3. Laura,
4. Frank, M- __?__; 5 sons;
3. Israel, (1862-1932) M- __?__;
FAMILY;
1. Victor, (1900-); M- __?__; One daughter.
2. Douglas, (1905-); M- __?__; NC.
3. ROBERT D. (1907-); M- N.C.
4. Eleanor, (1918-); UM.
4. William, M- __?__; One Son, Stanley;
5. Chester, M- __?__; One son, Fred;
6. Samuel, M- __?__; Three daughters;

---

*
(1) BENJAMIN, (AB 1770-); M-1796- Hannah Turner;

FAMILY; 1. Benjamin 2nd, (1797-1827);
2. Augustus, (1799-1811);
3. Hannah, (1801-1869);
4. Richard, (1804-);
5. Emily, (1806-);
6, Andrew, (1807-);
7. Augustus 2nd, (1813-1866);
8. Edward, (1815-1866);
9. Watts Turner, (1811-1841);
* NOTE--Nothing further is known concerning the above family.

The following records on ORIN TUFTS, (DEC) was submitted by Mrs. Fred (Dorothy Tufts) Sokup of North Hollywood, Cal---formerly of Chicago.

(1) ORIN TUFTS, (DEC); M- Mary __?__; (DEC);
FAMILY; (2) 1. Orin, Jr; M- Effie Paulson;
FAMILY; (4) 1. Leonard; M- __?__;
FAMILY; 1. Barbara, (1940-
2. Stanley;
(5) 3. Orin, 3rd; M- __?__;
FAMILY; 1. Daughter-- 2. Son;
4. Alice;
5. Ellen;
(3) 2. William, (1887- M- Loraine Newbauer, (1887-1957);
FAMILY, (6) 1. William, Jr, (1913- M- Anne Schmidt;

(Family records continued on bottom of Page 18

EDGAR S TUFTS OF DARTMOUTH, N.S., CANADA: In June of 1957 we first heard from Edgar S. Tufts; this was concerning some insurance settlements with the Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, of Toronto---to whom we had supplied Mr. Tufts name and address. Later the following data concerning his family was received.

His grandfather was RICHARD TUFTS, who with a brother, JACOB, settled near St. Martens, N.B. ab 1812. Nothing is known concerning Jacob, however;

(1) RICHARD TUFTS, ( ); M- ? ;

(2) FAMILY; 1. Simon, (1838-1906); (SEE EXTENSION #2);
2. David, ( ); M- ? ;

FAMILY; 1. Marion,
2. Clifford,
3. Edna,

2. Benjamin, ( );
3. Lydia, ( ); M- ? Ellis;
4. Sarah, ( ); M- ? McLeon;
5. Maggie, ( ); M- ? Patterson;
6. Mary, ( ); M- ? Black;

---

(2) SIMON, (1838-1906); M- Elizabeth Anderson, (-1929); 2nd Marriage;

FAMILY; 1st Marriage;
1. Emma, ( ); M- ? Campbell; (now at Cambridge, Mass
2. Frank, ( ); M- ? Now at Waltham, Mass.

FAMILY; 2nd Marriage;
1. Richard A. ( ); Living at Vancouver, B.C.
2. Jessie, ( ); M- ? Briggs, St. Petersburg, Florida
3. EDGAR S., ( ); M- ?
FAMILY;
1. Allison,
2. Laurie,
4. William J., ( );
5. Mrs. William J. Fenton, of Toronto, Ontario;
6. Hellen, ( ); DNM; Now at Chicago, Ill;

MISS. HAZEL P. TUFTS, OF ST. JOHN, N.B., CANADA: Correspondence with Miss. Tuft Tufts developed another RICHARD TUFTS, her great-great-grandfather, who married Susan Godsoe of Nova Scotia and moved to Salmon River, near St. Martens, N.B. Richard had a brother, Joshua who later moved to New York. Both were in the Indies export business, trading potatoes for gold. Miss. Tufts states that, "The children of Richard and Susan Tufts continued to follow the sea".

No further records are available; We wonder if the two Richard Tufts, on this page, may be related. Possibly some reader of this history may be able to supply the missing links in some of these family records.

(Continued from Page 184-C)

(7) FAMILY: 1. Judy- 2. Paul- 3. Donna.- 4. James;
2. Marshall, (1916- M- Josephine Marina;
FAMILY; 1. Bradley; (1943- 2. Robert, (1945- ;
3. Dorothy, (1919- M- Fred Sokup;
FAMILY; 1. Martin, (1947-
4. Mardell, (1921- M-William Tomsek;
FAMILY; 1. William Jr; 2. Larry;

FLOYD A. TUFTS OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS:

In a letter dated March 15th, 1960, Mr. Tufts stated that both his father and grandfather were residents of Maine, his father coming to Easton, Mass. Further correspondence did not develope their names, also brothers and sisters of his immediate family.

MISS. ELIZABETH F FONDA OF BATAVIA N.Y. AND HOMESTEAD, FLORIDA:

Miss. Fonda, in a letter of February 1959 stated that she was a Tufts descendant; Also that most of the following records were taken from head stones in the Baldwin Corners, N.Y. Cemetery and a Rochester, N.Y. newspaper. Thomas Tufts owned a farm near Canandaigua Lake prior to 1811; His father, John, came to the farm soon after his death in 1811; Following are their family records;

(1) JOHN, ( ); M- ? ;

(2) FAMILY; SON, THOMAS, M- Hannah ? ;

(3) FAMILY; Son THOMAS, (1784-1811); M-Clarissa Hatfield,(1799-1847

(3) FAMILY;
1. James,
2. Thomas 2nd,
3. Maria, (1817-1903); M-1847- Jacob Fonda, (1812-1892);

FAMILY;
1. William Thomas, (1849-1934); M-Harriet G. Metcalf;

FAMILY; 1. Elizabeth F. (1886-
2. Henry, (1890-1915);

2. Edward, (1863-1955);
4. Libby,
5. Sarah
6. Mary, M- ? Fisher;
7. Miranda, M- George Stern;
8. Clara,
9. Mason,

AUTHOR'S NOTE; Seems rather interesting that on July of 1958 during a research trip to Waterford, Pa, many of the above names were discovered. We wonder if there may be a relationship. (See Page 153-A).

MRS. EUGENE A. TUFTS OF #10 TUFTS STREET, MARBLEHEAD, MASS:

Mrs. Tufts, (now Mrs. Flora May Hill) states in a letter that her former husband, Eugene A. Tufts, at one time owned a large tract of land in Marblehead and that when this street was opened, the selectmen named it "TUFTS STREET" in honor of her husband. No further records are available.

ROBERT TUFTS, (1831-); (1):

With his brother, Stephen, (2), Robert came to Ontario, Canada in 1860 direct from their birthplace, Norfolk County, (near the city of Norwich)England. Both have very large family descendants, and as follows; (See P178 for other Tufts families related to Robert and Stephen; NOTE--Our own PETER TUFTS, (1) was also born near the city of Norwich, Norfolk County, England;

(1) ROBERT, (1831-); M-ab 1851-Sarah Ann Copping. (1825-);

FAMILY;

(3) 1. Robert Jr, (1855-); Born in England; (See extension #3, Page
2. Sarah,, (1857-); " " " M- Samuel Stapley, 184-G

FAMILY;

1. Emma, (1877-); M- Leslie Dodds;

FAMILY;

1. Mildred, M- Bert Paul;

2. Frank, (1879-); M- Capitola Carr, (1882-

FAMILY;

1 Bruce, (1911-
2. Ruby, (1918-
3. Pearl, (1919-
4. Wallace,(1923-

3. Ada, (1886-); M- Phillip Carr;

FAMILY;

1. Viola, (1909-
2. Pearl, (1911-
3. Eluin, (1919-
4. Leah, (1919-

4. Ethel, ( ); M- ? Donford;

FAMILY;

1. Marjorie,

5. Russell,( ); M- Nora Bronson;

6. Ernest, (DY);

7. Nelson,(1891-); M- Bertha Hamilton;

FAMILY;

1. Harold, (1917-
2. Garnet, (1924-
3. Hilda, (1928-
4. Samuel, (1930-
5. Joyce, (1931-

8. Anne, (1897-); M- Merton Terwilliger;

FAMILY;

1. Wilson, (1925-); M- Clara Jones;

FAMILY;

1. Andrew, (1950-
2. Shirley,(1952-

2. Ronald, (1929-); M- Maurine Horne;

3. Doris M.(1931-); M- Angus Allen;

9. Oliver, ( ); M- Mildred Juby;

FAMILY;

1. Grant,
2. Donald,

3. Mary Louisa, (1858-1858);

(Continued on Page 184-G).

(4)4. John, (1859-1911); M- Jane Stapley, (1859-1906);
5. Stephen, (1861-1861);
(5)6. Everden Copping, (1862-1954); (See #5 extension Page 184-H).
7. Mary Cross, (1863-); M- Charles Dixon;

FAMILY;
1. Margaret,
2. Minnie,
3. Leah,
4. Wallace,
5. Joan,

8. Elizabeth R. (1868-1949); M- Joseph Alcock;

FAMILY;
1. James,
2. Russell,
3. Elsie, (1901- M-1926- Gordon Creed;
FAMILY; 1. Shirley, (1931-

(6) 9. Arthur H. (1872-1930); (See extension #6 Page 184-I)

---

(3) ROBERT JR, (1855-); M-1878- Rachael Ann Stapley;

FAMILY;

1. Rachael Roberta, (1879-); M- Allan Houser;

FAMILY;
1. Minnie, (1917-);M1942- Frederick Sexsmith;
FAMILY;
1. Allen,
2. John, (DEC),
3. Ray,

(7) 2. Robert Vernon, (1880-1943); M- Challon C. Logan;
FAMILY;
1. Edna, (1908- M- Joseph Elliott;
FAMILY;
1. Raymond, M-Corrine Turnbull;
2. Reginold,
3. Doreen,
4. Burton,

2. Mildred, ( ); M- George Dodds;
FAMILY;
1. Kenneth,
2. Beverley,

3. Olive, ( ); M- Norman Godfrey;
FAMILY;
1. Garry,
2. Ann,

4. Irene, ( ); M- Walter Godfrey;
FAMILY;
1. Arthur,
2. Joan,

(Continued on Page 184-H

(3) 3. Lilly G. (1882-); M- George Palmer;

FAMILY;
1. Ethel,
2. Bertha,
3. Robert,
4. Stanley,
5. Majorie,
6. Elsie,
7. Harford,
8. George,
9. Anne,
10. Arthur,
11. Ross,
12. Donald,
13. Richard,
14. Mary,

(8) 4. Ernest Cosmo, (1884-); (See extension #8, Page 184-I).
(9) 5. Harford D. (1885); M- Edith McCumber; NC.
(10) 6. Arthur Z. (1887-1917); DNM.
7. Mary R. (1889-); M- Lorne Ruttan;

FAMILY;
1. Russell,
2. Dorothy,
3. Arthur,
4. Seymour,
5. Robert,
6. Blake,
7. Joyce,

8. Maude, (1891-); M- Howard Clark;

FAMILY;
1. Helen,
2. Archbold,
3. Vera,
4. Lilly,

---

(5) EVERDEN GARNET, (1862-1954); M-1889- Edith Whitaker, (1871-);

FAMILY;

(11) 1. Everden Garnet, Jr, (1890-); (See extension #11, Page 184-J
(12) 2. John Manley, (1892-1947); M- Ruby Dafore;

FAMILY;
1. Florence M. M- James Kokesh;
2. Clarice R. M- Jamed Elliott;

3. Edith Marguerite, (1897-); M- Hector Thompson;

FAMILY;
1. George,
2. Lois,
3. Edith,

(13) 4. Robert Kenneth, (1907-); M- Eve Rupert;

FAMILY;
1. Beverly,

5. Marion Alice, (1909-); M- Adam Yearwood;

FAMILY; (Continued on Page 184-I)

(5)

1. John,
2. Shirley,
3. June,

6. Mildred Elizabeth, (1913-); M- James Bird;
FAMILY;
1. James,
2. William,

---

(6) ARTHUR H. (1872-1930); M-1896- Jessie Sherman; (DEC)

FAMILY;

(14)1. Clayton, (-1942); DNM
2. Madeline, ( ); M- A.C.McLean;
3. Wilfred, ( ) M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Raymond,
2. Robert,
4. Francis, ( ); M- ? :
(15) 5. Harry W. (1905-); (SEE EXTENSION #15 Page 184-J)
6. Stanley, ( ) M- Ruth Emmerson;
FAMILY;
1. Brenda,
2. Linda,
3. Patricia,
7. Ruby, ( ); M- Arnold C. Montgomery;
FAMILY;
1. Donald,
2. Elizabeth,
3. Robert,
8. Elda, (-1937) DNM.

---

(8) ERNEST COSMO, (1884-); M- Edith McCumber;

FAMILY;

1. Dorothy, ( );
2. Alice, ( ); M- Clifford Brown;
FAMILY;
1. William,
2. Robert,
3. Kenneth,
3. Mabel, ( ); M- Milroy Horton;
FAMILY;
1. Ernest,
2. Gaylor,
3; Carl,
4. David,
5. Douglas,
(16)4. Ernest, Jr,( ); M- Joyce Jenkins;
FAMILY;
1. Barbara,
2. Edward,

(Continued on Page 184-J)

(8) (17) 5. Arthur, ( ); M- Bessie Robertson; Page 184-J

FAMILY;

1. Marilyn,

(18) 6. Robert Allen, (REV). (1923-); M- 1949- Margaret E. Gawley;

FAMILY;

1. Edith A. (1950-
2. Margaret A. (1952-
3. Allen R. (1956-

---

(11) EVERDEN GARNET, (1890-); M-1915- Merriem Irene McLaren;

FAMILY;

1, Helen Marguerite, (1917- M- H. B. Hunter;

FAMILY;

1. Roderick,

2. John Everden, (1924- M- Lorna Roberts;

FAMILY;

1. Robert, (1951-
2. John, Jr, (1953-
3. James, (1954-
4. Yvone, (1958-
5. Pamela, (1958-
6. Kim, (1961-

3. Patricia, (1926-); M- John Howley;

FAMILY;

1. Vicky, (1948-
2. Lloyd, (1950-
3. Leslie, (1952-

---

(15) HARRY W. (1905-); M-1930- Elsie L. Price, (1911-

FAMILY;

1. Douglas Wayne, (1930-); A Flying Officer in the RCAF;
2. Shirley Eleanor, (1931-); A Stewardess with the TCA Air Lines;
3. Bevis H. (1938-) Attending College.

STEPHEN TUFTS, (1835-1918)- (2):

Brother of Robert Tufts, (1), (Page 184-F), came to Ontario, Canada direct from Norfolk County, (near the city of Norwich), England in 1860. His descendants are many, and as follows; (See Page 178 for other Tufts families related to both Robert and Stephen;

(2) STEPHEN, (1835-1918); M-1860- Charlotte Burton--In England;

FAMILY;

1. Amy Maria, (1862-1862);
(3) 2. William Burton, (1863-1930); (See extension #3, Page 184-L).
3. Mary Elizabeth, (1866-1929); M- Hiram Ashley;

FAMILY;
1. Seymour, (1896-1917); DNM;
2. Clarence, (1897-1925); M- May Clark;
3. Charlotte, (1901-1923); DNM;

(6) 4. Stephen James, Jr, (1869-1941); (See extension #6, Page 184-L).
5. Alice Jane, (1873-1956); M-1902- Phillip Hamilton, (1873-1956);

FAMILY;
1. Stephen, (DY);
2. William A. (1904-); M-1928- Edith Shehkel;
FAMILY;
1. Francis, (1929-
2. John, (1932-
3. Dorothy, (1934-
4. Kenneth, (1938-
3. Mary S. (1906- ;M- 1st, 1938-William Drader;
FAMILY;
1. Joseph H. (1939-
2. Mary C. (1942-
3. Margaret E. (1944- M- William Broems;
4. Marjorie Y. (1948-
FAMILY; 2nd M- 1949- Edw Henline;
1. George E. (1952-
4. Phillip Francis, (1908-1952); M-1942-Violet-- Johnson;
FAMILY;
1. Seymour,
5. Pearl, (1911- M-1952- Otho Herrington; NC.
6. John Walter, (1915- M-1943- Edith M. Denyes;
FAMILY;
1. Elizabeth, (1944-
2. Robert, (1947-
7. Seymour, (1919- M-1955- Evelyn Potter;
FAMILY;
1. Phillip Lee, (1956-
2. Linda Alice, (1958-

(Continued on Page 184-L).

(3) WILLIAM BURTON, (1863-1930); M- Augusta Dafoe; (1864-1941);

FAMILY;
1. William James, 2nd, (1891-); M- Charlotte Post, (1892-

FAMILY;
(5) 1. William Elmer, (1914-); (See extension #5);
2. Margaret, (1920-); M-1943- Charles Cleeland;

FAMILY;
1. Robert,
2. Gregory,
3. Elizabeth,

---

(5) WILLIAM ELMER, 3rd, (1914-); M-1944- Hazel Detlor, (1921-

FAMILY;
1. Elaine, (1945-
2. William Jay, 4th, (1947-
3. Marlene H. (1950-

---

(6) STEPHEN JAMES, JR, (1869-1941); M- Anne Belt;

FAMILY;
(8) 1. William B. (DR.), ( ); M- Marion ? ;

FAMILY;
1. Anna Louise, (1934-
2. William, Jr, (1937-

2. Bessie, ( ); M- Dennis Walsh;
3. Gladys, ( ); M- Dennis Walsh;

FAMILY;
1. Dennis, Jr,

CORRECTED AND ADDITIONAL RECORDS FROM PAGE 169;

(4) JAMES KELTIE, (1873-1961); M-1903- Christina B. Watt, (1879-); (James K. Tufts death reported on Page 36-A);

FAMILY;
1. James Keltie, 2nd, (1904-DEC); M- Florence MacCrohen;

FAMILY;
1. James Keltie, 3rd,
3. Nancy Ann,

2. Wendell A. (1906- M- Myrtle Case;

FAMILY;
1. Wendell A. Jr,

3. Hugh Kearns, (1908- M- Ruth Mullins;

FAMILY;
1. Hugh Kearns, Jr,
2. Cynthia Ann,
3. Priscilla Mary,

4. Robert Bruce, (1912- M- Elizabeth McCarthy;

FAMILY; 1. Robert Bruce Jr,
2. Stephen,

5. Donald Irving, (1919- M- Jo Anne Elizabeth Rothwell;

FAMILY; 1. Laura Donanne,
2. Mary Christina.

CHAPTER XIV

TUFTS

MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL

Our family, over the years, have been blessed with a goodly number of Ministers of the Gospel, also Lay Preachers who since the early history of our family have taken a lively interest in teaching Protestantism; The Baptist faith may have been in the lead, the Methodist, Presbyterian, Universalist, Unitarian and Episcopal faiths have been strong, with the Church of England in Nova Scotia.

THE FIRST TUFTS MINISTER, WE BELIEVE WAS;

REV. THOMAS TUFTS, (7-2), (1683-1733); The second son of Capt. Peter (2) and Elizabeth (Lynde) Tufts--Capt. Peter's first wife. We have very little concerning Rev. Thomas' preaching except that he graduated from Harvard in 1701, was first a teacher at Haverhill and Charlestown, then minister at Medford, where he was born.

His brother---

REV. JOHN TUFTS, (8-2), (1869-1750); The third child of Capt. and Mercy (Cotton) Tufts--Capt. Peter's second wife. Rev. John started preaching a little earlier than his brother, Thomas. It would seem natural for Rev. John to have been a minister as his grandfather, Rev. Seaborn Cotton, (1633-1686) and Rev. John Cotton, (1585-1652) were both famous ministers. Rev. Seaborn was born at sea, hence his name. Rev. John Cotton before coming to New England enjoyed quite a reputation in England, however, he did not agree with English laws as to separation of Church and State, and came, by request, to New England.

(Continued on Page 186).

Rev. John Tufts was born in Medford, graduated from Harvard in 1708 at age nineteen and was ordained at Newburg, second Church, in 1714 and continued there until 1738. He married, first, in 1714, Sarah Bradstreet; and 2nd, in 1723, Elizabeth Sargent. Of Rev. John's family of five, his first son, Joshua, followed his father's advice and also became a minister. (In Chapter XV you will find an interesting story concerning Rev. John's musical ability.

REV. JOSHUA TUFTS, (19-2), (1716-1767); Son of the above Rev. John Tufts, he followed in his father's footsteps and became a minister; Born in Newburg; Graduated from Harvard in 1736, he emigrated to Nova Scotia, Canada in 1760. A complete account will be found concerning Rev. Joshua and his family in Chapter IX, also his descendants, and in the California section of Chapter VII.

REV. GEORGE TUFTS, (46-2), (1840-1908); A descendant of Rev. Joshua Tufts, (above); Reported to have preached in Hailfax, N.S., also in Maine. His name has been mentioned in several old letters, however, further records and information have not been made available.

REV. KARL HARRINGTON TUFTS, (424-2); Another descendant of the Rev. Joshua Tufts. Rev. Karl's ministery in Nova Scotia will be reported in that section of Chapter IX.

(NOTE; Family records of the above will be found in Chapter XVI).

REV. FRANCIS TUFTS, (130-5). (1744-1833); Son of Benjamin and Hannah (Johnson) Tufts, (113-5). Born in Medford, Mass; AB 1775 emigrated to Maine; Served several enlistments in the Revolutionary Army; Farmer, business man and Baptist Minister in Maine; In 1831 came west to Maineville, Ohio where he died in 1833. More about Rev. Francis in Chapter IV, also Maineville section of Chapter V. His son, Benjamin was a Lay preacher---to follow. The Author is proud to claim Rev. Francis as his great-great-grandfather.

REV. BENJAMIN TUFTS, SR, (159-5), (1777-1849); Son of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); Born in Noblesboro, Maine; He was an ordained Minister of the Baptist Church in Maine. In 1801 he married Mehitable Greely and emigrated to Maineville, Ohio about 1817 where he had a large farm, raised a good sized family and continued as a Lay Preacher. His son, Benjamin, Jr, was also a Lay Preacher---to follow;

REV. BENJAMIN TUFTS, JR, (208-5), (1810-1893); Also born in Maine; Continued as a Lay Preacher and farmed his father's farm at Maineville. His son, also a Minister;

REV. GEORGE LEWIS TUFTS, (258-5), (1858-); Son of the above Rev. Benjamin, Jr; Rev. George at an early age showed ability as a Minister of the Gospel. In Chapter V, Maineville section, we have given a full account of his Ministry, and other activities in Ohio and the West Coast.

REV. JOHN FRANKLIN TUFTS, (214-5), (1820-1879); The Author's grandfather; Grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); Born at Farmington, Maine, came to Maineville, Ohio in 1835 with his father, Eben, (161-5) and family when he was fifteen years of age. He showed early promise of becoming a Minister and his schooling was most all in that direction. We believe his career may best be reported in the Maineville section of Chapter V.

(Family records of the preceeding will be found in Chapter XIX).

REV. EDGAR TUFTS, (392-4), (1870-1923); Son of Joseph Francis Augustus Tufts, (386-4), and grandson of Francis Tufts, (375-4), who settled in Georgia in the 1800's. The career, or one may best call it a mission, of Rev. Edgar may best be related in the Banner Elk section of Chapter VIII; Here he ministered to the mountain people of North Carolina; built churches, schools, hospitals and other conveniences. At his death, in 1923, his son Edgar Hall Tufts continued until his death in 1942. A most interesting story to read in Chapter VIII, of father and son.

(NOTE; Family records starting with (375-4) are on Page 225).

REV. ROBERT ALLEN TUFTS, (1923-); In June of 1958 we received a letter from Rev. Robert Allen Tufts, then living at St. Regis Falls, N.Y., and serving a Church in that community. Rev. Robert was born at Tweed, Ontario, Canada; His father was Ernest Cosmo Tufts, mother, Edith (McCumber), also of Ontario. His great-grandfather was Robert Tufts, (1831-); born in Norfolk County, England, and who came to Ontario, with his brother, Stephen about 1860. Rev. Tufts married Margaret Elizabeth Gawley in 1949 and have a family of three.

(NOTE; Family records of the above family, starting with Robert,(1), will be found in Chapter XIII--("U").

REV. LESTER EDSON TUFTS, (1927-); Of East Lebanon, Maine. In 1957 he was a senior at Gordon Divinity College, and after graduating was ordained and accepted an assignment at Jay, Maine. Married-1953- Ruby C. Mc Eway, also a graduate of Gordon in 1953. Rev. Lester is a descendant of Henry Gershom Tufts, ("U"), (1820-1898). Family records will be found on Page 165; Other accounts in Jay section of Chapter IV.

REV. WILLIAM MANN (TUFFS)TUFTS, (1864-1917); In a letter from Miss. Dorinda W. Tufts, dated August 1955; Miss. Tufts tells about the activities of her father; This letter was sent from Malone Bay, Nova Scotia, summer residence of Miss. Tufts. On Page 176, Chapter XIII, is a detailed account of the Rev. Tufts, also mention of a letter that he sent to Dr. John Freeman Tufts, of Wolfville, N.S. We are sorry, to date that the Rev. Tufts remains unidentified as to an ancester.

CHAPTER XV

MUSICIANS AUTHORS STATESMEN

PROFESSIONAL AND BUSINESS

MEN AND WOMEN

On the following pages the reader will find some interesting facts and stories concerning our TUFTS Boys and Girls---both past and present--- who by hard work and intelligent application have accomplished much in life, also some fine records.

We, as a family, are truly proud of each one---and we are confident that if PETER, (1), and MARY TUFTS were here today, they would also be proud of their descendants.

"M U S I C I A N S A N D C O M P O S E R S"

We have found no records establishing at what early date members of our Tufts family may have been musicians or composers before 1721; However, we do know that the Rev. John Tufts started some activity in that direction and we will assume he was the first composer of music, and as follows;

REV. JOHN TUFTS, (8-2), (1689-1750); Was the eighth child of Captain Peter Tufts,(2), and third son of that famous family. He graduated from Harvard in 1708; Married first, in 1714, Sarah Pierce Bradstreet, (1696-1722); Second in 1723 to Elizabeth Sargent. Of his family of four, his son Rev. Joshua Tufts, (19-2) emigrated to Canada, and his story will be found in Chapter IX, Nova Scotia section. Now Rev. John was not satisfied with just reading the Psalms, and as early as 1715 he started to experiment with combining a tune to one of the Psalms. This was not too popular with his congregation, but he persevered and in 1721 he had twenty tunes of one part to offer. This was offered thru the Boston Press in January of that year. The earliest edition of "AN INTRODUCTION TO THE SINGING OF PSALM-TUNES, IN A PLAIN & EASY METHOD, WITH A COLLECTION OF TUNES IN THREE PARTS", "BY THE REV. MR. TUFTS"---this was in 1726---(See reproduction of the first title page, and Psalm Tune elsewhere in this chapter). He published several editions, but in October 17-24-,1726, The Boston Gazette has the following to say; "Just publish'd, An Introduction to singing of Psalm Tunes, (etc, etc). With collection of thirty seven Tunes in three parts, By the Rev. Mr. Tufts. The fifth edition (with several excellent tunes never before publish'd here) in a neat Character, correctly engraven on copper plates, & in a Fold suitable to bind up with Psalm Books. To be sold by Samuel Gerrish, Bookseller at lower end of Cornhill. Boston". (End of quot).

This pamphlet has been reproduced and printed by Harry Dicter, and copyrighted in 1954; An attractive red bound book, pages 4½ X 6½. A copy was presented to the Author by "THE TUNEFUL TUFTS OF WASHINGTON, D.C.", and autographed; "FOR JAY F. TUFTS, GENTLEMEN GENEALOGIST AND SUPERIOR ORNAMENT ON THE TUFTS FAMILY TREE"; From, "THE TUNEFUL TUFTS, OF WASHINGTON, D.C.--MARCH 19th, 1956". And this all happened to the Rev. John Tufts, two hundred and fifty eight years ago, and at Newbury, Mass, where he preached for many years. The family is proud of you, Rev. John.

JOHN WHEELER TUFTS, (428-5), (1825-1908); Musician, Composer, Arranger, Teacher and Director; This amazing Tufts was the son of Dr. Asa Alford and Hannah (Phillips Gilman) Tufts, (398-5), of Dover, New Hampshire. He was married; First to Harriet Stodder 1831-1899); Second to Alice Cushing who survived her husband many years after his death in 1908.

When he was but 21, we find him at Frankfort and Lepzig, Germany, studying Piano; And our information is that he had promise of becoming one of our greatest Pianists; But due to his heavy sessions of practice, he developed acute arthritis of the hands and eventually was compelled to give up his concert activities. That did not stop John Wheeler Tufts. After being an organist and conductor at Bangor and Portland, Maine, he returned to Boston where in the 1880's he was efficient in promoting public school music, besides being for fifteen years organist at King's Chapel. Around 1885 he found it a little difficult to continue as an organist, and about that time he collaborated with Mr. Hosea E. Holt in the NORMAL MUSIC SERIES with the Silver Burdette Company, its publishers. These two men, recognizing the inadequate preperation of classroom teachers to present music, established a summer training course at Mr. Holts house on the green in Lexington, Mass. This school was started in 1884 and has continued uninterruptedly since that time. The American Institute of Normal Methods, as it was called, held its sessions at the New England Conservatory of Music, at Lasel Junior College, Auburndale, Mass., also at Northwestern University, Evanston, Illinois.

Mr. Tufts edited many other textbooks for Silver Burdette, besides The Normal Music Series and was active almost up to his death in 1908. All of his extensive

* THE FIRST AMERICAN MUSIC TEXTBOOK

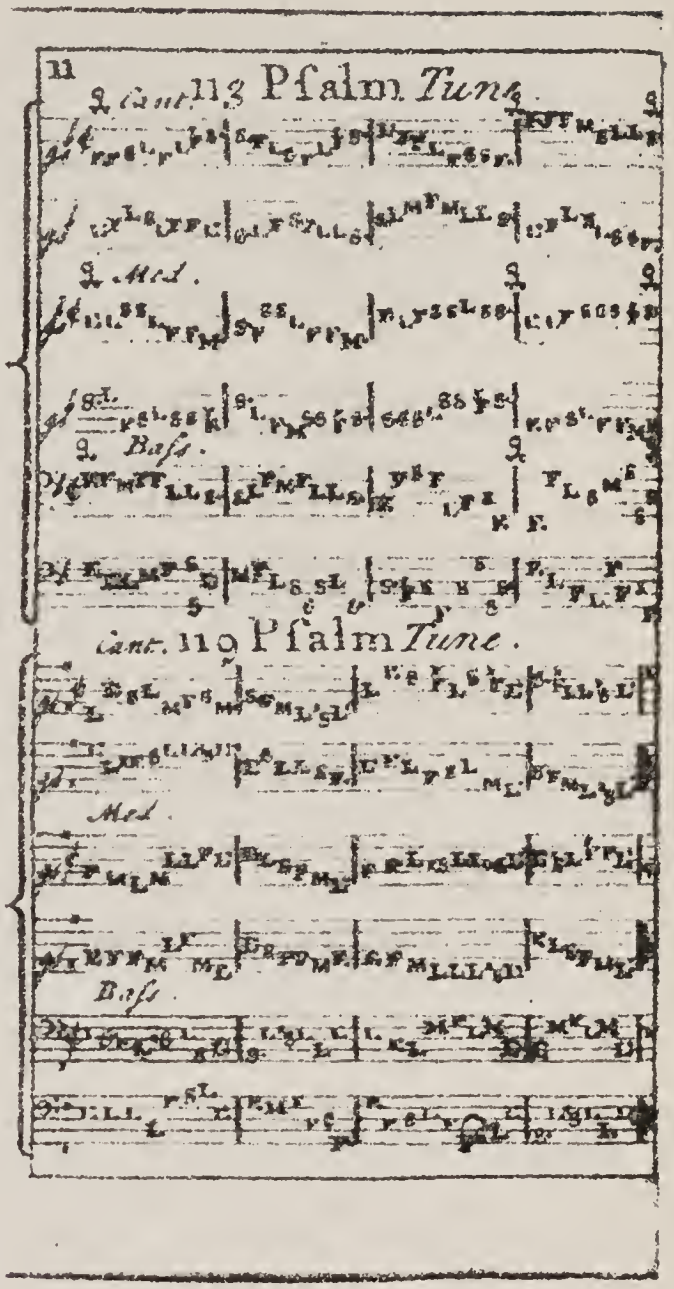
AN
INTRODUCTION
To the Singing
OF
Pſalm-Tunes,
In a plain & eaſy Method.
With
A COLLECTION of Tunes
In Three Parts.

By the Rev. Mr. *TUFTS.*

The FIFTH EDITION.
Printed from *Copper-Plates,*
Neatly Engraven.

BOSTON, in N. E.
Printed for *Samuel Gerriſh,*
at the Lower End of Corn-
hill. 1726.

Title page of the Rev. John Tufts' introduction to the singing of Psalm-Tunes; Fifth Edition published in 1726; First edition published in 1721.



Two Psalm-Tunes, #118 and 119 from page 11 of Rev. John Tufts book.

*"If one were to choose any single event to mark the beginning of organized music education in America, it would be the publication of this modest work, containing a few pages of text outlining the rudiments of music in simple tunes. Before the appearance of the Tufts' pamphlet, the New Englandlander who wanted to learn how to read music could turn to no guide published here. From it developed a most remarkable new social institution, the New England Singing School, which was to control the destinies of native American music for well over a hundred years. To the regret of music historians, and those interested in the genesis of American music education, no copy of Tufts' crucially important work was issued prior to the fifth edition of 1726 has come to light".

*From a 14 page article by Mr. Irving Lowens, who has written a special introduction to this sixth edition, in the Journal of Research, Musical Edition, II, 2, (Fall of 1954). This sixth Edition was published by Musical Americana, Harry Dicter, Publisher, in 1954; 5458 Montgomery Street, Philadelphia, 31, Pa. And this all concerns The Rev. John Tufts, (8-2), (1689-1750), son of Capt. Peter Tufts, (2), son of PETER,(1). See further account in this Chapter, also Chapter XIV.

activity with Silver Burdette produced some handsome royalties, and which were paid to his widow up to, and including 1930. He was brilliant in many ways; first with his hands, then directing and later his arranging of music for teaching purposes. His whole family is a distinguished one; Dr. James Tufts; Miss. Anne S. Tufts; All reported in this chapter.

We are indebted to Mr. Charles E. Griffith, V.P. of the Silver-Burdette Company, Morristown, N.J., for much of the above; Several long, informative letters were received in 1956.

CLARENCE ALBERT TUFTS, MUS. B. A.A.G.O. (530-4), (1883-); Talented Musician; Organist and director of Los Angeles, California; His career, accomplishments etc, you will find in Chapter VII, Los Angeles section.

In January of 1958, C. Albert Tufts had a very severe stroke effecting ons side of his body; However, with one hand and one foot he still plays the organ and will not give up his music. What a remarkable man, and now at age 80---A true Tufts.

MARILYN (TUFTS) SCHILDMEYER; Of Loveland, Ohio, (the Author's home town). Talented musician with quite a reputation as an Organist and Pianist; Studied in Cincinnati; The only daughter of Lawrence S. Tufts, (302-5), and Esther (Driscoll); Now married to Robert Schildmeyer of Cincinnati; (See Chapter V, Loveland section concerning the Tufts Funeral Home). Their present home is Loveland, directly opposite Marilyn's parents beautiful Funeral Home. Marilyn is a direct descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), also the Author's great-great grandfather; (Family records on Page 264, Chapter XIX.)

MELVIN LE ROY TUFTS, ("U"), (1929-); Of East Lebanon, Maine; Talented Organist and Musician. In 1957 he was in his third year at Bob Jones University, Greenville, S.C. We understand he will make a career of sacred music, and Church work. He is a descendant of Henry Gershom Tufts, (1820-1898); (Family records on Pages 167-168).

THE AUTHOR'S IMMEDIATE FAMILY; My Grandmother, Mrs. John F. Tufts, (Melvina J. Harvey) in her day, (the 1860's) possessed a remarkable voice; She appeared many times at Music Hall, in Cincinnati in concerts, etc.

MY FATHER: John W. Tufts, not only a teacher of music at one time, was well grounded in music theory, also an organist.

MY SISTER: Mrs. John Moore, (Grace A. Tufts) all of her adult life was a pionist, and a very good one, too.

THE AUTHOR; A pupil of Prof. Joseph Surdo, of Cincinnati, played professionally, (Trumpet), in both Band and Orchestra for a number of years.

E D U C A T O R S

Our Tufts families have produced many intelligent and proficient educators in three hundred and thirty-five years since our ancester, PETER TUFTS, (1) came to Charlestown, Mass. Not all, however, of our many reported in this chapter, are descendants of PETER TUFTS, some coming later than 1638, and direct from either Ireland or England. Others, so far, we have not been able to identify.

Some will be carried in full in this chapter; others in chapters localizing their successes; Authors will be carried in the Authors section.

DR. JAMES HAYDEN TUFTS: As Dr. Tufts was a member of the faculty of the Univeesity of Chicago, also served in various capacities, we believe it would be just tribute to the U. of C. to report his career in the Chicago section of Chapter VI. His success as an author will also be reported in that chapter.

PROF. FRANCIS H. TUFTS, (252-5); Francis Tufts was only five years old when he started the long treak from Farmington, Maine to Aurora, Indiana---with other members of his family. He survived the trip, and when older studied hard for a career in teaching. His labors as an educator at Maineville, Ohio, Antioch College, also Lawrenceburg, Ind, are well worth reporting in the Maineville section of Chapter V. His good wife, Angie Howe Tufts, also an educator, will also be reported along with his story.

PROF. WARREN PORTER TUFTS, (295-5); Of Warren Porter Tufts we cannot speak too highly; his outstanding work as an educator and scientist, the years of his association with the University of California are years our entire family are justly proud of. As he was a resident of Davis, California, now retired but still living there, we feel we may best praise his work by reporting it in Chapter VII.

MISS. RUTH TUFTS COSGROVE: The Author has been fortunate in locating this delightful Tufts descendant, and in a most unusual manner; Trhu a contact with Miss. E. Florence Addison, of the New England Society for the Preservation of Antiquities at Boston, I was told that Miss. Cosgrove had paid a visit enquiring about the old Peter Tufts house in Medford, (see acount in Chapter III). I wrote he, and havn't been sorry I did so. In 1956 Miss. Cosgrove celebrated her 45th year as an instructor of English at the Brockton, Mass High School---and then retired. But not for long, and we'll tell you all about that later. First, something about her outstanding career at Brockyon High. The Brockton Enterprise reports the following;" I expected this would be a most unhappy week", she said, "But I've had a remarkable experience; I've been swamped with calls and messages from former students, thanking me for my help and recalling classroom experiences". "They were so thoughtful," she continued, "I think I'm the happiest woman in Brockton". Miss. Cosgrove is noted for her work in making English a living subject, arranging field trips for her students to homes of American Authors, instructing her classes in the preparation of Radio and Television techniques. Then she has achievied national reputation as a teacher, writer of magazine stories and won commendation from prominent literary groups. Now comes the happiest part of her career; In the fall of 1956 she started an entirely new career in teaching at Howard Seminary, founded in 1875 at West Bridgewater, Mass; and where she could expand her field. Later, by a special request, she taught special subjects at Falmouth, Mass High School; At present she is tutoring at Brockton; Where she has a large following.

DR. JAMES ARTHUR TUFTS; His life story in the educational field at Phillips-Exeter Academy, and also career over a fifty year period is best reported in the Essex section of New Hampshire, Chapter XII.

DR. EDITH SOUTHER TUFTS, B.A., M.A., AND L.L.D;

Almost any family at some time may lay claim to at least one famous person in several generations; Not so with the Peter Tufts, (112-5) family of Milk Row, one may find many of Peter's descendants who, over the years, have become famous, (1). One such was the amazing Dr. Edith Souther Tufts. Her career, if one may consider it as such, was a remarkable one, filled with rich experiences and accomplishments. An early thirst for knowledge--a desire to be an educator and help others in their quest for an education was always uppermost in her mind.

And who, may you well ask, was Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, and just what did she accomplish in the educational field?

Edith Souther Tufts was born, June 12th, 1862, in Dover, N.H., the daughter of Charles Augustus and Anne (Blanchard) Tufts; A direct descendant of John, (5), 4th son of PETER, (1), the emigrant. Charles Augustus lived in Dover, and Anne came from Charlestown, Mass. Edith early showed promise of a good student and developed into an honor student, always at the head of her class in grade school. Wellesley, not too far distant from Dover, and near Boston, young Edith decided was the college she wished to attend, and from which to graduate.

In 1884 she graduated from Wellesley College with highest honors and in 1885 received her B.A. degree. She continued her studies and in 1895 received her M.A. degree, also from Wellesley. In the meantime, 1893-94, she was instructor in Greek at Wellesley, and from 1895 on, at Norwich Free Academy, also an instructor.

Back to Wellesley she came in 1902 as an instructor in Greek, and 1903 Registrar in addition to her teaching assignment. This continued up to 1909, and for the next ten years she was Registrar.

In 1919 she was made Dean of Residence, which she held up to her retirement, 1930, when the Trustees conferred upon her, by vote, the honor of Dean Emertitus. Quite a career for Dr. Edith---forty-five years as an educator, thirty of which with her Alma Mater. We might add that in 1927 an honorary degree was confered on her by the University of New Hampshire, that of L.L.D. Her father, (2) formerly had been a trustee of the University of N.H.

Her former students, hundreds of them, will always remember her for the guidance and assistance when she was an instructor, also as Dean and Registrar. Their past, or present successes are the result of contact with Dr. Edith and her advice, educationally and spiritually.

Before graduating in 1884, she had been president of the class since her senior year, and up to the reunion of 1935. On saturday, January 19th, 1935, she came from her home in Dover to Wellesley for a class reunion, and to visit with friends on the College faculty. After the reunion she remained with President. Ellen Fitz Pendleton, her friend for over fifty years, and on Thursday evening, the 24th, passed away at her friends home.

Services were held at 4.30 P.M., at Wellesley Memorial Chapel with the Rev. Raymond Calkins of Cambridge, Mass officiating. There was a second service the next day at St. Thomas Church in Dover with Bishop Dallas officiating. Interment was in the Pine Hill Cemetery, where many of her ancesters are buried.

The New York Herald-Tribune, issue of January 26th, 1935, published a lengthy tribute to Dr. Edith Souther Tufts, much of which has been mentioned above. It does, however, mention one campus legend which has become accepted College tradition; It seems that Henry Wadsworth Longfellow used Dr. Edith as a model for his Evangeline of the famous poem, (3).

(Continued on Page 193).

THE FOLLOWING IS TAKEN FROM THE WELLESLEY MAGAZINE OF OCTOBER 1946,

AND TITLED;

"THE FIRE"

"I remember the night I awoke to hear the swift motion of fire engines, the sharp staccato clang of the moving fire bell..."

"Long before we reached that meadow we smelled smoke. Some sinister dread rushed and tore at our lungs; Not air, but disaster flung us on..."

"We came through the trees and shrubbery and there was---that huge, unshapely structure, a mass of flame and smoke. Walls crumbled...Groups huddled here and there..."

"We turned and walked with great depression across the meadow, and then it was I saw the picture that has remained with me through the years--that picture framed in silent grief so great, sadness so deep, compassion so revealing that I stood as if transfixed and felt in some small way her deep emotion..."

"Miss. Tufts stood there alone--a box of files and cards, papers, a few documents, some clothing, an umbrella, a pair of shoes. She was obivious to all around her. Her gaze rested on the pile of debris that had once been College Hall, where for twenty years she had kept records, interviewed parents, known intimately and concisely each incoming student. This was her life gone down in smoldering ruin. What did it represent in time lost, in energy given, in documented files of forty years!"

"The moving emotion of her heart lay bare in every contour of her face. The unmistakable ideal was there--this long service of her chosen college. Then I saw her head lift higher and a proud courage suffuse her rare and beautiful face. That was all but it is that picture I have treasured all these years..."

By Margaret Brown Gilland---1917.

(Author's note; A beautiful tribute to Dr. Edith Souther Tufts).

* Source of information direct from Wellesley College. Other detail supplied by Miss. Anne B. Tufts of New York City, Dr. Edith's niece, a retired High School English teacher; (See N.Y.C. section, Chapter XII.

1. Stories of Peter Tufts, (112-5), and his descendants found elsewhere in this Chapter, also Chapters III and XII.

2. Charles Augustus Tufts' father was Dr. Asa Alford Tufts, also of Dover, N.H. See Chapters III and XII for interesting accounts.

3. Dr. Edith didn't graduate from Wellesley until 1884; Longfellow died in 1882, so his famous poem must have been written before her birth, 1862.

"PHYSICIANS AND DOCTORS"

Many descendants of our common ancester, PETER TUFTS,(1) have become famous in the field of Medicine as Physicians, Doctors etc. Just who may heve been the one in Massachusetts, or Boston area we do not know, but in Medford we do know that Dr. Simon Tufts was the first one;

DR. SIMON TUFTS, (9-2), (1700-1747); Was the first Tufts to practice medicine in Medford, Mass. He was the son of Capt. Peter Tufts, (2) and grandson of PETER, (1). Dr. Simon graduated from Harvard in 1724 and whether he started his practice at that time we do not know, but in 1725 he married Abigail Smith, (1700-1790), and in 1727 his first son, also Dr. Simon, (2nd) was born. Dr. Simon, (1st) was only 47 years of age when he passed away, but during those twenty years, or so that he practiced, we understand that he was very active in the practice of medicine---or as active as one could be in those days of liminited medications and drugs. His family, as his father's, produced many famous descendants; His son, Dr. Simon, 2nd, also another son, Dr. Cotton Tufts, also was a physician. Now we will turn to his son, Dr. Simon, 2nd;

DR. SIMON TUFTS, 2nd, (20-2), (1727-1796); First son of the above Dr. Simon, Sr, also second Physician of Medford, practiced medicine for many years at Medford, possibly after his graduation from Harvard in 1744. He first married Lucy Dudley in 1749, (1728-1768); Second to Elizabeth Hall in 1769, (1743-1830). Their family consisted of seven, several becoming famous, and found in Chapter III. Then there was Dr. Cotton Tufts;

DR. COTTON TUFTS, (22-2), (1732-1815); Brother of the above Dr. Simon, 2nd; Dr. Cotton was named after one of his grandmothers, Mery Cotton Tufts, second wife of Capt. Peter Tufts. He first married Lucy Quincy in 1753, (1729-1785); Second to Susanna Warner in 1789, (1744-1832). Of his family, his grandson Quincy had quite a career and at his death, together with his sister Susanna, left a sizable sum of money, plus some land, to establish the "TUFTS LIBRARY" at Weymouth, Mass. Weymouth was his home, also where his father, Dr. Cotton practiced medicine for many years. One year before his death, 1814, he wrote his memoirs of his family. (Story and picture of Tufts Library, together with an account of Quincy's father, Cotton Tufts Esq, will be found in the Weymouth section of Chapter III: You will also find an interesting account of President. John Adams dining with the Dr. Cotton Tufts family, at Weymouth---as reported in Life Magazine).

DR. CHARLES W. TUFTS, (1885-); A direct descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); An early pioneer of Maineville, Ohio, where he first precticed medicine, later locating at Hartwell, Ohio, a suburb of Cincinnati. (See Maineville section, Chapter V).

DR. WILLIAM B. TUFTS. ("U"); Formerly practived medicine at Outlook, Saskatchewan, but now living at Saskatoon, Sask, Canada. His father was Stephen Tufts, Jr, son of Stephen, (2) born in Nolfolk County, England in 1835. Stephen and his brother Robert came to Ontario about 1860; (Family records will be found in Chapter XIII, under Stephen, (2).

****

BANKERS BUSINESSMEN AND WOMEN

WALTER TUFTS, (522-4) BANKER; We first heard of Walter Tufts in conversation with an old friend, Fred Haffner, a V.P. of the Cleveland Trust Company, Cleveland, Ohio; Later contacting Mr. George Gund, President of Cleveland Trust, and his secretary, Miss. Oakley developed the following interesting information. He came to the Cleveland Trust in January of 1938 as a Vice President in the Banking Dept; Later in January of 1941 he was made a V.P. in the Loan Dept and remained in that capacity up to his death which occured in December of 1944. All at the bank speak highly of Mr. Tufts as a Banker, businessman and gentleman. His residence at that time was Pepper Pike, a suburb of Cleveland. After his death, his widow, Mrs. Faith (Simpkins) Tufts returned east, and now living in the Boston area. A contact with his son, also Walter, (523-4), now living in Cohasset, Mass produced their family records dating back thru a series of Walter's to Walter, (99-4), born in 1766, and a grandson of JONATHAN,(4), 3rd son of PETER,(1). Walter, Jr, is associated with the Joseph T. Ryerson & Son,Inc, of Cambridge, Mass; their business is steel. Walter, Jr, is married to Sally Handy, who cooperated with many of their family records, and information.

JOHN SOUTHER TUFTS, (432-5), BANKER; Thru his Aunt, Miss. Anne B. Tufts of New York City, we obtained John S. Tufts name and found that he is President of the Union Market National Bank of Watertown, Mass---a suburb of Boston. John is a great-great-grandson of Dr. Asa Alford Tufts, (398-5), a descendant of JOHN, (5), 4th son of PETER,(1). His residence is also Watertown and his connection with the above bank dates back several years.

JAMES WALKER TUFTS, (1835-1902): BUSINESSMAN, MANUFACTURER: As a young boy I can remember seeing the name of J.W.Tufts & SON on soda-water fountains, who manufactured them for drug stores and ice cream parlors of that day. Later many pieces of silverware with the same name were uncovered in Cincinnati, and other cities. His agent in Cincinnati was a Jeweler in the old Emery Arcade. His manufacturing plant was located in Boston and in operation until he sold out to the trust about 1898. However, about 1893 he decided to go south and picked Pinehurst, N.C as a spot to build the famous Golf and Resort center, later operated by his son, Leonard, and now by his grandsons, Richard S. and James W., also a great-great-grandson, Peter, son of Richard S. In Vol V. #2, April 1902 of the Historical Register, Medford Historical Society of Medford, Mass, is an nice article concerning "James W. Tufts of Boston and Pinehurst". It states that "Mr. Tufts active life started in Somerville, but early he came to Medford, where he continued as a druggist until he entered upon the larger business of manufacturing Soda-Water fountains, and supplies, also plated ware,knives, forks, spoons, pitchers, teapots etc, (mentioned earlier). With good management he madea success of his business and sold out in 1898 for a good round sum of money. He liked helping others and some of his charities were; the North End Union in Boston, where habits of industry were taught, and where boys from ranks of labor could attain skill in their occupations. He also tried to improve conditions of the poor by building model tenement houses in Boston." The article continues; "There is left to us the delightful memory of a man of pure character and noble purpose, who used his opportunities for the worthiest end". This was signed by, Henry C. DeLong, Lorin L. Dame and William Cushing Wait. Mr. Tufts was a son of Leonard Tufts, (176-5), and a descendant of JOHN, (5), 4th son of PETER,(1). Family records will be found on Page 249.

BOWEN TUFTS, (351-5), (1884-1935); BANKER; Quite a remarkable career is recorded in Whose Who in America concerning Bowen Tufts. His career began with Joseph Parker & Co in 1899 as manager; In 1904 he was a member of the firm of C. D. Parker & Co. 1910-1912, V.P. and manager of C.D. Parker, Inc; Then director and V.P. of the Massachusetts Cities Realty Co; And later, Director of the New Oceon House;

(Continued on Page 196).

He was a Republican; Member of the Unitarian Church; And in April 7th, 1935 died at his home, Winchester, Mass. His wife, Octavia E. (Williams) Tufts passed away early in 1957.

Our late good friend, William Preble Jones, of Somerville, Mass., knew Mr. Tufts very well; In fact both attended the same school thru High School in Somerville. Mr. Jones spoke very highly of Bowen Tufts as a businessman, and banker.

MISS. ELSIE TUFTS, (1882-1955); The Boston Herald of May 23rd, 1955 has this to say concerning Miss. Tufts; "Miss. Elsie Tufts, 73, of West Medford, Mass, former office manager of the Metropolitan Ice Company of Somerville, died yesterday. She was a member of the West Medford Reading Club and Shakespeare Club, also an affiliate of the First Parish (Unitarian) of West Medford. She was vice-president of the Woman's Alliance and Church treasurer."

"Associated with the ice company for more than 40 years, she was also active in the Zonta Club of Somerville. She leaves two sisters, Mrs. (Ruth) Paul S. Fisk of Dedham, Mass; and Mrs. (Marian) George W. Perry of East Weymouth, Mass. Services will be held at the Bigelow Chapel, Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, on tuesday at 3 P.M.". This clipping was sent by William Preble Jones of Somerville with the following remarks; "Miss. Elsie Tufts was a very attractive women. She was an Aunt of Sonny Tufts, and her mother, (Mary Tufts Locke Tufts) was associated as a fellow teacher with my mother in Civil War days, in Boston." Miss. Tufts was a sister of the above Bowen Tufts.

JOHN JAMES (JAY) TUFTS, (264-5), MANUFACTURER; For many years connected with the Sioux City Biscuit Company; Later organizing the National Macaroni Company. Story of his career will be found in the Chicago section of Chapter VI; Also one concerning his widow, Mrs. Edith G. Tufts, who died at age 96, a longtime resident of Evanston, Illinois.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS TUFTS, (403-5); Statesman, business man, farmer; experiencing a well rounded career extending from Washington, D.C. to California. His career is best related in the Los Angeles section of Chapter VII, as he lived there many years and passed away in that city. Many of his descendants are scattered throughout the western states. A remarkable career.

JAMES FRANKLIN TUFTS, (378-4); A truly CAREER man; From 1870 up to his death in 1920, James F. had an amazing career; He prepared for college at Whitestown Seminary; Graduate of Hamilton College; Studied Law in New York; Moved to Atchison, Kansas where he practiced Law; City attorney in the midst of violence in that state during 1886; 1899 appointed secretary to the Hon. Thomas Ryan, then Asst secy of the Interior at Washington, D.C., until 1907; He married Elizabeth Hall Brooks of Rochester, N.Y. His son, John Marshall Tufts lived in Denver, Colo, up to his death which occured in 1960--his widow still resides there; They are also co-publishers of this book. Considerable will be found in the Denver section of Chapter VI.

ARTHUR, (394-4), AND BARRY, (393-4), TUFTS: MASTER BUILDERS OF ATLANTA; In the Atlanta section of Chapter VIII, will be found a complete story of the careers of these two amazing brothers; Arthur passed away in 1920 in the midst of his career, but his brother, Barry lived until 1959, working up to age eighty-three. Both were brilliant engineers and builders. (Family records are on Page 228).

****

Chapter XVI

"CAPTAIN PETER TUFTS, (2)."

(1648 - 1721)

F I R S T S O N O F P E T E R (1)

AND WHO WAS CAPTAIN PETER TUFTS? Such was the query made at a meeting of the Medford Historical Society some thirty years ago. And the question was answered by the speaker who stated that as shown in the genealogy of 1855, there were three of the same name (father, son and gradson), other Peters more remotely related then numbered over four hundred (and at this writing many added to that estimate).

The eldest Peter Tufts was an early settler in Charlestown and Malden and came to Medford, purchasing his land of the son and executer of Richard Russell, who had acquired title of Collins, and he of the Cradock heirs.

Captain Peter Tufts was the first son of Peter Tufts (1) and Mary Pierce Tufts. Capt. Peter was a very active lad, helping his father in many of his ventures, and which were various. When he was twenty-two he married his first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of ensign Thomas and Elizabet Lynde of Malden. She died in 1684 at Malden, and that same year he marrie Mercy, daughter of the Rev. Seaborn and Dorothy (Bradstreet) Cotton. Mercy died in 1715 and for the third time he married Mrs. Prudence Wyman, who we understand owned considerable property in her own name.

(continued on next page)

F A M I L Y G E N E A L O G Y

****

(2) CAPT. PETER TUFTS, (1648-1721); First son of Peter, (1) and Mary (Pierce) Tufts of Charlestown; M-1st-1670- Elizabeth, daughter of Ensign Thomas and Elizabeth Lynde of Malden; (1651-1684); M-2nd- Mercy, daughter of Rev. Seaborn and Dorothy (Bradstreet) Cotton, -- (1666-1715); Mercy's father was the son of Rev. John Cotton, famous minister of London, England; who emigrated to New England in 1633; Mercy's father was born that year at sea---hence the name of Seaborn---; M-3rd- Mrs. Prudence Wyman, widow of William Wyman.

FAMILY BY FIRST WIFE;

1. Elizabeth, (1673-1721); M- Jacob Hurd; (1676-1749);

FAMILY;

1. Elizabeth, (1673-); M-Thomas Welch;
2. Anna, (1700-1718);
3. Jacob, (1702-); M-Elizabeth Mason;
4 Mary, (1704-); M-Samuel Underhay;
5. Rebecca, (1707-); M-Jarahmeel Pierce;
6. John, BAP. (1708-);
7. Sarah, (1710-1711);
8. Sarah, 2nd, (1712-);
9. Mercy, (1714-1721);

2. Anna, (1676-1718); M-1700-John Brocas (or Brookhouse);

FAMILY;

1. Richard, (1702-);
2. Ann, (1703-);

(6-2) 3. Peter, (1678-1756); (Family records on Page 199);

4. Mary, (1681-1745); M- James Austin, (1680-1741);

FAMILY;

TWINS
(1. James, (1706-1707);
(2. Thomas, (1706-1707);
3. James 2nd, (1708-);
4. Mary, (1711-1721);
5. Rebecca, (1714-); M- Joseph Sweetzer;
6. Richard, (1716-);
7. Josiah, BAP (1718-);
8. John, (1722-);

(7-2) 5. Thomas, (REV.); (1683-1733); (Family records on Page 199);

(Capt. Peter Tufts family continued on Page 198).

FAMILY BY SECOND WIFE;

	6. Cotton,	(1686-1686);	(Lived one month);
	7. Mercy,	(1687-1688);	
(8-2)	8. John, (REV.),	(1689-1750);	(Family records on Page 199);
	9. Samuel,	(1691-1692);	
	10. Dorothy,	(1693-1693);	(Lived four months);
	11. Mercy, 2nd,	(1695-1697);	
	12. Dorothy, 2nd,	(1697-1697);	(Lived eight months);
	13. Mercy, 3rd,	(1698-);	M-1st-1718- John Bradshaw, (1674-1753) M-2nd-1756- John Ellis;

FAMILY; BY FIRST HUSBAND;

1. John,	(1719-);	
2. Mercy,	(1721-);	M- Joseph Newell:
3. Elizabeth,	(1722-);	
4. Nathan,	(1724-);	
5. Cotton,	(1725-1765);	
6. Ruth,	(1727-);	
7. Anna,	(1730-);	
8. Sarah,	(1734-);	
9. Joshua,	(1736-);	
10. Peter,	(1738-);	
11. Rebecca,	(1744-);	

(9-2)	14. Simon, (DR.),	(1700-1747);	(Family records on Page 200);
	15. Sarah,	(1702-1784);	M-1723-Job Hinchley, (1687-1753); (Family records not available);
	16. Dorothy, 3rd,	(1704-);	M-1721-Tristian Coffin, (1696-1727);

FAMILY;

1. Peter,	(1723-);	M- Mary Currier;
2. Richard,	(1725-1725);	(Lived three months);
3. Simon,	(1726-1727);	
4. A son, AB	(1728-1728);	

17. Lydia,	(1707-);	M-James Reed; (Records not available)
18. Samuel,	(1709-1709);	(Lived two months);

(NOTE; Out of a family of eighteen, only eleven lived to maturity, seven dying within a year of birth. This is the largest Tufts family, with the exception of one, Francis Baker Tufts, (217-5), originally of Salem, Mass; There were twenty in that family.)

****

(6-2) PETER, (1678-1756); Son of Capt. Peter, (2); M-1708- Deborah Lawrence,(1683- daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Morse) Lawrence of Reading:

FAMILY;

1. Deborah, (1710-); Prob DNM;
(10-2) 2. Peter, 4th(1713-); " DNM;
3. Elizabeth,(1715-); M- John Bower;
4. Sarah, (1718-); M-1740- ? Backus;
TWINS (5. Moses, ( ); (No records available to show whether
(6. Aaron, ( ); the twins lived to maturity);
7. Abigail, (1723-); M-1751- Uriah Gleason, (-1776);

FAMILY;

1. Peter, (1754-
2. Uriah,
3. Abigail,

(11-2) 8. Aaron, (1721-1809); (Family records on Page 200);

(7-2) THOMAS, (REV.), (1683-1733); Son of Capt. Peter, (2); Harvard, 1701; Teacher at Haverhill and Charlestown; First Tufts minister of record at Medford, Mass; M-1709- Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Anderson) Lynde, (1680-1718); M-2nd-1718- Emma Phipps, (1694-);

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

1. Mary, (1710-);
(12-2) 2. Thomas, (1712-1746); Harvard, 1732; Ensign and quarter-master in Louisburg expedition, 1744; Died at Greenland, N.H.---
3. Peter, (1714-1714); (Family);
(13-2) 4. Henry, (1716-1782); (Family records on Page 200);

FAMILY BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

5. Catherine, (1719-); M-1737- Thomas Sherman, (1718-);
(14-2) 6. Samuel, (1720-); M- Susanna Pemberton;
(15-2) 7. Simon, (1723-); M-1747- Ruth Jackson;
(16-2) 8. Solomon, (1724-);
9. Ann, (1726-);
(17-2) 10. David, (1728-);
(18-2) 11. Frederick, (1731-);
(No further records available).

(8-2) JOHN, (REV.), (1689-1750); Son of Capt. Peter, (2); M-1st-1714- Sarah Bradstreet,(1616-1722); M-2nd-1722-Elizabeth Sargent; (In Chapters XIV and XV, you will find accounts of Rev. John's musical ability);

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

1. Mercy, (1715-1715);
(19-2) 2. Joshua, (1716-1767); M-1742- (Family records on Page 201);
3. John, (1723-1725);

FAMILY BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

1. Sarah, (1725-); M- Rev. Josiah Chase; FAMILY;
2. John, (1726-1728);

****

(9-2) SIMON, (DR.), (1700-1747); Son of Capt. Peter, (2); M-1725- Abigail Smith, (1700-1790); Daughter of William and Abigail Smith of Charlestown; (See story in Medford section of Chapter III, also in Chapter XV;) First physician in Medford;

FAMILY;

(20-2) 1. Simon, 2nd, (DR.); (1727-1786); (Family records on Page 201);
2. Abigail, (1728-1910); M-Dr. John Bishop, (1722-1830); FAMILY;
(21-2) 3. William, (1730-1775); M-1753-Rebecca Tufts, daughter of Joseph Tufts, (88-4); FAMILY; Two daughters;
(22-2) 4. Cotton, (1732-1815); (Family records on Page 202);
5. Samuel, (1735-1799); M-1757-Sarah Moody; (Records not available);
6. Mercy, (1742-1813); M-1762-Thomas Brooks; FAMILY;
7. Anna, (1744-); M-1765-Peter Jones of Medford;

(11-2) AARON, (1726-1809); Son of Peter, (6-2); M-1st-1754-Bridget Utley; M-2nd-1766-Sarah Knowlton Kendall, (1731-1822);

FAMILY;

(469-2) 1. Aaron, Jr, ( ); M-1796-Harmony Maynard;
FAMILY; 1. Thomas, (DY);
(470-2) 2. Peter, ( ); M-1780-Phoebe Kendall;
FAMILY; 1. Chester, (1781-1843; M-1812- Prudence Strickland);

(13-2) HENRY, (1716-1782); Son of Rev. Thomas, (7-2); M-AB 1742-Mary Wedgwood; Born in Medford, was a Tailor at Exeter and Newmarket, N.H.; Very little in the way of records were obtained of the following family;

FAMILY;

1. Eliphelet, ( ); (No further data available);
2. Thomas, ( ); (" " " ");
(489-2) 3. Henry, (1748-1825-or-1831); M-AB 1770); Lydia Bickford; Of a very large family, possibly nine, we have a record of only one son who removed from Exeter, N.H. to Limington, Maine; Henry, (489-2), lived with this son, and died there;

FAMILY;

(507-2) 1. Simeon, (AB-1772-);
2. Deborah, (AB-1773-); M-Francis Knowlton in Maine.

(Simeon, (507-2) records will be found on Page 211);

(NOTE; Descendants now living in Kingfield, Maine were contacted, but nothing further than above has been received);

(19-2) JOSHUA, (REV.), (1716-1767); Son of Rev. John, (8-2), and Sarah (Bradstreet) Tufts; M-1742- Abigail Ellery, (1718-1767); A sister of William Ellery, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence; Rev. Joshua emigrated from Martha's Vineyard in 1760 to Nova Scotia, Canada; His story will be found in the Nova Scotia section of Chapter IX; His descendants are spread over a large territory--- from Nova Scotia to California, see Chapter VII; Abigail Tufts died in 1767, within two weeks of Rev. Joshua's death;

FAMILY;

(26-2) 1. John, (1743-); (Family records on Page 212-);
2. Sarah, (1744-1810); M-1st-Capt. Alex Leslie,(Lost at sea)
M-2nd-John Mills: ---

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1. Johannah Leslie
2. Abigail "
3. Mary, "
4. Sarah, "

3. Abigail, (1745-); M-1775- Daniel Wiswall;
(27-2) 4. William Ellery, (1747-1826) (Family records on Page 202);
5. Joshua, 2nd, (1749-1755);
6. Molly, (1751-1752);
7. Dorcas, (1752-1757);
8. Jevins, (1754-1754);
9. Joshua, 2nd, (1755-1757);
(28-2) 10. Samuel, (CAPT.) (1758-1815); Lost at Sea;
(29-2) 11. Joshua B., 3rd, (1760-1835); (Family records on Page 202);
(30-2) 12. Rolland C., (1763-);
13. Molly, 2nd, (1766-1768); (Molly was born one year before her mother died in 1767);

(20-2) SIMON, (DR.), (1727-1786); Son of Dr. Simon, (9-2); Was also a physician at Mdeford, Mass with his father; M-1st-1749- Luch Dudley; M-2nd-1769- Elizabeth Hall; Graduate of Harvard, 1744; (More concerning Dr. Simon, 2nd, in Chapter XV);

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

1. Simon, 3rd, (1750-1802); Died at Capetown, U. OF S.A.;
2. Lucy, (1752-1811); M-1777- Benjamin Hall,(1754-1807);
3. Katherine, (1753- DY); (FAMILY)

FAMILY BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

(23-2) 4. Turell, (1770-1842); DNM; Named for Rev. Ebenezer Turell;
5. Cotton, (1772-1835); NCN COM for 42 years before his--
(24-2) 6. Hall, (1775-1801); DNM; Died in Surinam, India;(death;
7. Hepsibah, (1777-);
8. Stephen, (1799- DY);

(NOTE; The family, and descendants, of Dr. Simon Tufts, Sr, (9-2), is a most distinguished one; See Chapters III and XV.)

****

(22-2) COTTON, (DR.), (1732-1815); Son of Dr. Simon, Sr, (9-2); Dr. Cotton practiced medicine first at Medford, and later at Weymouth, Mass; See stories in both cities, Chapter III; M-1st-1755- Lucy Quincy, (1729-1785); M-2nd-1789- Susanna Warner;

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

(25-2) 1. Cotton, Esq, (1757-1833); Harvard,1777; M-1788- Mercy Brooks; (1763-1849);

FAMILY;

1. Quincy, (1791-1872);
2. Lucy, (1793-1856); M-1813-Thomas Tarbell---
3. Susannah, (1797-1877);DNM) (Two daughters
4. Mercy, (1800-1858);

(NOTE; An interesting account in the Weymouth section of Chapter III concerning the founding of "TUFTS LIBRARY" by Quincy and his sister, Susannah.)

(27-2) WILLIAM ELLERY, (1747-1826); Son of Rev. Joshua, (19-2); M-1772- Hannah Whitman, (1751-1846); In Chapter IX you will find an interesting old family record, started in 1773 by Hannah (Whitman) Tufts;

FAMILY;

(31-2)	1. John Whitman,	(1774-1856);	(Family records on Page 203);
	2. Dorcas,	(1776-1829);	
	3. Sarah,	(1778-1832);	
(32-2)	4. Samuel,	(1781-1808);	DNM;
	5. Phoebe,	(1783-1842);	M- Joseph Bolcam;
	6. Mercy,	(1786-1864)	M- Joseph Daniels;
	7. Hannah,	(1788-1860)	M- Samuel Langley;
	8. Anne,	(1791-1862);	M- Samuel Marshall;
(33-2)	9. Jacob,	(1794-1841);	Reported DNM;

(29-2) JOSHUA BRADSTREET, 3rd. (1760-1835); Son of Rev. Joshua, (19-2); Returned to the States sometime before his first child was born: First lived in New York City, they New Jersey; Died at Blazing Star, "TUFTS LANDING", N.J.; M- Pamelia Van Shaik;

FAMILY;

	1. George Washington,	(1793-1812)	
	2. Sarah M.,	(1793-1821);	
(35-2)	3. John Mills,	(1801-1888);	(Family records on Page 203);

(31-2) JOHN WHITMAN, (1774-1856); Son of William Ellery, (27-2); M-1800- Phcebe Schofield, (1777-1858); Lived in Nova Scotia;

FAMILY;

(36-2)	1. Freeman,	(1803-1841);	(Family records on this page);
	2. Mary,	(1804-1859);	DNM;
	3. Orenda,	(1806-1859);	DNM;
	4. Jemina,	(1808-);	
(37-2)	5. Samuel,	(1810-1878);	(Family records on Page 204);
(38-2)	6. Gardiner,	(1812-1896);	(" " " 204);

(35-2) JOHN MILLS, (1801-1888); Son of Joshua Bradstreet, (29-2); Had quite a career in business; large property owner in both Staten Island, N.Y., also New Jersey; (See Chapter XII); M-1st- Mary Davis, niece of Jeff Davis, President of the Confederacy; M-2nd-Elmira Sexton; M-3rd- Anna Vail;

FAMILY; BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

	1. Sarah,	(1823-1827);	
(39-2)	2. Joshua B.,	(1824-1914);	(Family records on 204);
	3. Lucy,	(1826-1883);	DNM;
(40-2)	4. George F.,	(1827-1863);	DNM;
	5. Abigail;	(1830-1830);	
(41-2)	6. William Ellery,	(1831-1898);	(Family records on 205);
	7. Pamelia,	(1833-1838);	
(42-2)	8. John, Jr,	(1838-1904);	(Family records on 212-A-);
(43-2)	9. Phillip E.,	(1840-1905);	
	10. Charles M.,	(1841-1842);	
	11. Mary B.,	(1843-1880);	M- Thomas N. Black;

FAMILY BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

12. Francis S.,	(- DY);	
13. Charles M.,	(- DY);	
14. Benjamin,	(- DY);	
15. Martha V.,	(1869-);	M- Franklin Peal;

(LAST TWO WERE BY THIRD MARRIAGE;)

(36-2) FREEMAN, (1803-1841); Son of John Whitman, (31-2); M-1827- Lucy Ann Thorpe;

FAMILY;

(44-2)	1. Joseph Freeman,	(1829-1864);	(Family records on 205);
	2. John B.,	( );	A carpenter; No other records;
(45-2)	3. William Burton,	( );	

(NOTE; Both Joseph and William came to the States about 1850);

****

(37-2) SAMUEL, (1810-1878); Son of John Whitman, (31-2); M- Louisa Kniffin, -- (1803-1860); Lived in Nova Scotia;

FAMILY;

(46-2) 1. George E., (REV.); (1840-1908);
2. Mary Ellen, (1847-1865);
(47-2) 3. JOHN FREEMAN, (DR.); (1843-1921); (Family records on Page 205);

(38-2) GARDINER, (1812-1896); Son of John Whitman, (31-2); Born in Nova Scotia, lived there his entire life; Made several trips to Boston and New York City; Active in Family history and many of his records, letters etc are being used in this Tufts History; M-1838- Nancy Wilson, (1816-); (See Nova Scotia section Chapter IX);

FAMILY;

(416-2) 1. Enos, (1839-); (Family records on Page 205);
(417-2) 2. Leander Star, (1842-1923); (" " " " 206);
(418-2) 3. Amarah, (1845-); (" " " " 206);
(419-2) 4. Thomas, (1848-); M- Ada Neilly; N-C;
5. Amanda, (1850-); DNM;
6. Ada, (1852-); M- Isaac Foster;
(420-2) 7. Albert, (1854-); (Family records on Page 206);
8. Libble, (1856-); M- James Leonard;

FAMILY;
1. Marion,
2. Blanch,
3. Ellis,

(39-2) JOSHUA BRADSTREET, (1824-1914); Son of John Mills, (35-2); M-1849- Mary A. Kingsland, (1830-1921); (An interesting story of their voyage, around the Horn to San Francisco will be found in Chapter VII);

FAMILY;

(472-2) 1. George Kingsland, (1853-1929); M-1879-Minnie M. Philliber, (1861-

FAMILY;
1. Le Roy, (DR)..(1882- M-1911-Edna Bell, (1887-

FAMILY;
1. Le Roy, Jr, (1913- M-1950- Lois Vaugneux;

(473-2) 2. William Elisha, (1855-1936); (Family records on Page 208);
(474-2) 3. Charles Lewis, (1857-1937); (" " " " 208);
4. Lucy Emsury, (1861-1952); M- Merle Hoag; (Baseball Star);
(475-2) 5. Andrew Jackson, (1866-1953); (Family records on Page 208);
6. Belle, (1868-1953);
7. Dolly, ( );

(NOTE; Many records of the Joshua B. family were not made available).

(41-2) WILLIAM ELLERY, (1831-1898); Son of John Mills, (35-2); M-1865- Margaretta Tappan;

FAMILY;

1. John Mills, (1866-1866); Drown in N.Y.C.;
2. Elmira Sexton,( ); M-1923- William J. Ostermeyer;
   FAMILY; 1. Margaretta O., M-Louis G. Harter;
   2. Chester J.,
   3. Mabel A., M-Donald O. Davis;
   4. William Ellery,
   5. Adrian E.,
3. David Tappan, ( ); M- Margaret Olive;
   FAMILY;
   1. William Ellery, M- ? ;
      FAMILY;
      1. Craig,
      2. William,

(44-2) JOSEPH FREEMAN, (1829-1864); Son of Freeman, (36-2); M-1854-Margaret M. King (1834-); Born in Ireland; He, with his brother, William Burton, came to the States from Canada about 1850;

FAMILY;

(462-2) 1. Dana Augustus, (1856-1951); (Family records on Page 207);
(463-2) 2. Franklin A., (1862-1929); (" " " " 207);

(47-2) JOHN FREEMAN,(DR.); (1843-1921); Son of Samuel, (37-2), and Louisa (Kniffin) Tufts; Harvard, 1872; Active as an educator in Nova Scotia; (See Chapter IX, Wolfville section for story); M-1878- Marie Woodworth, (-1900);

FAMILY;

(108-2) 1. Harold F., (1879-); M- Bessie Turner;
2. Ralph Whitney, (1881-1881);
3. Hilda, (1882-1946); DNM;
(109-2) 4. Robie Wilfrid, (1884-); M- Evelyn Smith;
   FAMILY;
   1. Virginia, (1916- M-1940- Jack H. Thurrott;
      FAMILY; 1. Christopher, (1947-
5. Enid Y., (1890-); M-Archie G. Guest; 2 Sons;

(416-2) ENOS, (1839-); Son of Gardiner, (38-2); M- Bessie Frizle;

FAMILY;
1. Lena Evelyn, (-);
(421-2) 2. Irving, (-); M- Susan Welton;
(No further records).

(417-2) LEANDER STAR, (1843-1923); Son of Gardiner, (38-2), and Nancy (Wilson) Tufts; M-1867-Susan Vidito,(1845-1925); Residence in N.S.;

FAMILY;

(422-2) 1. Clifford Ashton, (1871-1916); M- Edith Brock;

FAMILY;

(423-2) 1. Ashton Courtney, (1903-);(Family records-) (on Page 207----);

2. Constance Ruby, (1908-); M-1941- Travert Tanton);

FAMILY;

1. Anne C., (1942-
2. Peter S., (1944-
3. Mary K., (1946-
4. Ruth E., (1948-

3. Karl Harrington, (REV.) ( ); M-1944 Edith E. Harris;

FAMILY;

1. Karl Brock Benjamin, (1945-
2. Michael John, (1947-
3. Stephen Clifford, (1950-
4. Paul Christopher, (1951-
5. Peter Duncan, (1955-

(418-2) AMARIAH, (1845-); Son of Gardiner, (38-2); M- Ellen Pierson;

FAMILY;

(425-2) 1. Larkin Bradstreet, (-); (No further data);
2. Howard Gardiner, (-); M- ? ;

FAMILY;

1. Myrtle,

(420-2) ALBERT, (1854-); Son of Gardiner, (38-2); M- Almira Daly;

FAMILY;

1. Henry Orman, (-1947); M- Ethel Smith; N-C;
2. Lilla May, (1880-1957); M-1906- Pearley Smith, (-1947);
(NOTE; A very interesting account concerning Lilla May, (Tufts) Smith is related in Chapter IX, Aylesford, Nova Scotia section; Lilla May contributed heavily to the success of this Tufts History);
3. Ernest Grant, (-); M- Jennie Warhurst; N-C;
4. Ralph Daly, (-); Died at age 14;

****

(423-2) ASHTON COURTNEY, (1903-); Son of Clifford Ashton, (422-2); M-1926-Greta Munro Thompson; Residence, Dartmouth, N.S.

FAMILY;

1. Gordon Watson, (1927- M-1954-Juduth C. Swam;

FAMILY; 1. David, (1955-

Gordon a Flying Officer in the Royal Canadian Air Force;

(462-2) DANA AUGUSTUS, (1865-1951); Son of Joseph Freeman, (44-2); M-Ann Fuller; Residence, Portland, Oregon where he was a District Attorney for many years;

FAMILY;

(464-2) 1. Frank Samuel, (1885-); (Family records on this page);
2. Inez, ( );
3. Livida, ( );

(463-2) FRANKLIN A., (1862-1929); Son of Joseph Freeman, (44-2); M-1888- Vivia A. Beach, (1865-);

FAMILY;

1. John Freeman, (1889- DY);
(465-2) 2. Marvin Ross, (1892-1955); (Family records on Page 212-A)
3. Margaret, (1897-); M-1921-Donald Dean Denny;

FAMILY;

1. Dona Jean, (1925-
2. Bruce T., (1929-
3. Margaret,E.,(1931-
4. Diane G., (1934-

4. Kenneth Conrad,(1899-); M-1924-Bessie Traymore, (1900-

FAMILY;

1. Kenneth Conrad, Jr, (1929-
2. Thomas W., (1933-

(464-2) FRANK SAMUEL,(1885-); Son of Dana Augustus, (462-2); M-1904- Helen M. Witt, (1880-); Now residing in Tampa, Florida;

FAMILY;

(467-2) 1. Francis Joseph, (1905-);
2. Marie Harriet, (1908-); M-1933- Harold F. Larson;

FAMILY; Residence, St. Paul, Minn;

1. Angela M., (1934- M- ;

FAMILY;

1. Timothy,
2. Peter,
3. John Francis,

TWINS (2. John, (1943- (Now in the Air Force);
(3. Mary, (1943- (Student at St.Catherine College
4. Thomas, (1944- (Freshman at St Marry College)

(468-2) 3. William Bernard, (1911-); (Family records on Page 208);
4. Hellen Margaret, (1913-);
5. John Leon, (1925-) M- Joyce Carroll;

FAMILY; 1. John, (1958-
2. Patricia Cecelia, (1960-

****

(468-2) WILLIAM BERNARD, (1911-); Son of Frank Samuel, (464-2)
M-1940- Alvina Hammer;
FAMILY;
1. Merrily, (1942-
2. Susan, (1945-

(473-2) WILLIAM ELISHA, (1855-1936); Son of Joshua B., (39-2); M-1879-Sara A. Slater, (1859-); (A long line of descendants follows);
FAMILY;
(476-2) 1. George Emery, (1879-1933); (Family records on Page 209);
(482-2) 2. William R., (1881-1954); M-1902-Georgia Babcock, (-1935);
FAMILY;
1. William R. Jr, (1912- NM;
(483-2) 3. Harry Lloyd, (1886-1962); (Family records on Page 209);
(484-2) 4. Joshua Iden, (1888-); M- Mildred Lonsdale;
FAMILY;
1. Mildred, (1917- M-Jean C. Wise, (1917-
5. Grace, V., (1891-); M-1912-George Reynolds; 2-C;
(485-2) 6. Ralph Slater, (1903-); M-Margaret Greeley, (1903-
FAMILY;
(486-2) 1. David, (1928- M-1948- Mary Daw, (1928-
FAMILY;
(487-2) 1. Daigh Alden, (1949-
2. Martin James, (1952-
7. Son died in infancy;

(474-2) CHARLES LEWIS, (1857-1937); Son of Joshua B., (39-2); M-Elizabeth Drummond, (1862-1951);
FAMILY;
(498-2) 1. Frank, (1884-); (Family records on Page 210);
2. Ethel, (1885-); M-1905- Will Mc Vey;

(475-2) ANDREW JACKSON, (1866-1922); Son of Joshua B., (39-2); M-1891-Addie Belle Kincaid;

FAMILY;
1. Allene, (1892-); M-1912-Clarence C. Hyde,(1886-1932)
2. James Blain, (1894-); M-Effie May Downing,N-C;(2-C);
3. Milton Eugene, (1902-); M-1st- Mildred Wright,(Divorced);
M-2nd- Gladys ? ;
FAMILY;
(495-2) 1. Garth,
2. Pauline,
3. Anabelle,
4. Leigh Bernice, (1908-) M-Dana Bowers;
FAMILY; 1. Dana, (1937-
(490-2) 5. Jackson Spriggs, (1910-); (Family records on Page 210);
(491-2) 6. John Kincaid, (1912-); M-1949- Eileen Cleveland; N-C:

****

(476-2) GEORGE EMERY, (1879-1938); Son of William Elisha, (473-2), and Sarah (Slater) Tufts; M-1901- Mattie La Rue, (1883-);

FAMILY;

(477-2) (477-2) 1. Chester Emery, (1903-); M- Mamie Crawford;

FAMILY;
(478-2) 1. Chester Warren, (1925- (Family records on Page 212
(479-2) 2. Gordon D., (1928- (" " " " 212

2. Lois, (1905-); M-1938- Charles Sluggett, (1897- (3-C;
3. Jessie J., (1910-); M-1925-Gerald Christensen, (1908- ;
(480-2) 4. Jack L., (1917-); M- Dorothy Streeter 9-C ;
FAMILY; M-2nd- Ruth Pendleton;
1. Sheriden Lee, (1936-
(481-2) 2. Darryl L., (1940-

(483-2) HARRY LLOYD, (1886-1962); Son of William Elisha, (473-2), and Sara A., (Slater) Tufts; Born at Davis, Califirnia; M-1st-1903-Lillian Petty; M-2nd-1921- Marie V., daughter of Oscar Louis and Anna (Herman) Smith, (1898-); Harry Lloyd became a member of the Fresno, Cal Fire Department in 1913; Retired in 1938 and was living, and died at Santa Cruz, Cal in 1962; His widow still resides there;

FAMILY; BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1. Dorothy Gail, (1903- M- M.L. Camay; 1-S;

FAMILY BY SECOND MARRIAGE;

(492-2) 1. Harry Lloyd Jr., (1927-); Graduate of University of Cal; 1951; With Navy in World War #2; 1952, Electrical Engineer with Westinghouse Co, Los Angeles; M-1955- Joyce Maria Mathewson;
(493-2) 2. William Kingsland, (1929-);, Navy, World War #2; M-1950- Marie Doloras Miranda; Residence, San Jose, Cal;

FAMILY;
1. Linda Marie, (1951-
2. Noreen Marie, (1954-
3. Diana Marie, (1955-
(494-2) 3. Gary Lee, (1935-); U.S. Air Force; M-1953- Mary Ann Ott, (1937-);

FAMILY;
1. Lilene de Lee, (1954-
2. Ronald Denning, (1957-

(NOTE; Mrs. Marie V. Tufts has been active for over fifteen years in research work for both her own family, and the Tufts; It would be difficult to estimate the help she has contributed to both our Family research, and this History book.)

****

(490-2) JACKSON SPRIGGS, (1910-); Son of Andrew Jackson, (475-2), and Addia Belle (Kincaid) Tufts; M- Vive Heglund;

FAMILY;

(496-2) 1. Andrew Jackson, ( );
2. Karen, ( );
(497-2) 3. James Wallis, ( );

(498-2) FRANK, (1884-); Son of Charles Lewis, (474-2), and Elizabeth (Drummond) Tufts; M-1904- Mabel Gault;

FAMILY;

1. Mildred, (1905-); M-1922-Wayne E. Sharpe; 1-S;
(499-2) 2. Frank Elwood, (DR) (1906-); (Family records on this page);
(500-2) 3. Ralph Irwin, (1908-); M- ? ;
(501-2) 4. Clayton Lee, (1911-); M-1935-Grace Peyton Shields;
FAMILY; 1. Floy, (1935- M-1955- Le DeBord;
(502-2) 5. George Thomas, (1914-); (Family records on this page);
(503-2) 6. Reginald David, (1918-); (" " " " ");
(504-2) 7. Robert James, (1920-); (Family records on Page 211);
(505-2) 8. Merle Vernon, (1922-); (" " " " 211);
(506-2) 9. Stanley Gordon, (1925-); (" " " " 211);
10. Virginia, (1928-); M-1951- Norman Messa;

(499-2) FRANK ELWOOD, (DR.), (1906-); Son of Frank, (498-2), and Mabel (Gault) Tufts; M-1939- Elizabeth McErnerney;

FAMILY;

1. Patricia, (1945-);
2. Thomas, (1947-);

(502-2) GEORGE THOMAS, (1914-); Son of Frank, (498-2); M-1928-Lucille Coster:

FAMILY;

1. Mary Juduth, (1939-1944);
2. Mary Linda, (1942-);
3. Richard George, (1946-);
4. Dorothy Ann, (1949-);
5. Stephen Michael, (1950-

(503-2) REGINALD DAVID, (1918-); Son of Frank, (498-2); M-1944- Irene Sibley;

FAMILY;

1. Barbara Ann, (1946-);
2. David, (1949-

****

(504-2) ROBERT JAMES, (1920-); Son of Frank, (498-2), and Mabel (Gault) Tufts; M-1st-1947-Elaine Wheeler; M-2nd-Fannie Nichols,- (1928- :

FAMILY;
1. Claudia Lucille, (1948-);
2. Carol Sandra, (1950-

(505-2) MERLE VERNON, (1922-); Son of Frank, (498-2); M-1945- Lorraine Brown;

FAMILY;
1. A Son, (1946- DY);
2. Henry James, (1950-);
3. Diana Frances, (1954-);

(506-2) STANLEY GORDON, (1925-); Son of Frank, (498-2); M-1947-Mary Alice Coster;

FAMILY;
1. Susan Charlotte, (1948-);
2. Kristine, Elizabeth (1949-);
3. Stanley Gordon, Jr, (1951-);
4. Kimberly Ann, (1954-);

(507-2) SIMEON, (AB-1772-): Son of Henry, (489-2), and Mary (Bickford) Tufts; Grandson of Henry, (13-2); M- ? ;

(508-2) 1. Simeon, Jr, (AB-1795-); M- Harriet Boynton;

FAMILY;

(509-2) 1. Alvin Vinton, (1836-1897); (Family records on this page);
(510-2) 2. Bernard, ( ); M- Emily Stevens;
3. Sarah, (1844-); M- William Durgin;
(511-2) 4. Samuel, (1845-); M- Ann Pugsley;
(512-2) 5. William, ( ); No information;
6. Mary, (-DY);

(509-2) ALVIN VINTON, (1836-1897); Son of Simeon, Jr, (508-2); M- Emily Sargent, (1846- ;

FAMILY;

1. Jennie May, (1867-); M-Isaac Durell;
(513-2) 2. Edwin Vinton, (1869-1951);

(FAMILY RECORDS CONTINUED ON PAGE 212).

(509-2) FAMILY; (CONTINUED)

3. Vesta Small, (1871-1943); M- Bert Dolbier;

FAMILY:

1. Emma, M- Flave Vose; Residence, Kingfield, Maine; It was thru Mrs. Vose that a great deal of the preceeding information and records were obtained. Other records thru Mrs. Addie B. Small of Cornish, Maine; (Not related);

4. Gertrude, (1875-);
5. Nellie, (1878-); M- Charles Potter;
(514-2) 6. Roscoe, (1880-); DNM;
(515-2) 7. Harry Albert, (1883-); M-1st-Amy Bachleder; M-2nd-Flora ? ;

FAMILY;

1. Lucien, (-);
(517-2) 2. Wilfred (-); M- ? ; A Maine State Trouper; FAMILY; (?)
(518-2) 3. Bernard, (-);

(516-2) 8. Frank, (-);
9. Guy, (- DY);

(NOTE; Alvin Vinton Tufts, while living at Cornish, Maine, enlisted in the Union Army in 1861; Was a musician in Co. A. 5th Infantry. It is regretable that only the above was made available for publication--
--we did try many sources in Maine, with no response.)

****

ADDITIONAL RECORDS FROM PAGE 201);

(26-2) JOHN, (1743-); Son of Rev. Joshua, (8-2), and Sarah (Bradstreet) Tufts;
M- Mary Daley;

FAMILY;

1. George, (-); M- Ruth Doliver;

FAMILY;

1. John, (-);
2. George, (-);
3. William, (1800-);
4. Catherine, (1832-);
5. Sarah, M., (1834- DY);
6. Sarah, 2nd, (1838-);
7. Henriatta, (1839-);
TWINS (8. Mary L., (1843-);
TWINS (9. Caroline L., (1843-);
10. Amelia, (1845-);
11. Adelina, (1849-);

2. John, ( ); (Lost at sea);
3. Benjamin, ( ); (Died at St. Andrews);
4. Susan, ( );
5. Lavinia, ( );
6. Margaret, ( );
7. Mary, ( );
8. Sarah, ( );
9. Mehitable L.,);
10. Lydia, ( );

(42-2) JOHN MILLS 2nd, (1838-1904); Son of John Mills, (29-2), and Mary (Davis) Tufts; M-1864- Madura A. Ross;

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1865-1947); M-1892- Otis H. Mills;
FAMILY;
1. Mary Anna, (1893- M-Charles A.C.Johnson, Jr;
FAMILY;
1. Charles C., (1924-
2. Janet, (1928-
2. Zelda C., (1894- M- Walter L. Garthwaite;
FAMILY;
1. Walter, (1930-1930);
3. Eleanor, (1896- M-Clarence F. Campbell;
FAMILY;
1. Donald, (1927-1927);
2. Malcolm C.,(1936-1936).
3. Duncan F., (1938-);
4. Helen T. (1898- M- John M. Duncan;
5. Otis F., (1899- M- Ruth M. Kimble;
6. Clara Lucy,(1909- M- Edward M. Andrews, Jr,:
2. Anna V., (1867-1914); N- B. C. Mead;
FAMILY;
1. Marjorie, (1903- M-1926-Wilson Sofield;
FAMILY;
1. Doris I., (1929-
2. Robert, (-
3. Helen, (1869-1919); M- James B. Mershon;
4. John Mills 3rd,(1871-1919); M- Bertha M. Taylor;

(455-2) MARVIN ROSS, SR, (1892-1955); Son of Joseph Freeman, (44-2), and Margaret M. (King) Tufts; M-1920- Helen Angeline Mathwig, (1896-);
FAMILY;
1. Marvin Ross, Jr, (1921-);M-1944-Ella Mae Pentz; N-C;
2. Frederick (1923- DY);
3. Helen Angeline, (1924-); M-1945- Neil A. Pentz;
FAMILY;
1. Terrence, (1946-
2. Juduth, (1947-
3. Jacqueline, (1948-
4. Patricia June, (1925-); M-1946- Adolph Lempke;
FAMILY;
1. Glynis, (1948-
2. Paula J., (1949-
3. Michael R., (1957-
5. Ruth Anne, (1928-); M-1956- William Schliesman;
FAMILY;
1. Ronald D., (1946- (By former marriage);
2. Larry A., (1947- (" " ");
6. Robert Dale, (1935-); M-1955- Nina N. Kistner;
FAMILY;
1. Gregory, (1957-

****

(478-2) CHESTER WARREN, (1925-); Son of Chester Emery, (477-2), and Mamie (Crawford) Tufts; M- Lucille Snyder;

FAMILY;

1. Holly G., (1952-
2. Nicolie, (1953-

(NOTE; Chester Warren, a famous cartoonist, lives in San Jose California. ---See Page 108.)

(479-2) GORDON D., (1928-); Son of the above Chester Emery; M- Mary Zillman;

FAMILY;

1. Cris D., (1951-

CHAPTER XVII

JAMES TUFTS (3)

SECOND SON

OF

PETER (1)

(3) JAMES TUFTS, (1650-1675); Second son of PETER, (1) and Mary (Pierce) Tufts, was born in 1650 and about 1670 removed to Deerfield, Mass, being one of the first settlers there. We have little data concerning James, only that he was killed at the battle of Bloody Brook, Deerfield Meadows in an Indian Massacre; This was in 1675---one hundred years before the Revolutionary War--- when fighting with Capt. Lathrop, and the "Flower of Essex".

James had one son, JAMES, (48-3), over which there was a court case with Elizabeth Wells,--(Rec.5-27-1672)-- and which the son, JAMES, (48-3), was to be cared for by Susanna White. (We do not know the identity of Susanna White). Elizabeth Wells later in 1673, married Thomas Bathrick. She was born in England and came to New England, (Charlestown) in 1669. Many records have been reviewed, but nothing further is known concerning either Elizabeth or James, (3). We assume that Susanna White raised the son, James, (48-3).

JAMES TUFTS, (48-3), received thru his grandfather's will, (PETER,(1), the new house near Mystic Bridge, together with forty acres of the original 950 acres owned by PETER, (1).

Nothing is known further of James, (48-3), except that was married three times, and had a family of eleven.

(Family records follow on Page 214).

(48-3) JAMES, 2nd, (1674-1733); Son of James, (3), grandson of PETER(1); James married three times; 1st to Ruth Grimes AB 1700; (1681-1721); M-2nd, 1725-Dina Morse,(1725-); M-3rd-1729-Mary Dill; Little is known of James (48-3), other than you will find on Page 213:

FAMILY;

(49-3)	1. John,	(AB-1701-);	(Family records on this page);
(50-3)	2. James, 3rd,	(1702-1769);	(" " " " ");
(51-3)	3. Jonathan,	(1705-1737);	DNM;
(52-3)	4. Ebenezer,	(1707-1731);	M-1731-Rachel Whitmore;
	(Reported a son, EBEN, also grandson, EBEN, but not authentic);		
	5. Ruth,	(1709-);	
	6. Elizabeth,	(1711-);	M-1731- Jonathan Hall;
(53-3)	7. William,	(1713-1812);	(Family records on Page 215);
TWINS	(8. Susanna,	(1716-1739);	
	(9. Mary,	(1716-1716);	
	10. Sarah,	(1718-1721);	
	11. Grimes,	(1720-1721);	

((49-3) JOHN, (AB-1701-); Son of James, (48-3), (Above); M-1st-1772-Sarah ? ; M-2nd-1757- Sarah Thoits;

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

	1. William,	(1727-);	M- Catherine Tufts, (1734-); (?);
	2. John,	(1729-);	
	3. Ichabod,	(1731-);	
	4. Ebenezer,	(1733-);	
	5. Sarah,	(1736-);	
	6. James,	(1738-);	
	7. Sarah, 2nd,	(1740-);	
	8. Barnabas,	(1742-);	
	9. Elizabeth,	(1745-);	

(No further records on the above family);

(50-3) JAMES, 3rd, (1702-1769); Son of James, (48-3); M-1st-1722-Lydia Hall; (-1753); M-2nd-1757- Tabitha Binford, (-1766) ;

FAMILY; BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

	1. Lydia,	(1724-);	M-1742- James Perry;
(54-3)	2. James, 4th,	(1726-);	(FAMILY records on Page 215);
(55-3)	3. Gershom,	(1728-);	
	4. Ruth,	(1730-);	
	5. Elizabeth,	(1733-1754);	M- Samuel Teel;
	6. Hannah,	(1735-1795);	M-1757-Samuel Tufts,(100-4)(Page 224)
(56-3)	7. Ebenezer,	(1737-1809);	(Family records on Page 215);
(57-3)	8. Jonathan,	(1739-1784);	(" " " " 216);
	9. Ruth,	(1742-);	
(58-3)	10. Isaac,	(1744-);	(Family records on Page 216);

(53-3) WILLIAM, (1713-1812); Son of James, (48-3), and Ruth (Grimes) Tufts; M-1732-Katherine Wyman; M-2nd-1749- Mary Francis, (1719-1812);

FAMILY BY FIRST MARRIAGE;

1. Katherine, (1734-); M- William Tufts; (No records of family)
(59-3) 2. William, (1736-);
3. Eunice, (1738-);
4. Lucy, (1742- DY);
(60-3) 5. Moses, (1744-);
(61-3) 6. George, (1746-);
(62-3) 7. Grimes, (1748-1805); (Family records on Page 216);

FAMILY BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

8. Mary, (1751-);
9. Samuel, (1752- DY);
10. Lucy, 2nd, (1754-);
(63-3) 11. FRANCIS, ADJ, (1756-1823); (Family records on Page 216);
12. David, (1758- DY);
TWINS (13. Nathan, ( );
(14. Samuel, 2nd( );
(65-3) 15. David, 2nd, (1763-); Rev. War Soldier;
16. Richard, (1764-); " " " ;

(NOTE; An interesting war record of Adj. Francis Tufts, (63-3) in Chapter III; Also in St. Louis section of Chapter VI);

(54-3) JAMES 4th, (1725-); Son of James, (50-3); M-1751-Tabitha Binford, (1734-1834);

FAMILY;

1. Elizabeth, (1751-1834); M-1771-Nathan Tufts, (102-4) (Page 224)
2. Mary, ( );
3. Abigail, ( );
(66-3) 4. Daniel, (1759-); (Family records on Page 217);
5. Mercy, ( );
(67-3) 6. James, 5th, ( ); (Family records on Page 217);

(55-3) EBENEZER, (1737-1809); Son of James, (50-3); M-1760-Abigail Cook, (1735-1807);

FAMILY;

1. Abigail, (1760-1778);
(548-3) 3. Eben, (1761-1826); (Family records on Page 219);
3. Sarah, (1765-1843);
4. Ruth, (1766-1786);
(549-3) 5. Ephriam, (1769-1853;
TWINS (6. Lydia, (1772-1772);
(7. Mary C., (1772-1772);
(550-3) 8. Fitch, (1778-1848);

(57-3) JONATHAN, (1739-1784); Son of James, (50-3), and Lydia (Hall) Tufts; M-1761- Elizabeth Holden, (1739-1826);

FAMILY;

(69-3)	1. Jonathan,	(1764-1842);	(Family records on Page 217);
	2. Elizabeth,	(1765-1811);	M- David Perker;
	3. Eleazer,	(1767-1787);	
(70-3)	4. Charles,	(1770-1828);	
(71-3)	5. Simon,	(1773-);	
(72-3)	6. Ami,	(1773-);	M- Jane ? ;
(73-3)	7. John,	(1776-1817);	M- Rebecca Cutter;
	8. Ezekiel,	(1779-1781);	
	9. Ezekiel, 2nd	(1782-1782);	
	10. Amos,	(1784-1785);	

(NOTE; Source of the above family; The Archives of the Church of Latter Day Saints, (Mormon), Salt Lake City, Utah);

(58-3) ISAAC, (1744-); Son of James, (50-3); M- Martha Hall;

FAMILY;

	1. Martha,	(1770-);	M- M. P. Russell;
	2. Seth,	(1774-);	
	3. Lydia Hall,	(1778-);	M- I. Floyd;

(62-3) GRIMES, (1748-1805); Son of William, (53-3), and Katherine (Wyman) Tufts; M-1770- Mary Will; Born in Germany;

FAMILY;

	1. Grimes,	(1771- DY);	
(74-3)	2. Grimes, 3rd,	(1773-1805);	M-1794- Margaret Turell;
(75-3)	3. Ivory,	(1775-1858);	(Family records on Page 218);
(76-3)	4. Aaron,	(1777-1836);	
(77-3)	5. William,	(1779-);	
TWINS	(6. Mark,	(1780-1804);	
	(7. Mary,	(1780-1784);	

(63-3) FRANCIS, (ADJ.), (1756-1823); Son of William, (53-3), and Mary (Francis) Tufts--2nd wife; M-1773- Hannah Greenleaf, (1758-1844);

FAMILY;

	1. Francis,	( );	Very little known of Francis, Jr;
(64-3)	2. Gardner,	(1792-1863)	(Family records on Page 237);
	3. William,	( );	Went to New Orleans; DNM;
	4. Eliza,	( );	M- ? Draper, moved to Brooklyn, N.Y.

(NOTE; An interesting story concerning Adj. Francis Tufts, also his descendants, will be found in the Medford section of Chapter III; Also his descendants in Chapter VI, St. Louis section; He was a cousin of our great-great-grandfather, Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5)

(64-3) GARDNER, (1792-1863); Son of Adj. Francis, (63-3), and Hannah (Greenleaf) Tufts; M- Margaret Crawley, (-1872);

FAMILY;

(383-3) 1. Francis William, (1823-1894); (Family records on Page 218); Moved to St. Louis; You will find interesting accounts of he and his family in Chapter VI;
2. John, (1833-1913); M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Elizabeth,
2. Carrie,
3. Nellie,
3. Caroline, (1833-1913); M- Clark Vorhees; 2-C;
4. Sarah E., (1839-1920); M- ? Clark; N-C;
5. Ellen,M., (1840-1924); DNM;

(67-3) JAMES, (-); Son of James, (54-3); M-Elizabeth ? ; Family of nine reported; Only 2 recorded;

FAMILY;

1. James, 6th, (-);
(68-3) 2. ELIAS, (1787-1868); (Family records on this page);

(68-3) ELIAS, (1787-1868); Son of James, (67-3), (ABOVE); M-Abigail Symmes, (1785-1863);

FAMILY;

(546-3) 1. Alfred, (1818-); (Family records on Page 219);
(547-3) 2. LARKIN TURNER, (1821-); (" " " " 219);
(NOTE; Larkin Tufts was active in Family Research);

(69-3) JONATHAN, 2nd, (1764-1842); Son of Jonathan, (57-3); M- Deborah Buckman;

FAMILY;
1. Caleb, (1791-);
2. Ami, (1802-);

(75-3) IVORY, (1775-1858); Son of Grimes, (62-3); M-1st-1797-Elizabeth Turell, (1788-); M-2nd-1808- Nancy Turell;

FAMILY;
(78-3) 1. Ivory, (1799-); (Family records on Page 219);
2. Elizabeth, (1800-);
3. Sally, (1802-);
4. Margaret, (1804-);
5. Aaron, (1805-1836);
(80-3) 6. George, (1807-1836);
(81-3) 7. Albert, (1809-); (Lost at sea);

(Family records continued on Page/ 218;

(75-3) FAMILY;

(82-3) 8. Francis Henry, (1811-1886); M-1834-Sara AnnBreed,(1812-1906);/
9. Sarah Turell, (1813-); M-1836- Harrison Summer; (9-C;
(83-3) 10. Eben Turell, (1815-); M- Sara Fillebrown;
11. Nancy Turell, (1817-); M- Curtis Hobbs;

(78-3) IVORY, (1799-); Son of Ivory, (75-3); M-1833- Tinnah Sweetzer;

FAMILY;

(79-3) 1. Abraham Merrill, (1834-1900); M- Alice Barton;
FAMILY;
1. Adelaide,
2. Grace,

(383-3) FRANCIS WILLIAM, (1823-1894); Son of Gardner, (64-3), and Margaret (Crowley) Tufts; M- Clarinda Newcomb, (1819-1868); Francis William and his father were in business on TUFTS STREET, Boston, at one time; See account of Tufts Street in the Boston section of Chapter III;

FAMILY;

(384-3) 1. William Francis, (1844-1913); (Family records on this page);
2. Martha, ( ); M- Frank Tobey; N-C;
3. Ellen, ( ); M-1st- F. Dane; M-2nd- ? Metcalf;
4. Warren, ( ); M- ? ; A son Wally lives in N.Y.C
(See (384-3) note);

(384-3) WILLIAM FRANCIS, (1844-1913); Son of Francis William, (383-3); M- Jeannie Taylor;

FAMILY;

(385-3) 1. George Francis, (1880-1936); M- ? Kane; N-C;
2. Clara, (1882-); M-1946- James B. Albach; N-C;

(NOTE; An interesting account of this interesting family in the Webster Groves-(St. Louis) section of Chapter VI);

(546-3) ALFRED, (1818-); Son of Elias, (68-3); M-1843- Caroline W. Wright; (1820-
FAMILY;
1. Arthur Thompson, (1844-); M-1869-Lizzie P. Herrick;
2. Edward, (1845-1848);
3. Abby, (1846-1881);
4. Charles A., (1848-1849);
5. Lizzie Ellen, (1850-); M-1871- George D. Moore;
6. Emma S., (1852-); M-1871- Allison M. Redman;
7. Flora L., (1855-1865);
8. Anna C., (1857-);
9. Fannie G., (1859-);

(547-3) LARKIN TURNER, (1821- AB 1890); Son of Elias, (68-3), and Abigail (Symmes) Tufts; M-1856- Francis P. McFarland, (1829-); Larkin Turner was named after an old sea captain. This is mentioned several times in many old letters to relatives. Larkin Tuffs was active for many years in Tufts Family Research, and up to his death, about 1890; The Author has many letters written by Larkin T., of the 1870's;

FAMILY;

1. Frederick Sumner, (1860-);
2. Virginia Pearson, (1865-);
   (Before Virginia's death, many of Larkin T's family records, letters etc were given to the New England Historical Society of Boston, Mass.
   (NOTE; Most of the above records were taken from an old Symmes Family History; others from Larkin's own records; Not as much data as we would like on this family).

(548-3) EBENEZER, (1761-1826); Son of Ebenezer, (56-3), and Abigail (Cook) Tufts; M- Elizabeth Tarbox, (1763-1843);

FAMILY;

(551-3) 1. Ephriam, (1797-1863); (Family records on this page);

(551-3) EPHRIAM, (1797-1863); Son of Ebenezer, (548-3); M-1823-Mary Whiting, (1800-1872)

FAMILY;

1. Ebenezer, (1824-1826);
2. Eben Augustus, (1827-185-);
(552-3) 3. William Felt, (1830-1899); M-1862- Elizabeth Matilda Souther, (1848-1902);

FAMILY;

(553-3) 1. Henry Souther, (1863-1936); M-1890- Susan Browning Cotton, (1869-); (NOTE: Much of the above records were supplied by Mrs. Susan Cotton Tufts several years ago, then in her 83th year; She was associated with the New England Historical Society in Boston, and active in Tufts Family Research);

FAMILY;

(554-3) 1. William Felt, (1894-); Born in Chicago; Now living in California.

****

ERROR FROM PAGE 215--(54-3)--NOT CARRIED ON PAGE 217;

(66-3) DANIEL, (1759-); Son of James, (54-3), and Tabitha (Binford) Tufts;
M- Rhoda Wyman;

FAMILY;

1. Abigail, M- Joseph Tufts, (139-5);

2. Mercy, M- ? ;

3. Eliza, M- E. T. Gates;

FAMILY;

1. Cornelius;

CHAPTER XVIII

JONATHAN TUFTS, (4)

(1659-1722)

THIRD SON OF

PETER TUFTS (1)

(4) JONATHAN, (1659-1722; Third son of PETER,(1) and Mary (Pierce) Tufts, was admitted to freedom 1689: Received by his father's will one half of the Nowell farm, between the Malden River and Medford; Married, 1681, Rebecca Waite, of Malden, (1662-1755). Very little, other than the above, is known about Jonathan, only that he is buried in Bell Rock Cemetery with his Father and Mother, also brother JOHN, (5).

FAMILY;

1. Jonathan, (1685-1688);

(84-4) 2. James, (1686-1725); (Family records on Page 222);

(85-4) 3. John, (1688-); (No further records);

(86-4) 4. Jonathan, 2nd, (1690-1750); (Family records on Page 222);

5. Rebecca, (1694-1747); M-1717- John Willis,(1681-1755); (N-C)

(87-4) 6. Samuel, (1697-1735); M-1723-Elizabeth Sweetzer, (N-C) (1697-1735)

7. Persis, (1700-1722); M-1737- John Colemen; FAMILY;

(88-4) 8. Joseph, (1704-1758); (Family records on Page 222);

9. Abigail, (1707-1726); (No further records);

(NOTE; FAMILY GENEALOGY CONTINUED ON PAGE 222).

(84-4) JAMES, (1686-1725); Son of Jonathan, (4) and Rebecca (Waite) Tufts; M- Hannah, daughter of John Wooden of Haverhill.

FAMILY;

(89-4) 1. James, 2nd, (1710-); (Family records on this page);

(86-4) JONATHAN, (1690-1749-50); Fourth son of Jonathan, (4); M-1713- Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Mehitable (Buckman) Waite, (1662-1755); Jonathan was an inholder of Medford, Mass;

FAMILY;

1. Jonathan, 3rd, (1716-1716);
2. Sarah, (1717-); M- John Turner;
(92-4) 3. Jonathan, 4th, (1719-); (Family records on this page);
4. Mary, (1722-); M- Thomas Patten;
5. Tabitha, (1724-1748);

(88-4) JOSEPH, (1704-1758); Sixth son of Jonathan, (4), and Rebecca (Waite) Tufts; M-1727- Lydia, daughter of John and Lydia (Cooper) Francis, (1703-1778); Joseph resided in Medford;

FAMILY;

1. Rebecca, (1728- DY);
2. Lydia, (1729-); M-1770- Daniel Wiswall;
(95-4) 3. Joseph, (1731-1778); (Family records on Page 223);
(100-4) 4. Samuel, (1732-1814); (" " " " 224);
5. Rebecca, 2nd, (1734-1779); M-1753- William Tufts, (21-2);
(101-4) 6. John, (1735-); (Family records on Page 224);
7. Ebenezer, (1739-1739);
(102-4) 8. Nathan, (1741-1784); (Family records on Page 224);

(89-4) JAMES, 2nd, (1710-); Son of James and Hannah (Wooden) Tufts, (84-4); M-1733- Phoebe Woods;

FAMILY;

1. Hannah, ( ); (
2. Nathan, (1746-1752); (
3. Andrew, (1748-1752); ((Further records not available);
(90-4) 4. Nathan, (1753-); (
(91-4) 5. David, (1756-); (

(92-4) JONATHAN, 4th, (1710-); Son of Jonathan, (86-4); M-Sarah Thompson;

FAMILY;

1. Sarah, (1743-); (
(93-4) 2. Jonathan, 5th, (1746-); ((Further records not available);
3. Seth, (-DY); (
(94-4) 4. Elias, (1751-); (

(95-4) JOSEPH, (1731-1778); Son of Joseph, (88-4); M-1754-Hannah Cutter,(1734-1779);

FAMILY;

(96-4) 1. Joseph, 3rd, (1755-1794); (Family records on this page);
(97-4) 2. Samuel, (1759-1818); (" " " " ");
(98-4) 3. Ami Ruhman, (1763-); (" " " " ");
(99-4) 4. Walter, (1766-1806); (" " " " ");
5. Cutter, (1768-1777);

(96-4) JOSEPH, 3rd, (1755-1794); Son of Joseph, (95-4); M-1779-Esther Dickson; -- (1759-1848);

FAMILY;

(352-4) 1. Joseph, 4th, (1781-1831); (Family records on Page 225);
2. Esther, (1782-);
3. Rebecca, (1785-);
4. Lucy, (1787-);
(353-4) 5. Cotton, (1790-);

(97-4) SAMUEL, (1759-1818); Son of Joseph, (95-4); M-1791-Martha Upham;

FAMILY;

(373-4) 1. Samuel, (1783-1863);
(374-4) 2. Andrew, (1793-);

(98-4) AMI RUHMAN, (1762-); Son of Joseph, (95-4); M- Lucy ? ;

FAMILY;
1. William, (1788-1798);
(358-4) 2. William Augustine, 2nd, (1799-); M-1838- Abigail Tufts;
3. Lucretia, ( );
4. Ardellia Louisa, ( ); M-1818-Samuel Fisk, (1789-

(99-4) WALTER, (1766-1806); Son of Joseph, (95-4); M-Lucy Wolcott, (1768-1829);

FAMILY;

(519-4) 1. Walter, (1796-); (Family records on Page 230);

(NOTE; Records of this family are indefinite--taken from an old family bible; However, they are all that has been made available);

****

(100-4) SAMUEL, (1732-1814); Son of Joseph, (88-4); M-1757- Hannah Tufts, daughter of James Tufts, (50-3);

FAMILY;

1. Hannah, (1757-);
2. Susanna, (1759-);
(105-4) 3. Samuel, (1761-); (Family records on Page 225);
(106-4) 4. Caleb, (1762-);
5. Ezekiel, (1764-1779);
(107-4) 6. Gershom, (1767-);
7. Elizabeth, (1769-1774);
8. John, (1772-1772);
9. John 2nd, (1775-1775);

(101-4) JOHN, (1735-); Son of Joseph, (88-4); M- Martha Ruggles;

FAMILY;

1. Martha, ( );
(354-4) 2. John, ( );
(355-4) 3. Joseph, ( );
(356-4) 4. Gardner, ( );
(357-4) 5. Francis, (1780-1849); (Family records on Page 225-26);

(NOTE; The family history of the above Francis, (375-4) is an interesting one and will be found in Chapter VIII; Banner Elk, N.C. and Atlanta, Georgia sections);

(102-4) NATHAN, (1741-1784); Son of Joseph, (88-4): M- Elizabeth Tufts, daughter of James Tufts, (54-3);

FAMILY;

(103-4) 1. Nathan, (1772-1816); (Family records on this page);

(103-4) NATHAN, 2nd, (1772-1816); Son of Nathan, (102-4); M-1799- Mary Gates, (Some records say, Gilbert);

FAMILY;

(104-4) 1. Almanza, (1800-); (Family records on Page 225);
(461-4) 2. Nathan Augustine, (1803-1874); (" " " " 230);
3. Mary, (1811-);

(NOTE; Not many records are available concerning ALMANZA, (104-4); We hope that following on Page 225 may prove of value).

****

(104-4) ALMANZA, (1800-); Son of Nathan, (103-4); M- ? Demente; We are not sure about the name DEMENTE;

FAMILY;

(526-4) 1. George Demente, (1832-1925); (Family records on Page 231);

(105-4) SAMUEL, (1761-1863); Son of Samuel, (100-4), and Hannah (Tufts) Tufts; M-1st- ? Abbott; M-2nd-1810- Sarah Freeman Loring; (See story in Chapter XX about John and Priscilla (Mullens) Alden);

FAMILY;

	1. Martha Freeman,	(1812-1849);	M-1833-John Manuel, (DEC-1872)
	2. Mary Bond,	(1814-);	
(375-4)	3. John Marshall,	(1817-1888);	(Family records on Page 227);
(376-4)	4. Amos Alexander,	( );	
	5. Adelia,	(1826-);	
	6. Christiana Elizabeth,	(1827-1878);	M-1849-John Manuel; (Above)
	7. Sarah,	( );	
	8. LaFayette,	( );	
	9. Samuel,	( );	Injured in the Civil War with his brother, John; (No further records);

(352-4) JOSEPH, (1781-1821); Son of Joseph, (96-4); M-1806- Lucy Elliott;

FAMILY;

(359-4)	1. Joseph Elliott,	(1807-);	M- Eliza Waite;
(360-4)	2. Elias Elliott,	(1809-);	
	3. Lucy,	(1811-);	M-1835-Dr.Alpheus Proctor);
(361-4)	4. Sylvester,	(1813-);	
(362-4)	5. Oliver Saunders,	(1813-);	M-1838- Dorothy ? ;
	6. Mary Ann,	(1815-1818);	
(363-4)	7. George Washington,	(1821-1902);	(Family records on Page 226);

(357-4) FRANCIS, (1780-1849); Son of John, (101-4); Married three times, but we have records of only the third to Mary Parks Milner; (See Chapter VIII for accounts of Francis, and his family);

FAMILY;

(386-4)	1. Joseph Francis Augustus,	(1842-1900);	(Family records on Page-228)
(387-4)	2. Milner,	( );	
(388-4)	3. Sanford,	( );	(Family records on Page 232-A);
	4. Mary Ann,	( );	M- William Thomas McCulloch;
	5. Jenny,	( );	
(389-4)	6. Origon,	( );	(We are not sure the name is correct);
	7. Louisiana,	( );	

(NOTE; Records of the above family are very indefinite, except those of Joseph Francis Augustus, (386-4);---Now on Page 232);

****

(363-4) GEORGE WASHINGTON, (1821-1902); Son of Joseph, (352-4); M-1846- Harriet Townsend Merrill;

FAMILY;

(364-4) 1. Alvin Winfield, (1847-1929); (Family records on this page);
2, Mary Etta, (1852-1888); DNM;

(364-4) ALVIN WINFIELD, (1847-1929); Son of George Washington, (363-4); M-1st--1878-Susan Bassett McCann;(1853-1888); M-2nd- Ruth Darling,(1851- : M-3rd- Angelina Barrett Pratt, (1861-1902); M-4th-1908- Adelaide Walling, (1846-1920);

FAMILY;

(365-4) 1. Herbert William, (1879-); (Family records on this page);
(366-4) 2. Howard Merrill, (1881-1939); (" " " " ");
3. Everett, (1851-1876): DNM (Should be #1--our error);

(365-4) HERBERT WILLIAM, (1879-); Son of Alvin Winfield, (364-$); M-1912- Geneva Holder Perkins, (1890-); Former residents of Guanajay, Cuba, now at Miami, Florida; (See accounts in Cuba section of Chapter X, also Chapter VIII);

FAMILY;

(367-4) 1. Herbert William, 2nd, (1913-); (Family records on this page)
2. Mabel Elizabeth, (1915-); M- James E. Norris; N-C;

(NOTE: We might add that Geneva Perkins Tufts supplied a vast amount of data on all Tufts families).

(366-4) HOWARD MERRILL, (1881-1939); Son of Alvin Winfield, (364-4); M- Maria Catalina Artega, (1901-), in Cuba, where they lived for many years; Wife had two sons by first marriage;

FAMILY;

(370-4) 1. George Washington, (1925-);
(371-4) 2. Alvin William, (1926-);
(372-4) 3. John Henry, (1930-);

(367-4) HERBERT WILLIAM, 2nd, (1913-); Son of Herbert William, (365-4), and Geneva Holder (Perkins) Tufts; M-1936- Carolyn Bracy, (1915-);

FAMILY;

(368-4) 1. John Herman, (1937- (Family records on Page 232-A);
(369-4) 2. Patricia Ann, (1938- M-1962- Gary Parsons;
(369-4) 3. Herbert William, 3rd, (1940- Will graduate from Virginia Polytechnic in June of 1963, then M- Susan Claire Kahl;

(375-4) JOHN MARSHALL, (1817-1888); Son of Samuel, (105-4), and Sarah Freeman Loring; A descendant of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden; (account in Chapter XX; M- Nancy Maria Franklin, (1818-1888);

Family;

1. Helen Maria, (1839-); M- Maj. Samuel Wetmore Cleever;
2. James Franklin, (1840-1841);
3. John Marshall, (1842- DY);
4. John Marshall, (1843-1845);
5. Martha Ann, (1845-19--); M-1865- William B. Osgood;

(377-4) 6. John Marshall,4th (1847-19--); M-1870- Lydia Fish;

(378-4) 7. James Franklin, (1848-1920); (Family records on this page);

8. Mary Adelia, (1850-1852);

(379-4) 9. Charles Herbert,(1854-1941); (Family records on this page);

(378-4) JAMES FRANKLIN, (1843-1920); Son of John Marshall, (375-4), (Above) M- Elizabeth Brooks Hall, (1845-1930); (Story concerning this brilliant Tufts in Chapter VI, Denver section);

FAMILY;

1. Clarissa Brooks, (1880-1884); M- Clayton Lewis Jenks;
2. Theodore James, (1882-1884);

(380-4) 3. John Marshall, 5th, (1884-1960); (Family records on Page 228);

(379-4) CHARLES HERBERT, (1854-1941); Son of John Marshall, (375-4); M-1879- Caroline L. Osgood, (1854-1937);

FAMILY;

(531-4) 1. William Osgood, (1880-1948);(Family records on Pages 231-232);
(532-4) 2. Louis R., (1883);(" " " Page 232);
3. Jeannette Elizabeth, (1886-); M- George H. Simons:
(533-4) 4. James E., (1888-);(Family records on Page 232);
5. Helen Loring, (1892-);
(534-4) 6. Charles Hollis, (1898-1940); M- Maud Pepper;
FAMILY; 1. Barbara,
2. Eletha,

(380-4) JOHN MARSHALL,5th, (1884-1960); Son of James Franklin, (378-4); M-1st-1912- Helen Grace Jackson,(1889-1936); M-2nd-1950-Dorotha Adaline Jackson; sister of first wife; (See Denver section of Chapter VI for story);

FAMILY;

(381-4) 1. John M. Jr. (1916-); M-1941-Carol Palmquist;
FAMILY; 1 Ann Helen, (1949-
(382-4) 2. Harry Nathaniel, (1917-);M-1945- Barbara Skerry;
FAMILY; 1. Susan, (1947-

(NOTE; A very remarkable family from John Marshall Sr, (375-4):

(386-4) JOSEPH FRANCIS AUGUSTUS, (1842-1900); Son of Francis, (357-4), and Mary Parks(Milner); His third wife; M-1865-Anna Denby Robinson,(1841-(1883-)

FAMILY;

(390-4) 1. Francis Milner, (1867-1953); (Family records on this page);
2. Edgar, (DY);
3. Hattie, ( ); M- S. E. Cooper;
FAMILY; 1. Joseph,
2. Ernestine,
3. Jennie Lou,
4. Margaret,
5. Elizabeth,
6. James,
4. Anne Lou, (-1959); M-Dr. Benjamin H. Carlton; (1871-
FAMILY; 1. Benjamin T, (1898- 1937);
2. Francis Barry, (1904-
3. Daniel Edgar, (REV.); (1912-
(NOTE; See State Park, S.C.- Chapter VIII);
(392-4) 5. Edgar, (REV.) (1870-1923); (Family records on This page:)
(An interesting account in Banner Elk, N.C. section of Chapter VIII);
(393-4) 6. R. R. (Barry), (1876-1959); (Family records on Page 229);
(394-4) 7. Arthur, (1879-1920); (" " " " 229);
(In the Atlanta, Georgia section of Chapter VIII, will be found an interesting account of Arthur and his brother, Barry, builders and engineers extraordinary);

(390-4) FRANCIS MILNER, (1867-1953); Son of Joseph Francis Augustus, (386-4); M-1898- Ruth Halsey Van Buren, (1869-1955);

FAMILY;

(391-4) 1. Frank Halsey, (1899-1953); (Family records on Page 232-A);
2. Ruth, ( );
(Three other daughters reported; No furthervrecords);

(392-4) EDGAR, (REV.), (1870-1923); Son of Joseph Francis Augustus, (386-4); M-1897- Mary Elizabeth Hall, (- DEC 1958);

FAMILY;

(455-4) 1. Edgar Hall, (1899-1942); (Family records on Page 229);
2. Mary B., (1908-1925);
3. Margaret Anna, (1904-); DNM;

(NOTE; It was thru the cooperation of Miss. Margaret Anna Tufts that the fine story concerning The Edgar Tufts Foundation of Banner Elk, N.C. was written; Her father, Rev. Edgar also her brother, Edgar Hall were active in this foundation for many years).

(393-4) R.B. (BARRY), (1876-1959); Son of Joseph Francis Augustus, (386-4), and Anna Denby (Robinson); M-1907-Eugene Featherstone, (1882-); Residence, Atlanta; See that section of Chapter VIII;

FAMILY;

1. Francis, (1909-); M-1941-Charles L. Schreeder, (1913-
   FAMILY;
   1. Charles, (1941-
   2. Lane, (1943-
   3. Marshall, (1946-
2. Barry, (1912-); M-1936- Chester Graham, (1910-
   FAMILY;
   1. Barry, (1938-
   2. Chester, (1940-
   3. Patricia, (1942-

(456-4) 3. Featherstone, (1914-); M-1953- Anna Brooks, (1929-
   FAMILY;
   1. Winifred, (1956-

(394-4) ARTHUR, (1879-1920); Son of Joseph Francis Augustus, (386-4); M- Jeanie R. Wilcox; (Our correspondence with Mrs. Jeanie Tufts has been extensive, and most pleasant; Vast amounts of data has been submitted);

FAMILY;

(457-4) 1. Arthur, Jr, (1911-); M- Elizabeth S. Engle;
   FAMILY;
   1. Elizabeth,
   2. Anna Rutledge,
   3. Susan,

(458-4) 2. Rutledge, (1913-); (Family records on Page 230);
(459-4) 3. John Robinson, (1915-); (" " " " 230);
4. Anna W., (1920-1921);

(455-4) EDGAR HALL, (1899-1942); Son of Rev. Edgar, (392-4), and Mary Elizabeth (Hall) Tufts; M-1925- Eugenia Stinson; Assumed the responsibility of the Edgar Tufts Foundation at Banner Elk, N.C. after his father's death in 1923, and up till his death in 1942;

FAMILY;

1. Anna Louise, (1926- M-1947- Monson Henry Hayes;
   FAMILY; 1. Monson H., (1950-
   2. Anna Eugenia, (1952-

(460-4) 2. Edgar, III, (1930- M-1955- Ann Shiffer;
   FAMILY; 1. Karen Alicia, (1956-

(NOTE; A very remarkable family, the Rev. Edgar Tufts, (392-4), and his descendants. The results of his work at Banner Elk, N.C. are rewarding; Vistitors of the family, or others, are welcome at this delightful little village in the North Carolina Mountains).

(458-4) RUTLEDGE, (1913-); Son of Arthur, (394-4) and Jeanie (Wilcox) Tufts; M- Minnie Mitchell;

FAMILY;
1. Rutledge, Jr, (
2. John Mitchell, (
3. Melissa, (

(459-4) JOHN ROBINSON, (1915-); Son of Arthur, (394-4); M- Susan Strobel;

FAMILY;

1. Peter, (
2. Roger, (
3. Rebecca, (
4. Judy, (

(461-4) NATHAN AUGUSTINE, (1803-1874); Son of Nathan, (103-4), and Mary (Gates) Tufts; M-1832- Elizabeth Downe; (1801-1888);

FAMILY;

(542-4)1. Leonard D., (1833-1905); M-1856-Margaret Hughes, (-1894);
FAMILY; 1. Albert Felton, (1859-1863);
(543-4)2. Joseph Augustine, (1835-1918); (Family records on Page 232);
3. Mary Elizabeth, (1837-); M-1859-George F. Morse
FAMILY; 1. Ralph G., (1860-
2. Alice A., (1862-
3. Florence, (1865-
TWINS (4. Margaret D.(1872-
(5. Mabel M., (1872-
4. Sarah Ann, (1841-1844);

(519-4) WALTER. 2nd, (1796-1862); Son of Walter, (99-4); M-1818-Almira Towne

FAMILY;
1. ?, (1818-1822);
(520-4) 2. Edwin, (1823-); M- Ruth Bradstreet;
FAMILY;
1. Walter Brownell, (-1936);
M- Gertrude King; N-C;
3. Charles, (1826-1826);
(521-4) 4. Walter 3rd, (1827-); (Family records on Page 231);
5. ?, (1829-);
(529-4) 6. George Augustus, (1830-1887); (Family records on Page 232-A);
7. Gardner, (1832-); DNM;

(NOTE; The above records were taken from the family Bible and in such condition that only dates in #1, 5 and 6 were descernable)

****

(521-4) WALTER 3rd, (1827-); Son of Walter, (519-4); M-1883-Mary Dean;

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1887-1955); M-1913-Alexander Strong;
FAMILY; 1. Mary; 2. Margaret; 3. Elizabeth; 4. Susan;
(522-4) 2. Walter 4th, (1891-1944); (Family records on this page);
3. Ellen, (1898-); M-1919- John Lavelle; 3-S;

(522-4) WALTER 4th, (1891-1944); Son of Walter 3rd, (521-4); M-Faith Simpkins; (1891-

FAMILY;

(523-4) 1. Walter 5th, (1914-); M- Sally Handy;
FAMILY; 1. Sally Faith, (1942-
2. Cynthia Dean, (1946-
(524-4) 2. David Peter, (1919-);
(525-4) 3. Maximillian Agassiz, (1922-); (Family records on this page);

(525-4) MAXIMILLIAN AGASSIZ, (1922-); Son of Walter, 4th, (522-4); M-1950- Sally Spellman;

FAMILY;

1. Maximillian, Jr, (1951-
2. Baldwin, (1953-
3. Walter, (1954-

(526-4) GEORGE DEMENTE, (1832-1910); Son of Almanza, (104-4); M-1876-Ella V. Gilbert, (1848-1925);

FAMILY;

(527-4) 1. George Mozart, (1877-1896);
2. Samuel Paul, (1879- DY);
(528-4) 3. Edwin Anderson, (1880-1938); (DR.); M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Loraine; Living in Jamaca, N.Y.
(530-4) 3. Clarence Albert, (1883-); M- Frances Allen; N-C;
(NOTE; An interesting account in the Los Angeles section of Chapter VII, concerning both Mr. and Mrs. C. Albert Tufts, (both musicians););
5. Lorah Alice, (1886-); M- Thomas Bankston;

(531-4) WILLIAM OSGOOD, (1880-1948); Son of Charles Herbert, (379-4), and Caroline L.(Osgood) Tufts; M-1904- Glen Spur;

FAMILY;

(Family records continued on Page 232).

(531-4) CONTINUED;
FAMILY;

(535-4) 1. William O, Jr. (1911-); M-1941- Nancy N. Poore; (See Washington, D.C. section of Chapter VIII for a story concerning "THE TUNEFUL TUFTS");
(536-4) 2. Arthur, (1914-); M-1936- Gladys Cowsil;
3. Loring, (1906-1918);

(532-4) LOUIS R., (1883-); Son of Charles Herbert, (379-4), and Caroline L. (Osgood) Tufts; M-1909- Kathleen B. Clark;

FAMILY;

1. Mary C., (1910-); M- ? Pond;
(537-4) 2. Thomas C., (1912-);
(538-4) 3. John M., (1914-); M-1942- Mira Jane Conerly;
FAMILY; 1. Miranda, (1944-

(533-4) JAMES E., (1888-); Son of Charles Herbert, (379-4); M- Inex E. Walrath, (1889-1919);

FAMILY;

(539-4) 1. Robert Walrath, ( );
2. Margaret Osgood, ( ); M- Ray E. Deuel;

(543-4) JOSEPH AUGUSTINE, (1835-1918); Son of Nathan Augustine, (461-4) and Elizabeth (Downe) Tufts; M-1877- Caroline B. Gibson, (1845-1928);

FAMILY;

(544-4) 1. Nathan A., (NATE), (1911-1952); M-1910- Bess C. Nickerson; His residence was Pitman, N.J., where he died in 1952; (an acc- of Nate Tufts will be found in Chapter XII);

FAMILY;

(545-4) 1. Nathan Jr. (1911-); M-1936-Charlotte B. Tamblyn;

FAMILY;
1. Bradley Nickerson, (1937-
2. David Tamblyn, (1939-
3. Jeffrey Cannon, (1944-
5. Corrinne Elizabeth,(1946-

2. Natalie H., (1913-); M-1945- John Rickson Robbins;
FAMILY;
1. John Christopher, (1947-

3. David Nickerson, (1918-); M-1943-Marion E. Koskinan:

****

(391-4) FRANK HALSEY, (1899-1953); Son of Francis Milner, (390-4) and Anna (Denby) (Robinson) Tufts; M-1924- Thelma Wood, (1906- :

FAMILY;

1. Thelma Joyce, (1925-); M-1944- Joseph Anthony Gueatta;
   FAMILY;
   1. Joyce, (1945-
   2. Nicholas, (1947-
   3. Thelma Candice, (1950-
2. Mary Ruth, (1927-); M-1947- Lewis Allen Peeler;
   FAMILY;
   1. Mary Jeannie, (1948-
   2. Janice Louise, (1958-
3. Marie Ermine, (1928-); M-1947- Joel Linton Archer;
   FAMILY;
   1. Joel Linton, Jr, (1948-
   2. Susan Marie, (1950-
   3. Shirley Annette, (1951-
   4. Pamela Jean, (1953-
4. Betty Ann, (1930-); M-1955- Herman F. Bloom, III;
   FAMILY;
   1. Gary, (1955-
5. Frank Halsey, Jr,(1932-); M-1953- Dawn Violet Poneleit:
   FAMILY;
   1. Margaret Ann, (1955-
   2. Katherine, (1957-

(NOTE; The above records were made available thru the cooperation of Mrs. Mary Ruth (Tufts) Peeler of Milledgeville, Georgia).

(529-4) GEORGE AUGUSTUS, (1830-1887); Son of Walter, 2nd, (519-4), and Almira (Towne) Tufts; M-1860- Abba Norton Coleman;

FAMILY;

1. Mildred Gorham, (1870-1945); M-1898-Arthur G. Potter,(1874-1955);
   FAMILY;
   1. Mildred, (1900- M-1st- John R. Lowe;
      M-2nd- Wayne Grover;
      FAMILY;
      1. John R.,
      2. Charles A., (DEC-1945)
      3. Mildred, M-Harry L. Matthew;
   2. Helen P.,(1905- M-Martin L. Bowers;
   3. Ruth V., (1909- M-Russell F. Stone;

2. Frederick W., (1863-1936) M- Blanche Bemis; N-C;

(NOTE; An interesting account of Frederick W. Tufts and his activities will be found in the N.Y.C. section of Chapter XII);

All of the above records were supplied by Mrs. Mildred Grover, now residing at Paradise, California.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS FROM PAGE 229;

(455-4) EDGAR HALL, (1899-1942); Son of Rev. Edgar and Mary Elizabeth (Hall) Tufts; (392-4); M-1925- Eugenia Stinson; Assumed the responsibility of the Egdar Tufts Memorial Foundation at Banner Elk, N.C. after his father's death in 1923, and up till his death in 1942;

FAMILY;

1. Anna Louise, (1926-); M-1947-Monson Henry Hays, Jr;

FAMILY;

1. Monson H, III, (1950-
2. Anna Eugenia, (1952-

(460-4) 2. Edgar, III, (1930-); M-1955-Ann Shiffer;

FAMILY;

1. Karen Alicia, (1956-
2. Elizabeth, (
3. Margaret, (1963-

(NOTE; Mrs. Eugenia Tufts now a resident of Paughkeepsie, N.Y.

Mr. & Mrs. Hays now reside in Pacific Palisades, California.

Edgar Tufts, III now residing in Wilmington, Delaware.

A very remarkable family, the Rev. Edgar Tufts, (392-4), and his descendants. The results of his work at Banner Elk, N.C. are rewarding; Visitors of the Tufts family, or others, are always welcome at this delightful little village in the North Carolina mountains, near the Smokies. Other family records on Page 228.

CORRECTED AND ADDITIONAL RECORDS (388-4) LEFT OFF OF PAGE 232-A BY ERROR;

(388-4) SANFORD, (1827-1872); Son of Francis (357-4) and Mary Parks (Milner) Tufts; M-1849- Sara W. Pound, (1830-1880);

FAMILY;

1. John Francis, (1850-1864);
2. Mary A., (1853-1897);

****

C H A P T E R X I X

J O H N T U F T S (5)

F O U R T H S O N O F P E T E R (1)

F A M I L Y H I S T O R Y A N D L I N E A G E

(1665-1723)

****

JOHN, (5), of Charlestown, Mass, fourth son of Peter, (1) and Mary (Putnam) Tufts; very little is known of John Tufts, only that he was an honorable man and well spoken of; was admitted to freedom in 1689; received by his father's will the old homestead; married, in 1687, Mary Putnam, (1668-1758). John died in 1728 and interned with his father and mother, also brother Jonathan, in Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, Mass.

MARY (PUTNAM) TUFTS, (1668-1758), of Salem, Mass, was the daughter of Lieut. Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Putnam, both born in England. There is a long line of genealogy of the Putnam family in England, however, much of it is not accepted by reliable researchers. We do know that authentic dates are established back in 1556. At the present time a search is being made of English documents to find, and establish a substantial Putnam lineage. The above, however, is pretty well established.

AUTHOR'S NOTE: We are proud to accept JOHN TUFTS, (5) as our ancester, thru his grandson, The Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5).

****

J O H N T U F T S, (5)

(1665-1728)

F A M I L Y G E N E A L O G Y

****

(5) JOHN, (1665-1728); M-1687- Mary Putnam, (1668-1758);

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1688-1716); M-1710- John Willis, (1681-1755); Son of Hannah (Elliot) and Stephen Willis;
   FAMILY;
   Daughter, Mary, (1719-1724);

(110-5) 2. John, Jr. (1690-1775); (Family records on Page 235)

(111-5) 3. Nathaniel, (1692-1741); (Family records on Page 235)

(112-5) 4. Peter, (1797-1776); (Family records on Page 235)

(113-5) 5. Benjamin, (1699-1775); (Family records on Page 236)
(The Author's great-great-great-grandfather)

6. Timothy, (1703-1727); Dy in Charlestown;

7. Thomas, (1706-1776); Declared NON COM in 1739;

(114-5) 8. Stephen, (1711-1785); (Family records on Page 236)

9. Mary, (1716-); M-1736- Samuel Bleigh of Boston; Family records not available.

AUTHOR'S NOTE; Our own family originates thru BENJAMIN, (113-5).

****

(110-5) JOHN, (1690-1775); Of Charlestown and Malden; First son of John, (5) and Mary (Putnam) Tufts; M-1723- Elizabeth Sargent, (-1760). As far as we know, their family consisted of only one son;

(115-5) FAMILY; 1. John 3rd, (1723-1802); His death is recorded at Belfast, Maine--no further records available;

(111-5) NATHANIEL, (1692-1741); of Charlestown; 2nd son of John, (5); M-1st-1715- Mary, (1689-1715) daughter of John and Elizabeth (Stower) Sprague; M-2nd-1716- Mary, (1695-1764), daughter of William and Persis(Shepherd) Rand. Family by second wife.

(116-5) FAMILY; 1. Nathaniel, jr, (AB1717-1767); M-1753- Mary Pierce;
FAMILY; 1. Mary, M-1780- John Stone;
2. Elizabeth, M- Ebene Smith; NC.
2. William, (1719-1719);
(117-5) 3. William 2nd, (1721-1773); M-1764- Elizabeth Pierce;
FAMILY;
1. John, (1768-1829); Further records not known;
4. Mary, (1723-1773); M- John Morse;
(118-5) 5. David,(1724-); (further records not available)
(119-5) 6. John, (1727-); M-1759- Rebecca Tenter; NC.
(120-5) 7. Timothy, (1723-); (Further records not available).
(121-5) 8. Isiah, (1740-); M- Abigail Pierce,(sister of Elizabeth and Mary Pierce)
FAMILY;
(345-5) 1. Nathan,
2. Abigail,

(112-5) PETER, (1697-1776); of Milk Row, 3rd son of John, (5); M-1723- Lydia (1704-1776), daughter of Joses and Judith (Worth) Buckman of Malden.

FAMILY;

(122-5) 1. Nathaniel, (1724-1771); (Family records on Page 236)
(123-5) * 2. Peter, (1728-1791); (Family records on Page 237)
3. Lydia, (1731-); M-1st- John Ranks; 2nd- William Reed, Jr.
(124-5) 4. Timothy, (1735-1805); (Family records on Page 237)
(125-5) 5. Samuel, (1737-1828); (Family records on Page 238)
(126-5) 6. Aaron, (1739-); M-1767- Mary Stone;
FAMILY;
(346-5) 1. Aaron, Jr, (1770-);
2. Hannah, (1772-);
7. Susanna, (1742-1746);

NOTE; All four Adams girls who married Tufts boys of the above family were related; *Anne Adams, who married Peter Tufts, (123-5) (see page 237) was a Revolutionary War heroine; story concerning her accomplishments in Chapter III; Also stories of Peter of Milk Row, and his son of Winter Hill.

****

(113-5) BENJAMIN, (1699-1775); Son of John, (5), (The Author's great-great-great-grandfather) of Medford, Mass; M-1st-1730- Mary Hutchinson who died in 1743; M-2nd-1743- Hannah Johnson, of Woburn;

FAMILY; ---FIRST MARRIAGE;

(127-5) 1. Benjamin, 2nd, (1731-1804); M-1st-Esther Lynde; 2nd-Lydia Francis;
FAMILY; 1. Mary,
2. Phoebe,
3. Sarah,
2. Mary, (1733-1799); M- John Simonds, (1730-1812);
3. Phoebe, (1735-); M- Nathan Waite;
4. Sarah, (1737-); M- Stephen Waite;
(128-5) 5. John, (1739-); (Family records on Page 238)
(129-5) 6. Hutchinson, (1743-) (Family records on Page 238)

FAMILY; ---SECOND MARRIAGE;

(130-5) 6. Francis, (REV.); (1744-1833); (Family records on Page 238-39) (The Author's great-great-grandfather); See Chapters IV-V-
7. Hannah, (1745-); M- Watts Turner;
8. Martha, (1753-); M- Thomas Bradshaw;
9. Abigail, (1757-); M- Daniel Tufts, son of Nathaniel, (122-5); (Family records on Page 239--(134-5);

NOTE; Much of the records of Benjamin's family are incomplete, even after an extensive research.

(114-5) STEPHEN, (1711-1785); Seventh son of John, (5); M-1748- Catherine Taylor, (1714-1787);

FAMILY;

(131-5) 1. Stephen, 2nd, (1749-1832); (Family records on Page 239)
2. Anna, (1750-1754);
(132-5) 3. David (1753-); M- Elizabeth Pratt;
(133-5) 4. Timothy (1756-);

(No further records available).

(122-5) NATHANIEL, (1724-1771); Son of Peter, (112-5); M-Mary Adams, (1733-1815);

FAMILY;
1. Nathaniel, (1752-1762);
(134-5) 2. Daniel, (1753-1839); (Family records on Page 239);
3. Susanna, (1756-); M- Jonathan Foster;
4. Mary, (1758-); M-1776- Seth Stone;
(135-5) 5. Amos, (1762-1839); (Family records on Page 240)
(136-5) 6. Nathaniel, 2nd, (1764-1835); M-1789- Mary Thompson;

(123-5) PETER, 2nd, (1728-1791); of Winter Hill; son of Peter,(112-5)and Lydia Tufts of Milk Row; M-Anne Adams, (1729-1813), daughter of Joseph Adams; (Read about Anne Adams Tufts Revolutionary war record in Chapter III.)

FAMILY;

1. Peter, (1751-1752);
(137-5) 2. Peter 3rd, (1753-1832); (Family records on Page 240)
(138-5) 3. John, (1754-); (Family records on Pages 240-241)
4. Ann, (1757-); M-1775- Abel Richardson who died in 1801; Family of thirteen;
5. Elizabeth, (1758-1853); M- Dan Swan; Records not available;
(139-5) 6. Joseph, (1760-); (Family records on Page 241)
7. Lydia, (1762-); M- Rev. Robert Gray; Records not available
(140-5) 8. Asa, (1764-1799); (Family records on Page 241)
(141-5) 9. Thomas, (1766-1858); (Family Records on Page 241)
10. Lucy, (1767-); M- Jacob Osgood;
11. Sarah, (1768-); M-1802- Joseph Adams, (1743-1824);
12. Rebecca, (1769-); M- Nathaniel Adams;
(Besides Peter marrying Anne Adams, there were four of his sons and daughters who married into the Adams family).

(124-5) TIMOTHY, (1734-1805); Son of Peter, (112-5); M-1761- Anne Adams,(1740-1825); daughter of Joseph Adams, and niece of Anne Adams Tufts of Revolutionary War fame;

FAMILY;

(142-5) 1. Timothy, (1762-1802); (Family records on Page 242)
2. Abijah, (1776-1815); Harvard, 1790; M-1802- Ann Booth; No further records available;
3. Anna, (1761-); M-1893- Walter Dixon;
(144-5) 4. Isaac, (1772-); (Family records on Page 242)
(145-5) 5. Seth, (1774-); No further records available;
(146-5) 6. Joseph, (1778-1838); (Family records on Page 242)

(125-5) SAMUEL, 2nd, (1737-1828); Son of Peter, (112-5); M-1769- Martha Adams;

FAMILY;

(147-5) 1. Samuel, 3rd, (1770-); Family records on Page)
2. Martha, (1773-); M-1792- Walter Frost;
3. Lydia, (1778-); M- John Tapley;
4. Susan, (1780-); M- John Johnson;
5. Mary, (1788-); M- Ambrose Cole;
6. Elizabeth, (1788-); M- Reuben Hunt;
(Further records not available);

(128-5) JOHN, (1739-1799); Son of Benjamin, (113-5); M-1st-1763- Rebecca Hawkes, (1746-1769); M-2nd-1773- Lois Taylor, (1750-1834);

FAMILY; Continued on Page 238;

(128-5) CONTINUED;

FAMILY; BY FIRST WIFE;

(150-5) 1. John, (1764-); M- Lydia Faulkner;

FAMILY;

1. Rebecca, DNM;
2. Lydia, DNM;
(347-5) 3. John, (Records not available);
4. Huldah, (1801-); M-1828- John Waite;

(151-5) 2. Asa, (1766-1840); (Family records on Page 243)
(152-5) 3. Josiah, (1769-1842); (Family records on Page 243)
4. Lydia, (No records available)
(153-5) 5. Elias, (1776-1849); DNM;
(154-5) 6 Peter, (1778-); M- Fannie Clamrod (?);
7. David, (No records available)

(129-5) HUTCHINSON, (1743-1800); Son of Benjamin, (113-5); M-1769- Mary Grover;

FAMILY;

(155-5) 1. Hutchinson, 2nd, (1769-); (Family records on Page 244);
2. Mary, (1774-DY);
3. Mary 2nd, (1782-); (No records)

(130-5) FRANCIS, (REV), (1744-1833); Born in Medford, Mass; Son of Benjamin, (113-5 (The Author's great-great-grandfather); Emigrated to Maine in 1775; three enlistments in the Revolutionary War; (See further accounts and stories in Chapters IV and V); M-1st-1767- Sarah Blunt, (1750-1789); M-2nd-1790- Lydia Blunt Blackstone, (1753-1830), sister of his first wife, Sarah;

FAMILY;

(157-5) 1. Francis, Jr, (1769-1825); Born in Medford, Mass, came to Maine with his father and mother; (Family records on Page 244);
(158-5) 2. John, (1773-1849); (Family records on Page 245);
(159-5) 3. Benjamin, (1777-1849); (Family records on Page 245);
(160-5) 4. Josiah, (1780-1841); (Family records on Page 246);
5. Sarah, (1783-1856); M-1805- Jonathan Hopkinson, (1779-1846); A descendant of Michael Hopkinson who came to Boston from Lincolnshire County, England in 1631;

FAMILY; (OF SIX)

1. John, (1808-1892); M-1834- Sarah Greeley, (1812-1875);

FAMILY; (OF THREE)

1. Junius, (1838-1886); M-1857-Jeanette Eveland, (1837-1903);

FAMILY; (OF NINE)

9th. Martha Grace, (1879-1912); M-1897- Emmette-Huffman, (1875-1961)-At Muscatine, Iowa.

FAMILY;

1. Vera Dessa, (1898- M-1916- Robert-
2. Inez Elsie, (1901-DY) / Van Dyke;

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 239)

(130-5) 3. Laura Alice, (1903-); DNM;
4. Eunice Ione, (1905-);
5. Robert Emmett, (1912-1912).
(All of the above records, family of Sarah and Jonathan Hopkinson, were supplied by Miss. Laura Alice Huffman (3), of Davenport, Iowa. Sarah and John Hopkinson came first to Maineville, Ohio from Maine, then located at Hopkinsville, north of Mainevill

6. Hannah, (Drowned when a child in Maine)
(161-5) 7. Eben, (1787-1873); (Family records on Page 246);
(162-5) 8. Samuel, (1792-); (" " " " 247);
(163-5) 9. William, (General)(1794-1884); (" " " " 247);

(131-5) STEPHEN, (1749-1832); Son of Stephen, (114-5); M- Hannah Farrington, (1753-1820)

FAMILY;

(395-5) 1. Stephen, 3rd, (1779-1826); (Family records on Page 270);
(396-5) 2. Simon, ( );
(397-5) 3. Joseph Warren, ( );
4. Hannah, ( );
5. Nancy, ( );
6. Sarah, ( );
7. Mary, ( );
8. Rebecca, ( );

(Very little available records found of the above family);

(134-5) DANIEL, (1753-1838); Son of Nathaniel, (122-5), and Mary Adams Tufts; M-1775- Abigail Tufts, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Johnson) Tufts.

FAMILY;

(164-5) 1. Daniel, 2nd, (1776-1868); M-1808- Martha Bradshaw;

FAMILY;
TWINS (1. Charles, (1815- DY):
(2. Daniel 3rd, (1815-DY);
3. Martha, ( ); M- M. T. Macoun;
4. Abby, ( ); M- J. C. Nielson;
(165-5) 2. Gilbert, (1778-1850); (Family records on Page 248)
(166-5) 3. Charles, (1781-1876); M-1821- Hannah Robinson, (1795-1878);

NOTE; Charles and Hannah Tufts were founders of Tufts University, Medford, Mass, in 1852. See complete story in Chapter XI; There were no issues.

(167-5) 4. Nathaniel, (1786-1872); (Family records on Page 248);

(135-5) AMOS, (1762-1839); Son of Nathaniel, (122-5); Lived at Charlestown; M- Debroah Frothingham, (1766-1843);

FAMILY;

(323-5)	1. Amos, 2nd,	(1787-);		
	2. Deborah,	(1788-);	M- Joseph Frotheringham;	
(324-5)	3. Joseph,	(1790-1854);	(Family records on Page 269);	
	4. William,	(1792-1793);		
	5. Abigail,	(1794-1809);		
	6. Mary,	(1797-);	M-1822- Eliab MacKintire;	
(325-5)	7. Nathan,	(1799-1873);	(Family records on Page 269);	
(326-5)	8. Amos 3rd,	(1800-);	(" " " " 277-);	
(327-5)	9. William,	(1802-1862);	(" " " " 269);	
(328-5)	10. Samuel F.	(1804-);	(" " " " 269-70);	
(329-5)	11. Edward,	(1806-1875);	(" " " " 270)	

NOTE; Not all records have been made available at this time).

(137-5) PETER, 3rd, (1753-1832); Son of Peter, (123-5); M-1773- Hannah Adams,- (1756-1816);

FAMILY;

(168-5)	1. Peter, 4th,	(1774-1825);	(Family records on Page 248);
	2. Hannah,	(1798-);	M- Samuel Tufts, (147-5), (Page 242);
	3. Anna,	( );	M- Isaac Tufts, (144-5) (" 242);
(169-5)	4. Thomas,	( );	Moved to New York;
	5. Rebecca,	( );	
	6. Sally,	( );	M-1813- Amos Locke, (1785-1843);
(170-5)	7. Aaron,	(1787-);	M-1813- Sarah Ward; moved to New York;
	8. Elizabeth,	( );	(Records not available)
	9. Lucretia,	( );	" " "
(171-5)	10. Ivory,	( );	" " "
(172-5)	11. William,	( );	" " "

(138-5) JOHN, (1754-); Son of Peter, (123-5); M-1778- Elizabeth Perry, (1759-

FAMILY;

(173-5)	1. John,	(1780-);	(Family records on Page 249);
(174-5)	2. Benjamin,	(1782-);	M-1808- Susanna Stone; Two daughters;
(175-5)	3. James,	(1784-);	M-1808- Mary Manning;
	4. Elizabeth,	(1789-);	M-1806- Nehemiah Waite;
(176-5)	5. Leonard,	(1788-1851);	(Family records on Page 249)
	6. Cynthia,	(1790-1871);	
(177-5)	7. William,	(1793-);	M-1818- Mary Tufts, (?);
	8. Lydia,	(1795-);	M- David Sanborn;
	9. Sophia,	(1797-1799);	
(178-5)	10. Asa,	(1799-1836);	(See Family records on Page 277-)
(179-5)	11 Oliver,	(1801-1883);	M-1838- Dorothy Danforth Tufts, widow of brother Asa, (178-5); One daughter.

(139-5) JOSEPH, (1760-); Son of Peter, (123-5) and Anne (Adams) Tufts of Winter Hill; M-1st- Abigail Tufts, daughter of Daniel Tufts (in 1783); M- 2nd-1802- Hannah Williams; Abigail died in 1801;

FAMILY;

(180-5) 1. Joseph, jr, (later Esq), (1783-1835); (Family records will be found on Pages 249-250); The first Tufts to discouver the graves of our ancesters, Peter and Mary Tufts, (1), also sons John and Jonathan;
2. Abigail, (Aunt Abby); (1785-);
3. Lydia, (1786-1808);
(181-5) 4. Bernard, (1788-); M- Lucinda Tufts, daughter of Samuel and Hannah Tufts; She died in 1866;
(182-5) 5. Asa, (1790-); M- Mary Ann Tufts, sister of above Lucinda.
6. Lucy, (1792-); M- Gershom Whitmore;
7. Mary, (1795-1859);
(183-5) 8. Edmund, (1795-1859); (No records available);
9. Mercy, (1797-1820);
10. Harriet, (1799-); M- James Russell;
11. Caroline, (1801-); M- Gershom Whitmore, who married her sister Lucy, (6);

(140-5 ASA, (1764-1799); Son of Peter, (123-5); M-1790- Martha Mason Harris-- (1771-1854);

FAMILY;

1. Charles Augustus, ( ); Died at age 30 in Mobile, Ala;
2. Anne Louise, ( ); M- Theodore Atkinson;
(398-5) 3. ASA ALFORD, (DR.) (1798-1884); (Family records on Page 271); See Chapter XII for accounts of his activities in Family Research, also an old letter of 1877;

(141-5) THOMAS, (1766-1830); Son of Peter, (123-5), of Winter Hill; M-1791- Rebecca, (-1830); Daughter of John and Lucy Adams; They lived at Lexington, Mass.

FAMILY;

(184-5) 1. Thomas, 2nd, (1792-1817); Was drowned in Kentucky;
2. Rebecca, (1797-1826);
(185-5) 3. Marshall, (1802-1855); Harvard, 1827;
4. Eveline, (1804-); M- John Rochester;
(186-5) 5. Bowen Adams, (1807-1867); (Family records on Page 250);

NOTE; A really distinguished family, and descendants.

(142-5) TIMOTHY,2nd, (1762-1802); Son of Timothy, (124-5); M-1st-1784- Beulah-Prentice; M-2nd, 1797- Submit Flagg;

FAMILY;

(187-5) 1. Timothy, 3rd, ( ); M- Susan Cutter; (No records available);
(188-5) 2. Artemas, ( ); " " "
3. Mary, ( ); " " "
(189-5) 4. Burr, ( ); " " "
(190-5) 5. Jonas, ( );
(191-5) 6. Joshua, ( ); (No records available);
7. Submit, ( ); " " "

NOTE; If records are available later, they will be carried on Pages-277-A, etc, at the end of this Chapter;

(144-5) ISAAC, (172-); Son of Timothy, (124-5); M-1st-1797- Anna Tufts, daughter of Peter, (137-5); M-2nd-1806- Lucy Green;

FAMILY;

1. Anna, (1798-); M- Samuel Rand; (Records not available);
2. Martha, (1800-); " " "
3. Cleaner, (1802-); " " "
4. Sally, (1804-); " " "
5. Lucy, (1807-); " " "
6. Mary, (1810-); " " "
7. Louisa, (1814-); " " "
8. Anna, (1816-); " " "
(192-5) 9. Timothy, (1818-); " " "
(193-5) 10. George, (1823-); " " "

(146-5) JOSEPH, (1778-1838); Son of Timothy, (124-5); M-1799- Susan Rence Twist- (1780-1854);

FAMILY;

1. Susan, (1800-);
(194-5) 2. Joseph, (1801-1888); (Family records on Page 250);
(195-5) 3. Abijah, (1803-1883); " " " " 251);
(196-5) 4. Isaac, (1806-1892); " " " " 251);
5. Timothy, (1808-1838);
6. Anna, (1812-1903); M-1834- Nicholas Blannchard,(1811-1882)
7. Mary, (1815-1880);

(147-5) SAMUEL, (1770-1828); Son of Samuel, (125-5); M-1st-1795- Hannah Tufts, (?); M-2nd- Grace Barnscottle, (or Barnscoate), -1810- (1782-);

FAMILY;

1. Hannah, (1798-);
2. Lucinda, (1800-); M- Bernard Tufts, (181-5);
3. Samuel, (1802-); (No records)
4. Mary Ann, (1804-); M- Asa Tufts, (182-5); Brother of the above Bernard Tufts;

(FAMILY RECORDS CONTINUED ON PAGE 243);

(147-5) Continued: FAMILY:
5. Charles, (1806-);
(148-5) 6. William Augustine, ( ); M-1st-1838- Abigail Tufts;
M-2nd-1842- Susan Tufts, (?)

FAMILY BY 2nd MARRIAGE;
(149-5) 7. John Albert, ( );
8. Hannah Maria, ( );
9. Samuel, ( );

(151-5) ASA, (1766-); Son of John, (128-5); M- Elizabeth Parker, granddaughter of Ezekial Cleever, first grammer school master in N.A.;

FAMILY;
1. Eliza, (1790-1870); DNM;
(197-5) 2. Thomas, (1792-1853); (Family records on Page 251);
3. Asa, 2nd, (1794- DY);
4. Rebecca, (1796-); M- James Young;
5. Ann, (1798-); M- Leonard Rogers;
6. Charlotte, (1800-); M-1st-Noah Clark; M-2nd-Capt Thos Reed:
(198-5) 7. Jacob, (1803-); M- Elizabeth Emmerson;

FAMILY; 1. James E. 1st; (All died young)
2. James E. 2nd; " " "
3. Elizabeth Ann, " " "
4. Charlotte, M- Col. John W. Locke;
5. Ellen M. M- Capt. Leonard Smalley;
8. Mary E. (1804-); M- Capt. James Eldridge;
(199-5) 9. Daniel, (1807-); (No records)
(200-5) 10. Asa, 3rd, (1815-); DNM; Died in Australia;
11. Sarah, (1810-); M- George Griffith;

(152-5) JOSIAH, (1769-1842); Son of John, (128-5); M-1792- Lydia Merritte, (1771-1843) Born in Malden, removed to Farmington, Maine in 1806:

FAMILY;
1. Eliza, (Betsey), (1794-1859); M-1819- Joseph Bradford, (1797-1874
(203-5) 2. Josiah, Jr, (1797-1838); (Family records on Page 251);
3. Lydia, (1799-1874); M-1821- George W. Smith, (1796-1845); 7-C
4. Mary, (1802-1879); M-1822- Samuel York, (1800-1864); &-C;
A daughter, Martha, M-Joseph E Blabon--(see Chapter IV);
(204-5) 5. Peter Richardson, (1805-1875); (Family records on Pages 251-52)
6. Joseph, (1803-1843); DNM;
(205-5) 7. Elbridge, (1818-1850); (Records of this large family, starting with (205-5), will be found on Page 252); Elbridge was a Mormon convert in Maine, but emigrated to Salt Lake City, Utah--see Chapter VI, Utah section.

NOTE; All of the above , except Joseph and Elbridge, were born in Malden, Mass; Quite a remarkable family; Descendants of Mary (Tufts) and Samuel York now living in Maine.

(154-5), PETER, (1778-); Son of John, (128-5); M- Fannie Clamrod, (?);

FAMILY;

(201-5) 1. Peter H. 2nd, ( ); M- Ruth Breeden; No records;
(202-5) 2. Benjamin A. ( ); M- Mrs. Richardson; " "
3. Elizabeth, ( ); M- Mr. Lewis; " "
4. Lois, ( ); M- Mr. Pratt; " "
5. Sarah, ( ); M- Deacon Hutchinson; " "
6. Ellen, ( ); M- Also a Mr. Lewis; " "

(No further records available)

(155-5) HUTCHINSON, JR, (1770-1820); Son of Hutchinson, (129-5); M-1795- Mary Locke- (1816);

FAMILY;

1. Hutchinson, 3rd, (1797-); No records;
2. Mary, (1799-); M-1801- Jonathan Locke;
(156-5)(3. Albert, (1804-1873); (Family records on this page);
TWINS(
(4.Paulina, (1804-1873); M-1826-Richard Blanchard,(1797-1840);

(156-5) ALBERT, (1804-); Son of Hutchinson, Jr, (155-5), and twin of Pauline, Above; M-1827- Mary Newhall, (1804-);

FAMILY;

(399-5) 1. James H. (1830-); M-1851- Malvina Boynton;
(400-5) 2. Oscar Henry, (1831-); M- ? ;
3. Mary Ann, (1833- DY);
4. George Marshall(1836-1836);
5. Mary Elizabeth, (1838-);
(401-5) 6. Charles Richard, (1844-);
(402-5) 7. Francis Albert, (1848-);

(NOTE; We hope to have additional data concerning both (155-5) and (156-5) before book date, and will be carried on Pages 277-A, etc.)

(157-5) FRANCIS, JR, (1769-1825); Son of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); born in Medford, Mass: Came to Maine with his parents in 1775; M-1793- Mary Parker-- (1771-1851);

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1794-1852); M-1818- Joseph Knowlton,(1792-1878); Family;
2. Sarah, (1796-1852); M-1813- John Morrison, (1784-1857); Family;
3. Francis,(1802-1802);
(206-5) 4. Francis, 3rd, (1807-1864); M- Mary Butterfield, (1806-1880);

One daughter, Mary Parker Tufts, (1832-1863), her family and descendants will be carried at the end of this chapter. This data was submitted by Mrs. Wilmer L. Pierce of Galena, Ohio, granddaughter of Mary Parker (Tufts) Whittier. The Author, and family had the pleasure of a visit with the Pierce's in 1962.

(Family records continued on Page 245.)

(157-5) (207-5) 5. PETER PARKER, (CAPT.); (1812-1909); Of Farmington, Maine; M-1st-1841- Angeline Ramsdell, (1823-1863); M-2nd-1864- Abby Richards, (1826-1869); M-3rd- Rebecca Rackliff, in 1873;(1834- In Chapter IV, you will some true accounts, also a description of trip in 1837 made by Capt. Peter Parker Tufts from Farmington to Maineville, Ohio, also visits with many of his relatives. This was taken from his diary.

FAMILY;

1. Augusta Ann, (1843-1951); M-1863- Eliphlet R. Weatherman;
* 2. Emily Josephine, (1845-); M-1870-*Elbridge Richards; M- 2nd- Charles Colemen; One Son;
** 3. MAHALIA, (1848-); M-1871- William H. Pearson; 6-C
4. Flora Angeline, (1850-1885); M-1876- George Brooks;
5. Lenore Morrison, (1854-1893); M-1874- Clark Richards,1-C;

(AUTHOR'S NOTES.)

* A descendant of Elbridge Richards made application to the Sons of the American Revolution, in which he describes Rev. Francis Tufts' (130-5) War record. An account of this will be found in Chapter IV.

** Mahalia Tufts Pearson was the mother of Mrs. Flora Pearson Mills; (Mrs. Sumner P. Mills) of Farmington, Maine; Mrs. Mills was the first Tufts descendant to be contacted in our Tufts Family research. Mrs. Mills has been of great help to the author in writing this book.

(158-5) JOHN, (1773-1849); Second son of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5); Born in Medford, Mass; when two years old removed, with his father and mother to Maine; M-1797- Prudence Parker, (1774-1861); Emigrated to Aurora, Indiana, with his family in 1837; The story of the founding of a very large family will be found in Chapter V, Indiana section.

FAMILY; 254)

(211-5) 1. John, Jr, (1798-1867); M-1825-Mary Jackson;(Records on Page/
2. Sarah, (1800-); M-1829- Asa Butterfield;
3. Rhoda, (1803-1894); M-1829- INgolas Butterfield;
4. Prudence, (1805-1851);
(212-5) 5. Servetus, (1809-1862); (Family records on Page 255);
6. Benjamin, (1811-1838);
7. Alice, (1813-1856); M-1843- C.C.Jaquith; 9-C;
8. Mary Parker, (1815-); M-1837-Joseph Quint, (1814-1897);

(159-5) BENJAMIN, (1777-1849); Son of Rev. Francis, (130-5); M-1801- Mehitable Greely, (1780-1872); Emigrated to Maineville, Ohio from Maine in 1822, with his entire family; (see Chapter V, Ohio section:

FAMILY;

1. Hannah, (1802-1855); M- Silas Dudley;
2. Sarah T. (1804-1887); M- Eliab Latham;
3. Nancy, (1807-1897); M-1828- Sullivan Stevens, (1807-1888); (Next door neighbors of the Author's family for many years)

(Family records continued on Page 277-A)

(160-5) JOSIAH, (1780-1841); Son of Rev. Francis, (130-5), and Sarah (Blunt) Tufts M-1803- Jane Greely, (1779-1863); Both born in Maine; settled in Mainville, Ohio in 1817; Probably the first Tufts settler to come west, and first in Ohio; Family records are not complete due to being destroyed many years ago in a disastrous fire.

FAMILY;

(243-5) 1. Henry, (1804-1879); (Family records on Page 270).
2. Lydia, (1806-1882); Born in Phillips, Maine; Came with the family to Ohio in 1817; M-1827- Thomas Whitney; (NOTE: See Cambridge, Illinois section of Chapter Vi for story concerning the Whitney family.) Lydia married while living in Indiana, later moving to Illinois.

FAMILY;

1. Henry Thomas, (1828-1897);
2. Sarah, (1829-1899);
3. Albert, (1832-);
4. Rebecca, (1834-1913); M-1854- Rufus Darwin King- (Also of Illinois)(1819-1886);

FAMILY;
1. George Darwin, (1855-1933); M-1880- Mary-Alice Jones, (1857-1904)

FAMILY;
1. Erman Alfred, (1891- M-1922- Therese E. Kirkland, (1925- 1957)

FAMILY;
1. Mary Alice, (1925- M-1948- Lawrence D.- Lindburg)

(Therese (Kirkland) King supplied the Author with vast amounts of Tufts records during our short correspondence--one year before her death.

5. Melissa, (1836-);
6. Jarnel, (1841-1927);
7. Marian T. (1846-1927);

3. Jane, (1809-);

(161-5) EBEN, (1787-1873); Son of Rev. Francis, (130-5); Born in Maine; M-1811- Sally Thomas, (1791-1867); In 1835, with his family, settled in Ohio and purchased a farm at Rossburg, (five miles east of Maineville); He, with his wife Sally, his father, Rev. Francis and son John Franklin, are all buried in Maineville, Ohio cemetery; (Eben and Sally were the Author's great-grandparents);

FAMILY;

(213-5) 1. Eben Thomas, 2nd, (1811-1886); (Family records on Page 255);
2. Franklin, (1815-1815);

(Family records continued on Page 247).

(161-5)(CONTINUED);* 3. Mary T. (1817--1885); M- Thomas Parker Wellman;
FAMILY; 1. Rosaline, (1813-1849)
2. Thomas Elvaton,
3. John T.,
(214-5) 4. JOHN FRANKLIN,(REV.); (1820-1879); (Family records, Page 255 256)
(The Author's Grandfather).
5. Sally H. (1823-1915); M-1855- Joseph Hayden, (1823-1909); 6-C;
6. Lucy T. (1825-); M- Beniah Fall; One Child;
7. Elizabeth,(1830-1831);
8. Hannah, (1831--1842);

* While Mary Tufts Wellman died the year the Author was born, he does, however, recall many times visiting with the daughter, Rosaline (Wellman) Crone and family; also John Wellman and his family at Lebanon, Ohio---our cousins.

(162-5) SAMUEL, (1792-); Son of Rev. Francis, (130-5); Born in Maine, he remained there all of his life; M-1st-1811- Mary Baker, M-2nd-1831- Rebecca Lumber; M-3rd-1860- Susan Reed;

FAMILY;
1. Lydia, (1812-);
2. Julia, (1814-);
(215-5) 3. William, (1816-);
4. Mary, (1818-);
(216-5) 5. Samuel, Jr, (1822-);
6. Sarah, ( );
(217-5) 7. Francis Baker, (1824-1903); (Family records on Page 257);
8. Sophia, (1826-);
(218-5) 9. Huey F. (1828-);

(NOTE; Records are limited on the above family, only those of Francis Baker, (217-5) are available).

(163-5) WILLIAM, (GEN.): (1794-1884); Son of Rev Francis Tufts, (130-5); Had the title of General in Maine from 1851 to 1861, (account will be found in Chapter IV); M-1st-1816- Sarah Butterfield, (1790-1868); M-2nd--1869- Sophia Howes, (1828-);
FAMILY;
1. Sarah, (1819-); M-1852- Isaac Jacobs, (1825-); 5-C
(219-5) 2. William, 2nd, (1823-1859); DNM; William was an educator; First at Maineville, Ohio Academy, and with Andrew College, Trenton, Tenn until his death; (See Page 122-B);
3. Nancy, (1828-1829);
4. Nancy, 2nd, (1830-1850); Prob DNM.

OHIO TUFTS FAMILIES

OF

MAINEVILLE, LOVELAND, BLANCHESTER AND CINCINNATI AREAS

On the preceding pages of 238-239-245-246- and 247---Also the following pages of 252-253-254-255-256-261-262-263-264-265-268-270and 277-A and 277-C; You will find Family Records, all descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5) (Also see Page 260-A concerning our Indiana Tufts Family records, also descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts.)

MAINEVILLE; Benjamin Tufts, Sr, (159-5); Settled at Maineville in 1817; His son, Benjamin, Jr, (208-5) and subsequent descendants--Moses- Seth G.- Eliab- Benjamin F.- Dr. Charles W.- Rev. George Lewis.- Mitchell- Oscar and their descendants.

LOVELAND; Descendants of Oscar B. (261-5)--Seth G. and Lawrence S.; Also Mrs. Grace (Tufts)Moore, daughter of John W. Tufts, formerly of Maineville, and granddaughter of Rev. John F. Tufts.; Mrs. Lida (Tufts) Siegle, daughter of Oscar B.; Mrs. Martha (Payne) Hutchinson, granddaughter of Benjamin Francis Tufts, Maineville.

BLANCHESTER: Josiah Tufts, (160-5) first settled at Maineville, afterwards his son, Henry, (243-5) moved on to Blanchester; Many of his descendants are still living in Blanchester.

CINCINNATI: Only one descendant of Rev. Francis Tufts now living in the Cincinnati area; Frederick D. Diebel, a grandson of Dr. Charles W. Tufts, (who practiced medicine at Hartwell many years); His mother was Gladys (Tufts) Diebel; See account below of our visit with Frederick and Marjorie Diebel in June of 1963.

(Other Cincinnati Tufts residents will be found on Page 260-A)

NOTE; The Author and family visited the Maineville, Loveland and Cincinnati areas June 4th to 7th of this year, 1963. Besides the Author's sister, Mrs. Grace (Tufts) Moore, we also visited with Seth and Margie Tufts, and family, also brother Lawrence, all at Loveland.

Maineville cemetery was visited, and besides decorating our parents graves, we placed a flower on the grave of Rev. Francis Tufts, our great-great-grandfather.

Making the Carrousel Motel at Reading, (suburb of Cincinnati) our headquarters, one evening we visited with Frederick and Marjorie Diebel, whose mother was Gladys (Tufts) Diebel, daughter of Dr. Charles W. Tufts, (257-5) (see Pages 262-277-D).

(See Maineville- Loveland- Blanchester and Cincinnati sections of Chapter-V for further accounts of our Tufts Families).

(165-5) GILBERT, (1778-1850); Son of Daniel, (134-5), and Abigail (Tufts) Tufts;
M- Mary Chickering;

FAMILY;

1. Abby, ( ); M- Frank Williams;
(220-5) 2. Gilbert, Jr. (1818-1879); M-1847- Charlotte F. Fitts, (1824-

FAMILY;

1. Mary T. (1850-); M- Frank T. Robinson, 2-D;
2. Emma, (1859-1951); M- Frank C. Lombard; 2-D;

3. Caroline, ( ); M- Dr. J. F. Bartlett;
4. Sarah S. ( );
(221-5) 5. Arthur W. (HON.); (1828-1892);

(167-5) NATHANIEL, (1786-1872); Son of Daniel, (134-5); M-1811- Sally Miller;

FAMILY;

1. Sarah, (1811-); M- A. Kidder;
2. Mary, (1813-1833);
3. Martha, (1815-);
(222-5) 4. Nathan, Jr, (1818-); (See family records on Page 257);
5. Marcellies, (1820-1822):
6. Hannah, (1822-); M-1st- Dr. Chauncey Booth; (Story concerning her son, Dr. Edward C. Booth, active in Tufts research, in Chapter III); M-2nd- Benjamin Allen;
7. Daniel, (1825-1825);
8. Francis, (1827-);

(168-5) PETER,4th, (1774-1825); Son of Peter, (137-5); M-1st-Martha Locke, (1778-1815);; M-2nd-1816- Ann Benjamin, who died in 1853;

FAMILY;

(225-5) 1. Peter, (1798-1855); M-1818- Susan Adams Russell;
2. Lucy, (1800-); M-1819- Ami Cutter, (1797-);
(226-5) 3. Franklin, (1802-1840)
(227-5) 4. Charles, (1804-); M-1841- Elizabeth Sweetzer;
5 Martha, (1805-1807);
(228-5) 6. Horatio, (1807-);
7. Martha 2nd, (1812-1812);
8. Addison, (1814-1839);
(229-5) 9. Elbridge, (1817-);
10. Martha 3rd, (1818-1819);
11. Ann, (1819-);
12. Adaline, (1820-);
13. Deborah, (1822-);
(230-5) 14. Gorham, (1824-1850);
15. Peter E. (1825- DY);

NOTE; Many contacts have been made concerning the above large family, the results have been small.

(NOTE; (225-5) PETER--Family records will be found on Page 277-A)

(173-5) JOHN, (1780-); Son of John, (138-5), and Elizabeth (Perry) Tufts; M-1806- Abigail Wheeler; Elizabeth Perry Tufts was a Mayflower descendant; (See Chapter XX).

FAMILY;

1. HENRY PUTNAM, (1807-1870); M-1830- Hannah Maria Norton, (1812-1874); One member of the Norton family was, Madam. Lillian (Norton) Nordica, who sang at the Metropolitan, New York City.

FAMILY;

1. William Henry, (1831-); M- 3 times; ?,
2. Elizabeth Story,(1833-);
3. Henrietta Harvey, (1837-); M-1856- John B. Waring,(-1906

FAMILY;

1. Junius VanVecten, (1863-1952); M-Harriet Kellers,(1869-1960)

FAMILY;

1. Althea Portia, (1890-1914);
2. Meta Louise, (1897-1959);
3. JOHN M. (1906-); M- Dorothy Hague,(1904-

FAMILY;

1. Virginia, (1836- M-William -- Thiesenhusen-NC;
2. John M. (1944-);

4. Anna Maria, (1839-); M- James Hill;
5. Amelia Lear ( );
6. Emma Louise,(1843-); M- ? Spear;

FAMILY; L. Mabel,
2. Grace,

7. JESSIE BLUSH, (1845-1929); M-1864- Joseph Baldwin

FIRST FAMILY;

1. Harriet, (1866-1949); M-Mead Walter;

FAMILY; 1. Elaine, M- Merrill Dwinell;

FAMILY; 1. Lowell D.

SECOND FAMILY; M-1875-Junius R. VanVecthe

1. Son--- M- ?;

FAMILY;

1. Cortland C. M- Mary Josephine Thomas;

FAMILY;

1. Cortland, (1934-
2. James Alden, (1942-
3. Deborah, (1947-

8. Adelaide C. (1847-);
TWINS (9. Nelson B. (1851-);
(10. Kate, (1851-);

(176-5) LEONARD, (1788-1851); Son of John, (138-5); M-1821- Hepsibah Fosdick,(-1864

FAMILY;

1. Charlotte Ann, (1822-);
2. Leonard, 2nd, (1825-1831);
3. William Fuller, (1828-); M- ? ; Went to New York;
*** 4. James Walker, (1835-1902); M- ?

FAMILY; 1. Albert; M- ? One son, Leonard;
2. Richard S. M- Alice Vail;

FAMILY:

1. Peter, (1926- M- Peggy Phillips, 1-D;
2. Sally, (1932- M- James E. Harrison; 2-D;

3. James Walker;

***LEONARD, (1871-1945); Son of James Walker; M- ? ; (Left out)

(NOTE; Complete account of the Pinehurst, N.C. Tufts families, also that famous resort, on Pages 117 and 122-A).

(180-5) JOSEPH, ESQ. (1783-1835); Son of Joseph, (139-5); M-1827- Helen Whitmore, (-1835); Joseph was a Councellor at Law; Graduate of Harvard, 1807; And in 1821 was the first to discover the graves of Peter, (1) and Mary Tufts, also two sons, Jonathan and John in Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden; Story in Malden section, Chapter III.

FAMILY;

(349-5) 1. Joseph B. 3rd,(REV.); (1828-1864);
2. Helen, (1829-); M- Theodore Buckman;
(350-5) 3. William M. (1831-);
4. Benjamin, (1834-DY);

(186-5) BOWEN ADAMS, (1807-1867); Son of Thomas, (141-5); M- Sarah Ann Mead,(1808-1878)

FAMILY;

1. Bowen Russell, (1831-1831);
2. Sarah Eleanore, (1832-1852);
3. Bowen Russell, 2nd,(1834-1836);
4. Thomas Edwards, (1836-1852);
5. Abby Bright, (1838-); M-1st-1858- Walter Fisk; M- 2nd- George Eastman;(not George Eastman of Eastman Kodak Co).
6. Martha Emily, (1840-); M-1866- Selwin Z. Bowman;
(235-5) 7. Albert Nelson, (1842-); M-1876- Mary (Tufts) Locke;(1846-);

FAMILY;

1. Elsie, (1881-1955); DNM; An nice story concerning this interesting Tufts girl in Chapter III);
2. Ruth, (1883-); M- Paul S Fisk;
(351-5) 3. Bowen, (1884-1935); M-1907- Octavia E. Williams,(1885-1957

FAMILY;

1. Mary, (1908-);
2. Bowen Charlton, (SONNY TUFTS OF HOLLYWOOD);
3. David Albert,
4. Jeanne Elizabeth,

4. Marion Keene, (1886-); M- George W. Perry;
8. Ada Elizabeth, (1843-1843);
9. Kate, (1845-1852);
10. Alice Ames, (1847-1898); M-1873- Alcah Conani, (1839-1911);
11. Arthur, (1849-1952);

(194-5); JOSEPH, JR. (1801-1888); Son of Joseph, (146-5); M-1826- Eliza Young,(1804-1867) Removed to Maine with his father and mother about 1807;

FAMILY;

1. Betsey, (1828-1852);
(231-5) 2. Joseph,3rd, (1829-);
(232-5) 3. Orren, (1834-1904); (Family records on Page 258);
4. David, (1839-);
5. Mary, ( );

NOTE; An interesting account of Elmer Emmons Tufts, (304-5), a descendant of Orren, (232-5), will be found on pages 153--153-B; Elmer died in 1962.

(195-5) ABIJAH, (1803-1883); Son of Joseph, (146-5); M-1st-1829-Betsey Young; M-2nd- Ruth ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Betsey Ann, (1830-1904); M- Mr. ? Whitten;
(234-5) 2. Abijah, 2nd, (1831-1895); M- Emma ? ;
3. Charles, (1834-1845);
(236-5) 4. Timothy, (1838-1860);

(Further information not available);

(196-5) ISAAC, (1806-18920: Son of Joseph, (146-5); M-1829-Christina Stevens, (1811-
FAMILY;
1. Emely, (1830-1870);
(237-5) 2. Warren, (1831-); (Family records on Page 277-B);

(Further information not available);

(197-5) THOMAS, (1792-1853); Son of Asa, (151-5); M- Rhoda Webster;
FAMILY;
1. Caroline, ( ); M- Maj. George A. Warren;
2. Elizabeth Ann, ( ); DNM;
3. Mary, ( ); M- Abram Small;
(238-5) 4. John R. ( ); M- Rosana Bickford;
(239-5) 5. Eugene R. ( ): (Family records on Page 277-B);
6. Sarah, ( ); M- Ira H Foss, Agent for York Mills;

(Further information not available);

(203-5) JOSIAH, JR, (1797-1838); Son of Josiah, (152-5); M-1820- Jane Pratt, (1800-1867)
FAMILY;
1. Polonia, (1821-); M-1844- Sterling Clark;
(240-5) 2. Warren, (1827-1899); (Family records on Page 258);

(NOTE; Warren left Maine and settled in Fargo, N.D. You will find an account of he and his family, also descendants in Chapter VI.

(204-5) PETER RICHARDSON, (1805-1875); Son of Josiah, (152-5); Born in Malden, Mass; Came with his fethar and mother about 1810 to Maine; M-1st-1832-Harriet Currier Hall, (1810-1864); M-2nd-1870-Mrs. Louisa Parcher; (In Chapter IV you will find an interesting account, and story, concerning Peter Richardson Tufts);

FAMILY;

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 252);

(204-5), CONTINUED; FAMILY;

(241-5) 1. La Forest, (1833-1932); M-1st- Emma Oakes, (1844-1882); M-2nd- 1885- Emma Stanley9 (1844-1929);

FAMILY;

1. Helen, (1873-1958); M-1st- A. H. Williamson; M-2nd- Edwin S. Stubbs; Mrs. Stubbs lived in Portland, Maine.

2. Ursula, (1836-1865); M-1857- William F. Miller; 1-D;

(242-5) 3. La Roy, (1838-1863); DNM; Died in Pomona, California;

4. Selina Elizabeth, (1840-1930); M-1868- Fred A. Freeman, Dec- First lived in Kansas City, Mo; 2nd-Pomona, Cal; 1919)

(243-5) 5. Melville Peter, (1845-1935); (Family records on Page 258);

6. Louisa Harriet, (1847-1869); Prob DNM;

(244-5) 7. Alvin Hall (1857-1930); M- ? 1-C; See an interesting newspaper account in Chapter VII;

FAMILY; 1. Henry,

2. Carrie,

(NOTE; A very interesting family, and much has been written in Chapters IV-VIII;

(205-5) ELBRIDGE, (1812-1850); Son of Josiah, (152-5); M-1836- Elmira Pinkam, (1812--1883); Both born in Maine; Shortly after their 2nd son, NATHAN, was born, drove thru to Kirtland, Ohio with other relatives and Mormon converts. They were at Maineville, Ohio, then to Nauvoo, Ill and eventually settling at Salt Lake City, Utah. Both Elbridge and Elmira with early converts to the Mormon faith, back in Maine. (See complete story in Salt Lake City section of Chapter VI;

FAMILY;

(245-5) 1. Josiah, (1838-1912); (Family records on Page 259);

2. Nathan, (1839-1860); (NO further records available);

3. Elizabeth, (AB 1840-); M-1st- Solomon Burdick; M-2nd- M-2nd- Elmer Wesley; FAMILY; L. Westley--2. Elmer;

(246-5) 4. Don Corlos, (1842-); (No further records available);

5. Hiram, (1845-1846);

(247-5) 6. Elbridge, Jr, (1846-); M-1877- Ann ? (1848-);

7. Daughter, (1847-1847);

8. Another Daughter, date and name not known;

(NOTE; Many of the above, and following records were supplied thru the Mormon Church records, also Mrs. Lola (Tufts)Price of Ogden, Utah, Mrs. Lucille Pierson of Taber, Albert and Mrs. Maude Harris, also of Taber--all descendants of Elbridge Tufts; Mrs. Ellen Greer, of New Sharon, Maine also cooperated with a vast amount of data.

(208-5) BENJAMIN, JR, (1810-1893); Son of Benjamin, (159-5); Came to Maineville, Ohio in 1817, from Maine with his father and mother; He was a resident there up until his death in 1893; M-1833- Permelia Knowlton, (1812-1898); The Author, as a boy of eight, remembers both Uncle Ben and Aunt Permelia---as they were known;

FAMILY;

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 253);

(208-5) CONTINUED; FAMILY;

(255-5) 1. Eliab, (1834-1904); (Family records on Pages 261-262)
2. Hiram K. (1839-1847);
3. Mary J. (1839-1919); M- Rev. Reuben M. Deem-1869- (1840-1904); A famous Methodist Minister;
(256-5) 4. Benjamin Francis, (FRANK); (1841-1919); (Records on Page 262);
5. Sarah Olive, (1844-1920); DNM; Cousin Olive, at one time, conducted an extensive research on our Tufts Families; The Author recalls considerable conversation concerning our genealogy. It was unfortunately stolen from her apartment in New York City after her death in 1920.
6. Permelia A. (1847-); M-; (See Page 277-C, for records);
7. Seth A. (1852-1854);
(257-5) 8. Charles W. (DR.) (1855-); (Family records on Page 262);
9. George Lewis, (REV.); (1858-);(Family records on Pages 262-263)

(NOTE; Many interesting accounts will be found in the Maineville section of Chapter V concerning this remarkable family, and descendants:)

(209-5) MOSES, (1813-1871); Son of Benjamin, (159-5); Born in Phillips, Maine; Came to Maineville, Ohio in the fall of 1822 with his parents; M-1834- Jane Linscott Knowlton, (1815-1904), who was born in Farmington, Maine; He built a brick house in Maineville, which he and his familly occupied, also his son, Mitchell. The house is still in good condition. (The Author remembers Aunt. Jane Tufts very well; a remarkable woman, and in Chapter V is an interesting story concerning her.);

FAMILY;

1. Angeline, (1836-DY);
2. Emeline, (1838-DY);
3. Edwin, (1840-DY);
4. Angeline, 2nd, (1842-); M-1868- John Knowlton; 2-Sons;
(259-5) 5. Edmond Dexter, (1845-1902); M-1871- Elizabeth Fishwick;

FAMILY;
1. Winifred,(1873-); M- ? ;
2. Mabel, (1880-); DNM.
(The Author remembers this family, especially, Mabel, as she was his Sunday School teacher);

TWINS. (6. Emma J. (1850-DY);
(7. Benjamin, (1850-DY);
(260-5) 8. Mitchell M. (1853-1927); (Family records on Page 263);
9. Lovie T. (1857-); M- John Frazier of Wilmington,-Ohio;

(NOTE; At one time there were ten Tufts families living in the Maineville area, and as late as 1904, when the Author's family removed to Loveland, Ohio, there were six of the above, also shown on page 254, still residents of this area; Now, only the two widows of Tufts boys,and families.);

(210-5) SETH GREELY, (1816-1[illegible]); Son of Benjamin, (159-5); Born in Phillips, Maine; In 1822, when six years of age, he came to Maineville, Ohio with his parents; M-1st-1838- Mary Ann Gaston, (1820-1843); M-2nd-1844- Eliza Jane Stevens, (1823-1891); First two children by first wife;

FAMILY;

1. John M. (1840-1844);
2. Araminta, (1842-1843);
3. Mary Ann, (1845-); M-1869- William H. Legge; 2-S;
4. Clara Emagine, (1846-); M- Joseph Cook; 2-C;
5. Phillip Marshall, (1848-1849);) TWINS;
6. Eliza Jane, (1848-1849);)
(261-5) 7. Oscar Baker, (1852-1915); (Family records on Pages 263-64;)
8. Martha Eliza, (1854-1860);
9. Ida Stevens, (1856-); M- Ernest Henry Voekle; 4-C;
(Henry Voekle was a wood worker and made made many sleds for Maineville boys; one sled was owned by the Author, and a good one, too);
10. Seth S. (1856-1857);
11. Augusta E. (1860-); M- Andrew Snook; 5-C;

(NOTE; Interesting accounts of "UNCLE SETH", his business accomplishments, and inventions will be found in Chapter V- Maineville section.)

(211-5) JOHN, JR. (1798-1867); Son of John, (158-5); Born in Maine; Moved to Aurora, Indiana in 1837 with the balance of his family; His descendants are many, and in many states; M-1825- Mary Jackson, (1801-1880), and lived on "TUFTS RIDGE" until his death in 1867; See Chapter V, Indiana section for family accounts;

FAMILY;

(249-5) 1. Aristides, (1826-1903); (Family records on Pages 259-60);
(250-5) 2. John Parker, (1828-1870); M-1853- Mary Jaquith; No further records;
(251-5) 3. Sylvanus Cobb, (1830-1875); (FAMILY RECORDSON PAGES 260-61);
(252-5) 4. Francis H. (PROF.) (1833-1906); (Family records on Pages 260);
5. Survetus, (1835-1851);
6. Benjamin, (1837-1838);
(253-5) 7. Henry D. (1838-1919); (Family records on Page 261);
(254-5) 8. Charles M. (1842-1888); (" " " " 261);

(NOTE; Much of the above records concerning the genealogy of John Tufts, (158-5), and his deccendants, was the work of Maggie (Howe) Tufts, wife of Charles M. (254-5) in 1928, before her death; she was a siater of Angie (Howe) Tufts, who married Prof. Francis Tufts, (252-5); A great deal will be found concerning Prof. Tufts in the Aurora section, (Indiana) of Chapter V. A very remarkable family.)

(212-5) SERVETUS, (1809-1862); Son of John, (158-5); Born in Maine; M-1841- Emily Dudley; He came to Aurora, Indiana with his father and mother, and other members of the family in 1838; After he married, the family moved to Iowa where he farmed near Wilton, Jct; In seeking data on the Servetus Tufts family, we contacted Mr. Henry Wildasin, then 100 years of age, at Wilton, Jct, who assisted in obtaining records establishing Servetus identity, and which later led to over 115 descendants; See Chapter VI, Iowa section;

FAMILY;

(403-5) 1. John Quincy Adams, (1842-1902); (Family records on Page 271); (NOTE; An interewting story in the Los Angeles section of Chapter VII);
(404-5) 2. Benjamin, (1847-); (Family records on Page 272);
(4-5-5) 3. John Marshall, (1848-); M- ? ; Died at Mt, Vernon, Iowa;

(213-5) EBEN, 2nd, (1811-1886); Son of Eben, (161-5), and Sally (Thomas) Tufts; Born in Farmington, Maine; Came to Maineville, Ohio in 1835; M-1834- Phoebe Holmes, (1814-1895);

FAMILY;

1. George Holmes, (1835-1835);
(262-5)2. Eben Parker, (1836-1904); (Family records on Pages 264-65);
3. William Bishop, (1839-1842);
(263-5)4. Ezra Thomas, (1841-1871); Further records not available;
5. Sarah Elizabeth, (1844-1871); M-1867- Henry S. Blazier;
6. Hannah Elizabeth, (1847-1885); M-1867- H. E. Hopwood; Family;
7. Child, who died early;
(264-5)8. John James, (Jay),(1850-19--); M-1888- 1st- Maud McMurray; M-1894- 2nd- Edith M. Goodspeed, (1862-1958); Who lived in Evanston, Illinois, up to her death in 1958; See Chapter VI;
9. Charles F. (1852-1860);

(214-5) JOHN FRANKLIN, (REV.); (1820-1879); Son of Eben, (161-5), and Sally (Thomas) Tufts; Born in Farmington, Maine; Came to Ohio with his parents in 1835, when a lad of fifteen years; A minister of the Free-will Baptist Church all of his adult life; M-1852- Melvina Jennett Harvey, (1833-1907); daughter of Rev. Rufus and Sally (Corliss) Harvey of Reading, Vermont; (The Author's grandparents); In Chapter V. will be found accounts of Rev. Tufts activities, also a trip to Wrights Corners, Indiana, (near Aurora) by the Author, and where Rev. Tufts was preaching at the time of his death in 1879;

FAMILY;

(265-5) 1. JOHN WILLIAM, (1854-1935); (The Author's father); Further accounts will be found in the Maineville section of Chapter V.; (Family records are on Page 265;

(Rev. Tufts family records continues on Page 256);

(214-5) FAMILY CONTINUED;

". SARAH ELLA, (1856-19--); M-1878- George S. Wood, (1855-19--); of Marion County, Ohio;

FAMILY:

1. Clarence E. (1880-DEC); M- Lillian Bosley;

FAMILY;

1. Virginia, M- Gaul Gaston;
   FAMILY; 1. Larry,
   2. David,
   3. Susan,
2. Vivian, M- Herman Webb;
   FAMILY; 1. Judith,
   2. James,
   3. Mary Ann,
3. Mabel, M- Vernon Lane;
   FAMILY; 1. William,
4. George D. M- Peggy ? ;
   FAMILY; 1. Stevan,
5. Donald, (DEC);

2. Ethel F. (1881-1962); M- Merrill Romoser, (DEC);
   FAMILY;

1. Estella, (DEC) M- Myron P. Peyton;
   FAMILY; 1. David, M- Joanne ? ;
   2. Norma, M-Larry Moore;
   3. James W. M- Francis Tischler;
   4. Paul E. M-Margaret ? ;
3. Jeannette, (1883-); DNM;
4. Jessie, (1884-); M- William C. Schumacher, (DEC);
   FAMILY;
   1. Lucille, M- Fred Van Auker;
      FAMILY; 1. Carol, M-Karl Lembower;
      2. Joyce, M-William Morgan;
      3. Sarah, M-Warren Williams;
      4. David;
      5. Margaret;
5. Faye I, (1885-); DNM;
6. Katherine M. (1887-); M- Jesse Thompson;
   FAMILY; 1. Harold, M- Virginia ? ;
   2. Josephine;
   3. Leora, M- James Moery;
      FAMILY; 1. Katherine,
      2. Ronald,
      3. Phyllis,
7. John, (1889-);
8. Guy C, (1891-); M- Agnes Jameson;
   FAMILY; 1. Shelby I., M- Elisa ? ;
   FAMILY; L. Roger C.;

(Family continued on Page 257).

(214-5) CONTINUED; FAMILY OF SARAH ELLA (TUFTS) WOOD:

2. Margaret, M-Earl Nall;
FAMILY;
1. Robert,
2. Debra,

9. Leon M., (1893-); M- Marie Whaley;
FAMILY;
1. Janet;

10. Edith E., (1900-);

(217-5) FRANCIS BAKER, (1824-1903); Son of Samuel, (162-5); M-1st-1848- Henrietta Jones, (1828-1871); M-2nd-1872- Eldora Randall; This family is by far the largest Tufts family discovered; 20 children; 14 by the first wife; 6 by the second; Descendants today are numerous;

FAMILY;

1. Mary J. (1849-);
2. Francine, (1850-);
3. Lucy, (1850-);
4. Emma T. (1853-);
5. Nathan, (1854-1873);
6. Sarah H. (1855-); M- Edward Morse;
7. Sophia A. (1857-);
8. Nellie A. (1859-);
9. Abbia Ella, (1861-1862);
10. Lillian E. (1863-1888);
11. Elizabeth S. (1865-1955); M- Lyman Moore; (Supplied many records)
12. Alice H. (1869-); M-1886) M. G. Smith;
FAMILY;1. Harry, (1890-
2. Carl G. (1891-
3. Elsie A.(1893- M- Sidney Bevin;

(267-5) 13. Will F. (1867-); M- Mrs. ? Eaton; N-C;
(268-5) 14. Henry G. (1871-1953);
(269-5) 15. Eugene, (1872-1953); M- Ina Whitney of Farmington, Maine;/
(270-5) 16. Albert, (1874-); M- Lettie Barrow; (N-C);
FAMILY; 1. Marion, (1910-

TWINS (17. Edith, (1876-1897); M- Josiah Knowles;
(18. Edgar, (1876- DY);
19. Avis, (1879-); M-Josiah Knowles; Husband of Edith;
20. Addie, (1880-1897);

(NOTE; A very remarkable family.)

(222-5) NATHANIEL, JR, (1818-1887); Son of Nathaniel, (167-5); M-1842-Mary J. Fitts, (1822-1873);

FAMILY;

(271-5) 1. Nathan F. 3rd, (1844-); M- Fannie S. Lathrop;
FAMILY; 1. Fanny,
2. Emma,
2. Mary A. (1851-);
(272-5) 3. Charles F. (1856-); M- Ida Hawkins; 5 D;
(273-5) 4. Albert Clifford, (1864-) M- Mary Cotton;(Records on Page 265)

(NOTE; All that is available on this family.)

(232-5) ORREN, (1834-1904); Son of Joseph Jr, (194-5); Born in Kingfield, Maine; M-1st-1859- Zilpa Ayer, (1837-1889); M-2nd-1895- Estelle W. Whitten, (1867-);

FAMILY;

(274-5) 1. Elmer Ellsworth, (1861-1945); (Family records on Page 266);
(275-5) 2. Sherman S. ( ); Records not available;
3. Elsie Marie, (1873-);
(276-5) 4. Frank S. (1877-); (Family records on Page 266);

(NOTE; No further records available from Kingfield, Maine).

(240-5) WARREN, (1827-1899); Son of Josiah, (203-5); Born in Maine; Moved to Fargo, N.D.; Many descendants are still in that area; M-1850- Martha A. Tarbox, (1829-1919);

FAMILY;

(277-5) 1. Dewitt Clinton, (1851-1919); (Family records on Page 266);
(278-5) 2. Horace Greely, (1855-); M- ? ; N-C;
3. Minnie E. (1860-1951); M-1886- Lou Senaco;
4. Jennie M. (1863-1931); M -1886- Fred Carnine;

FAMILY; 1. Hazel Marie, M- Frank Babcock;

FAMILY; 1. Alice Jane, M- Rolf A Selberg;

FAMILY; 1. Sandra Jane,
2. Sharon Lee,

5. Florence, (1866-1936); M-1885- George H. Allen;(1863-1928)

FAMILY;

1. Ralph H. M- ? ; FAMILY; 1. Paul; 2. Francis;
2. Jennie F. (DEC); M- ? Sanborn; FAMILY; 1. Allen;
2. Ethel; 3. Florence; 4. Kenneth; 5 Audrey;
6. George; 7. Lois;
3. Bessie Irene, M- Henry F. Friel; FAMILY; 1.Lawrence;
2. Florence; 3. Dorothy; 4.Marilyn; 5. Howard;
6. Lois Jean;

6. Daisy Alice, (1867-1952); M-1886- Daniel Chase Whitman;

FAMILY;

1. Edith, (1887-1930); M- Andrew B. Shea;

FAMILY;

1. Daniel B. (1909-
2. Kathleen E. (1911-
3. Andrew W. (1913-
4. Robert F. (1916-

2. Jessie, (1889-); DNM;
3. Ruth, (1891-); DNM;
4. Amy, (1893-); M-1918- Arnold M. Christensen:

FAMILY;

1. Lois R. (1926-
2. Ralph A. (1928-

(FAMILY CONTINUED ON PAGE 259).

(24-5) CONTINUED

5. Horace T., (1896-); M-1926- Beatrice M. Young; (1903-
FAMILY; 1. Beatrice, (1930-
2. Horace, (1942-
6. Antoinette, (1902-); M- Kenneth M. Erwin;NC;
7. Edward N. (1908-); M- Dorothy Martin;
FAMILY; 1. Phyllis A. (1942-
8. Warren C. (1911-); M-1942- Florence Nelson;
FAMILY; 1. Daniel.C. (1946-
2. Mark W., (1950-

(NOTE; We are indebted to Miss. Ruth Whitman of Bellflower, California; Mrs. Bessie Allen Friel of Oakland; Mrs. Hazel C. Babcock of The Dalles, Oregon and Horace T. Whitman of Fargo N.D for much of the above records---all descendants of Warren Tufts, (240-5);

(243-5) MELVILLE PETER, (1845-1935); Son of Peter Richardson, (204-5); M-1874-
FAMILY; -Abbie Wright, (1848-1931);
1. Mary Hariet, (1875-1925); DNM;
2. Lutie, (1878-1882);
3. Le Roy Melville(1882-1959); Living, and died in Augusta, Maine;
4. John LaForest, (1884-1953); M-1913- Lina May Day, (1893-); N-C- They raised Jay C. Pratt, from a boy; Now with Du Point's at Wilmington, Del.

(245-5) JOSIAH, (1838-1912); Son of Elbridge, (205-5), and Elmira (Pinkham) Tufts; Born in Sebec, Maine, he left, with his family, and descendants, for the west, and Utah, around the 1840's; Complete story will be found in the Utah section, Chapter VI; M-1864- Charlotte Lutitia Spriggs, (1843-1904);

FAMILY;
1. Priscilla L. (1864-1902); M-1st-1884- John David Lloyd;
M-2nd- Horace H. Kimball;
FAMILY; 1. John David; 2. Horace; 3. Vivian; 4.Clarence; 5. Sidney; 6. Mildred; 7. Charlotte;
(437-5) 2. Josiah, Jr, (1866-1939); (Family records on Pages 274-275;)
3. Ursula, (1869-1914) M- Jerry Earley; N-C;
4. Julia, (1871-1883);
5. Charlotte Folkhard, (1873-1931); M-1895- John M. Milton;
FAMILY; 1. John Milton;
6. Elmira Pinkham, (1876-1951); M-1st-1899- Ed Wilson;
M-2nd-1919- Thomas McGrath; N-C;
(438-5) 7. Luther LaForest, (1879-1944);(Family records on Page 275);
8. C. Edna, (1881-19190; M-1901- Ed Addison; N-C;

(249-5) ARISTIDES, (1826-1903); Son of John, (211-5); Born in Maine, he removed to Aurora, Indiana in 1838, with his family and grandfather; M-1851- Mary McKitrick, (1834-1911);

FAMILY;

(Family continued on Page 260).

(249-5), CONTINUED;

FAMILY;

(279-5) 1. Almond Survetus, (1852-); M-1873-Emma Snowdon, (1854-):
FAMILY: 1. William Clifton, (306-5); (1874-1937). M-1895-
Laura Arnold, (1874-);
FAMILY; 1. Mary Elden, (1896-): M- ? ;
and who lived at Sigourney, Iowa;

(280-5) 2. Clarence Benjamin, (1859-); M-1886- Mary Ann Hisey;
FAMILY; 1. Alice, (1903-

(251-5) SYLVANUS COBB, (1830-1875); Son of John, (211-5); M-1858- Emily E. Burton, (1835-1911);

FAMILY;

(281-5) 1. Clarence Sumner, (1859-);
2. Mary Sybil, (1861-); M- O. C. Dragna; 3-C;
(282-5) 3. Charles Nelson, (1884-); M- Emma Reed;
4. Philema, (1867-); M- Rev. William S. Bovard; 3-C;
5. Alice Emily, (1869-);
6. Sarah E., (1874- DY);

(NOTE; Above records are incomplete; nothing further available).

(252-%0 FRANCIS H. (PROF.); (1833-1906); Son of John, (211-5); Born in Maine; removed with his father and mother, also grandfather, in 1837 to Aurora, Indiana: (An account of this trip will be found in Chapter V, Inidana section, also of Prof. Tufts career as an educator) M-1861- Angie Howe, (1835-1913); sister of Maggie Howe who married Prof. Tufts brother, Charles M.;

FAMILY;

* (283-5) 1. Francis Leo, (DR.), (1871-1909); M-1905- Alice Hamilton Barri;
(NOTE; An interesting account of his career will be found in the New York City section of Chapter XII).

2. Mary Estelle, (1876-); M-1902- Daniel J. Moran;(1871-1954)

FAMILY;

1. Francis Daniel, (1903-); M-1929- Marie Sproul;

FAMILY;

1. Patricia, (1931-
2. Kay, (1935-

2. Phillip Howe, (1905-1919);
3. Joseph Mahr, (1906-); M-1926- Mae Weatherholz;

FAMILY;

1. Joseph, (1930-);
2. Ellen, (1932-);

(Family continued on Page 261).

* (NOTE; (Dr. Francis Leo and Alice Barri Tufts had only one son, JOHN, (1907-1915), who died when but eight years of age: Dr. Francis Leo was killed in an accident in New York City, and a most brilliant career was ended.)

INDIANA TUFTS FAMILIES

AURORA; On the preceding pages of 254- 255- 259- 260, also the following pages of 261- 266- and 267 you will find Tufts Family records, descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), (Also see page 247-A concerning our Ohio families, all descendants of Rev. Francis Tufts).

AURORA;

John Tufts, (158-5) came to Aurora, Indiana, with his family, in 1837, his sons John Jr., Servetus, also their descendants, Aristides, John Parker, Sylvanus Cobb, Prof. Francis, Henry D., and Charles M.

Many still reside at Aurora, also Ashland, Ky; Portsmouth, Norwood and Cincinnati, Ohio.

(NOTE; See Indiana section of Chapter V for various accounts of our Indiana Cousins).

3. Charles, (1941-
4. Margaret, (1946-

4. Mary Estelle, (1906- M-1929- Earl Rivard;
FAMILY;
1. Bernard, (1930-
2. Paul, (1948-

(5. Daniel, (1909- M- Lucille Johnson;
TWINS (FAMILY;
(1. Ann, (1948-

(6. Stephen, (1909- M-1937- Adelaide Bowden;
FAMILY;
1. Michael, (1939-
2. Jon, (1946-

(253-5) HENRY D. (1838-1919): Son of John, (211-5): M-1860- Sarah E. Cole (1839-1910);

FAMILY:
1. Flora, (1861-): M-1881- George C. Miller;
2. Lizzie M. (1865-): M-1886- Hugh G. Pate; 2-C
(284-5) 3. Walter Sherman, (1869-); (Family records on Pages 266-67;
4. John, (1871-1875);
(285-5) 5. Elmer G., (1873-1908); No further records;
6. Lura A., (1875-); M-1898- George S. Kerr; (DEC);
FAMILY; 1. Russell, (1900-
2. Velma Lucille, (1903-
3. Lloyd Hugh, (1905-
4. Elizabeth, (1908-

(254-5) CHARLES M., (1842-1888); Son of John, (211-5); M-1865- Maggie Howe;(1842-) Sister of Angie Howe who married Prof. Francis H. Tufts; They were married at Maineville, Ohio.;

FAMILY;
1. Maud K., (1886-1887);
(286-5) 2. Edwin G., (1867-); M-1892- Miriam Johnson; No-C
(287-5) 3. Arthur D.,(1870-1954); DNM;
(288-5) 4. William L. (1875-); M-1894- Amanda Johnson;
FAMILY; 1. Vernie, (1895- M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. James,
2. Jerry,
3. William,
4. Roswell,
2. Ella Mae, (1899- M- ? Storer;
(289-5) 5. Guy B., (1877-); (Family records on Page 267);

(255-5) ELIAB L., (1834-1904); Eldest son of Benjamin, Jr, (208-5); Born in Maineville, Ohio; M-1855- Caroline E. Witham; (1832-1900); An interesting account of his career, and wanderings, will be found in Chapter V—Ohio section;

FAMILY;

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 262).

(255-5) CONTINUED; FAMILY;

(290-5) 1. Alfred A. (1856-1933); (Family records on Page 267);
2. Martha Ellen, (1858-1942); M-1876- James B. Mulford; - ✓
FAMILY; 1. Charles Dudley,(1879-1960);(1841-1922)
2. Mary Elsie, (1880-);
3. Edward M. (1859- DY);
(291-5) 4. George Thomas, (1866-1893); No further records;
(292-5) 5. William E. (1877-1904); " " "

(256-5) BENJAMIN FRANCIS, (FRANK), (1841-1919); Son of Benjamin, Jr, (208-5) Born in Maineville, Ohio; lived and farmed there almost his entire life; Compiled hundreds of pages of Tufts genealogy, very valuable in this research; M-1869- Isabella (BELL) Hill; (1846-1918);
FAMILY;
1. Mary M. (1869-1953); M-1896- Jerrie D. Payne;(1865-1921)
FAMILY; 1. Ruth,
2. Martha, M- Dr. Hutchinson;
3. Charles,
(293-5) 2. Charles H. (1871-1953); M- Ella Fulton;
FAMILY; 1. Fulton,
2. Virginia,

(257-5) CHARLES W.(DR.), (1855-); Son of Benjamin, Jr, (208-5); M-1888- Sadie E. Wiltsee, (1860-);
FAMILY;
1. Gladys, (1891-1910); M- Frederick W. Diebel; (1883-);
FAMILY; 1. Fred, (1916-
2. Charles, (1924-
2. Helen, (1894-1910);
(294-5) 3. Wiltsee, (1900-); (SEE NOTE BELOW);

Dr. Tufts practiced medicine at Maineville, Ohio, at one time, later opening an office at Hartwell, Ohio, (Suburb of Cincinnati: We have heard that descendants are now living in the west.

NOTE; Thru our cousin, Julia (Bishop) Colemen, we learned that---
Wiltsee, (294-5); M- Mildred Egbert in 1906-
FAMILY; 1. Nancy, (1934-
2. Thomas, (1939-
3. Jerry Lee, (1943-
(Information supplied shortly before Mrs. Coleman's death in 1959).

(258-5) GEORGE LEWIS, (REV.), (1858-); Son of Benjamin, Jr, (208-5); Born at Maineville, Ohio, he was licensed to preach at the age of 13; M-1887- Belle Porter, (1855-); In Chapter V you will find an interesting account of Rev. Lew's career; The Author remembers him preaching at the Maineville Methodist church many years ago;
FAMILY;

(Continued on Page 263).

(258-5) CONTINUED;

FAMILY;

(295-5) 1. Warren Porter, (PROF.), (1890-); Prof. Tufts connection with the University of California as Professor of Pomology has been outstanding; A true story of his career and accomplishments is recorded in Chapter VII, California section; M-1915- Matilda Humason;

FAMILY;

(317-5) 1. Warren George, Jr, (1917-); M- ? ;
2. Margaret Louise, (1920-); M- ? ;

(NOTE; Sorry we do not have more concerning Prof. Tufts family);

(260-5) MITCHELL M., (1852-1927); Son of Moses, (209-5); Born in Maineville, Ohio; Lived on, and farmed the old place all of his active life; M- Lucinda (LOU) McCormick in 1878- (1859-1936); In the old brick house, his father built, he and Lou operated for many years the only hotel and rooming house in Maineville; The Author has picked strawberries, blackberries, apples, etc many times on their farm. A little story concerning Aunt. Jane Tufts, (Mitchells mother) will be found in Chapter V, Maineville section;

FAMILY;

(296-5) 1. Clarence M., (1875-1956); M- Magdalena (LENA) Englert, (1882-); of Foster, Ohio; Clarence was connected with the Pennsylvania R.R. for many years, and stationed at Loveland, Ohio;

FAMILY;

(218-5) 1. Edward, (1911-); M-1941- Betty McDowell; N-C;
(297-5) 2. Harry, (1884- DEC); M-1905- Julia Clark; 1-D;
(296-5) 3. Earl, (1889-1916); M-1912- Carrie Greely; N-C;
(299-5) 4. Howard, (1893- DEC); M-1913- Julia B. Durig; 2-C;

FAMILY; 1. Esther; 2. Evelyn who M- Rhodehomel Brothers;

(NOTE; The Widows of both Earl and Howard live in Maineville---the only Tufts families living there at present.)

(261-5) OSCAR BAKER, (1852-1934); Son of Seth G., (210-5); M- Martha (Mattie) McCune, (1853-1915); (NOTE; Accounts of Oscar and Mattie's family, and descendants, will be found in the Maineville and Loveland sections of Chapter V--also Florida section of Chapter VIII);

FAMILY;

1. Arthur, (1880-1884);
(300-5) 2. Seth Guy, (1883-); (Family records on Page 268);
3. Emma E., (1885-); M-1907- Harry W. Ertel;
(1884-1957); Lived at New Smyrna Beach, Florida;

FAMILY;

1. Arthur L., (1908-1950);
2. Virginia E., (1912-); M-1935- Henry F Johnson;

FAMILY; 1. Harry L., (1937- M-2nd-1943- Harry D. Bradford;

(261-5), family continued on Page 264).

3. Wilford L., (1914-); M-1939-
Viola M. Anderson;
FAMILY; 1. Elizabeth A. (1942-
2. Janice M., ,(1945-
3. Larry W., (1951-
4. Miriam T., (1917-);
4. Albert S., (1887-); (Family records on Page 268);
5. Mabel L., (1889-); M-1911-Harry T.Mider,(1882-1940
FAMILY;
1. Mary L., (1813- M-1939- Howard M. Head, (1916-
FAMILY; 1. Rosemary, (1940-
2. Juduth E.,(1943-
3. Stephen T.,(1945-
4. Lawrence M., (1952-
2. Edward L.,(1914- M-1936- Joanna Timmons;
FAMILY; 1. Jeannie, (1940-
2. Gerald E., (1944-
3. Joanna T.,(1916- M-1936- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Jeannie M., (1940-
2. Gerald E., (1944-
4. Ruth A., (1919-
6. Lida M., (1890-);M-1916- Arthur G. Siegle, (1889-1936);
FAMILY;
1. Rosemary, (1920- M-1945- Russell D. Perry;
FAMILY; 1. Roger D., (1949-
2. Russel K., (1954-
2. Elaine S.,(1921- M-1941- Louis J. Gruber;
FAMILY; 1. Kathleen, (1946-
2. Diann L., (1951-
7. Gordon, (192-1895);
(302-5) 8. Lawrence S., (1893-); M- Esther Driscoll;
FAMILY; 1. Marilyn; M- Robert Schildmeyer;
FAMILY; 1. Larry, (1958-
9. Bessie K., (1897-); M-1920- George E. Nicholson,(DEC)
FAMILY;
1. Beverly B., (1921- M-1941- Vincent Masserang;
FAMILY; 1. David Z., (1942-
2. James F., (1943-
2. Betty L., (1923- M-1949- Benjamin F. Key;
FAMILY; 1. John E., (1950-
2. Kathleen L., (1952-
3. Carlton D., (1953-
3. Marjorie M., (1925- M-1944- Edwin L. Abercrombie;
FAMILY; 1. Richard A. (1951-
2. Peggy S., (1954-

(NOTE; Quite a remarkable family).

(262-5) EBEN PARKER, (1836-1904); Son of Eben Thomas, (213-5); M-1858-
Martha Carson, (1842-1932);

FAMILY;

1. Phoebe Ellen, (1860-1952;
2. George Parker, (1862-1865);
3. Cora Bell, (1867-1953);
4. Prudy Elizabeth, (1869-);

(FAMILY CONTINUED ON PAGE 265).

(262-5) CONTINUED; 5. Anna Leona, (1871-);
(303-5) 6. George Ernest, (1873-);
7. Bertha Lou, (1876-); M-1902- Robert Barham; (DEC) Bertha Lou, in 1899, visited the Author's family at Maineville, Ohio; This was at Christmas time, and when she was attending Art School at Cincinnati. Thru her cooperation, and family records, we were able to establish the identity of our grandparents, and connection with our common ancester, Peter Tufts, (1);

FAMILY;

1. Robert Henry, Jr, (1903-
2. Gerald Jay, (1905-
3. Nelle Martha, (1907-
4. Earl Ernest, (1913-

Bertha Lou (Tufts) Barham, at present, is living with her sons in Tennesse;

8. Clarence Jay, (1878- DY);
9. Gracie, (1883-);
10. Freddie A. (1880- DY);

(265-5) JOHN WILLIAM, (1854-1935); Son of John Franklin, (214-5), and Melvina J. Harvey; Born at Rossburg, (5 miles east of Maineville, Ohio) M-1878- Emma Florence Tufts, (1856-1943); He was a jeweler and watchmaker at Maineville until 1904, then Loveland, Ohio until his death; (Further accounts in Chapter V.) The above are the Author's father and mother;

FAMILY;

1. Grace Ada, (1879-); M-1925- John Moore, (1879-1937); N-C;
2. Georgie, (1881-1883);
(266-5) 3. Jay Franklin, (1885-); (The Author); M-1912- Ora L. Anderson of Conneaut, Ohio; (See Maineville section, Chapter V);

FAMILY;

1. Jane Elizabeth, (1913-); M-1937- Robert V. * Corning of East Cleveland, Ohio. No issue;

*(Bob Corning is an executive with the General Electric Company, Lamp division, Nela Park, East Cleveland, Ohio.);

(273-5) ALBERT CLIFFORD, (1864-1904); Son of Nathaniel, (222-5), and Mary J. (Fitz) Tufts; M- Mary Cotton, (1870-1952);

FAMILY;

(540-5) 1. Nathan, (1897-); M-1920- Dorothy Day, (1899-); (FAMILY RECORDS ON PAGE 277); Nathan and Dorothy Tufts are co-publishers in this book project.

(NOTE; An interesting story concerning Nathan of Greenfield, Mass will be found in the Greenfield section of Chapter III.)

(274-5) ELMER ELLSWORTH, (1861-1945); Son of Orren and Zilpa (Ayer) Tufts; (232-5); M-1st-1882- Nettie B. Vose, (1861-1911); M-2nd-1917- Alice Fuller Look, who died in 1951;

FAMILY;

1. Florence, (1883-1885);
2. Glen, (1889-1891);
(304-5) 3. Elmer Emmons, (1891-1962); (Family records on Page 268);
(305-5) 4. Orren, (1892-); M-1917- Eunice Carter, (1895-);

FAMILY;

1. Arlene,
2. Edith,

5. Dana Vose, (1895-1953); M- ? ; Resided at Westfield, Maine;
6. Erma Estelle, (1903-);

(NOTE; Records incomplete);

(276-5) FRANK SEWARD, (1877-1947); Son of Orren, (232-5); M-1907- Elsie Nutting;

FAMILY;

1. Velma, (1908-); M-1939- Howard Burdwood; N-C;
2. Christine, (1920-); M-1942- Dr. Robert L. Taylor, (1917- (Residence, Dayton, Ohio.)

FAMILY;

1. Frances, (1944-
2. Marc T., (1948-
3. Seth B., (1952-
4. Robin L., (1954-

(277-5) DE WITT CLINTON, (1852-1919); Son of Warren, (240-5); M-1882- Mary Isabel Campbell, (1857-1943);

FAMILY;

(433-5) 1. Jay Warren, (1884-1919); Records not available;
2. Eulia, (1886-); M- Archer Mitchell;
(434-5) 3. De Witte Clinton, Jr (1888-); (Family records on Page 274);
4. Anna Bell, (1889-); DNM;
5. Audrey, (1891-);
6. Colon Campbell, (1893-1922); Records not available;
7. Martha, ( ); " " "
8. William, (1897-1897);
(435-5) 9. Henry Clay, (1899-); (Family records on Page 274);
10. Jane, ( ); M- ? Lindeman;

(284-5) WALTER SHERMAN, (1869-); Son of Henry D., (253-5); M-1890- Minnie B. Turner, (1870-);

FAMILY;

(307-5) 1. Frank L., (1899-); M-1st-1921- Anna McIntire;

FAMILY; M-2nd-1936- Leona Stone King;

1. Frank H., (1923-); M- Jeanette Stegemiller;

FAMILY; 1. Mary Ann,
2. Charles Douglas,
3. David Wayne,

(Family continued on Page 267).

2. Robert, (1928-); M- Marilyn Long;
FAMILY;
1. Cynthia Ann,
2. Kevin Robert,
3. Jack, (1930-); M- Mildred Floyd;
FAMILY;
1. Sheila Ann,
2. Steven Lee,
2. Glen D., (1904-); M-1928- Evelyn McGrannahan;
FAMILY;
1. Mary Ellen, (1930-); NM;
(Glen and his family are residents of Norwood, Ohio);

(289-5) GUY B., (1877-); Son of Charles M., (254-5); M-1st-1907- Alice Gearhart; M-2nd-1916- Ida Cook; Guy has always lived on the old family farm on "TUFTS RIDGE"; Besides farming with his brothers, has had a number of projects in, and around Aurora, Indiana;
FAMILY;
(309-5) 1. Harris K., (1910-); DNM;
(310-5) 2. Joe, (1916-); M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Joe,
(NOTE; Harris K. Tufts was the first of the Aurora, Ind families to be contacted, (Reported in the Aurora section of Chapter V.) His family are also descendants of the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5)--the Authors great-great-grandfather).

(290-5) ALFRED A., (1856-1933); Son of Eliab L., (255-5); M-1877- Elizabeth Jane Greely, (1856-1940); Removed to Elden, Iowa;
FAMILY;
(311-5) 1. Warren R., (1877-1952); M- Elizabeth Ritchie; N-C;
(312-5) 2. Arthur E., (1879-1959); M- ? ; No issue;
3. Ada B., (1880-); M- ? Weist; 3-C;
4. Carrie M., (1882-1953); M- Martin Johnson; 6-C;
(313-5) 5. Roy E., (1885-); M- ? ; 2-Daughters;
(314-5) 6. Ray H., (1890-); DNM;
(315-5) 7. Clarence Seth, (1896-); M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Robert Alfred, ( );
8. Ernest Lloyd, (1900-1936); M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Donald, ( ); M- ? ; 2-Sons;
2. Robert, ( ); M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Michel,

(NOTE; Much of the above was supplied by Arthur E. Tufts, (312-5), of Elden, Iowa before his death in 1959; Other sources from the GREELEY FAMILY HISTORY---very incomplete, but the best available.)

(300-5) SETH GUY, (1883-); Son of Oscar Baker, (261-5), and Martha (McCune) Tufts; M-1907- Margie Sorrell, (1888-);
FAMILY;
1. Martha E., (1908-);
(319-5) 2. John Oscar, (Jack), (1912-); (Records on this page);
(NOTE; Seth and Margie are now residing at Loveland, Ohio).

(301-5) ALBERT S., (1887-); Son of Oscar Baker, (261-5); M-1911-Bessie Skinner;
FAMILY;
1. Hazel, (1913-); M-1929- Morris E. Apgar;
FAMILY;
1. Joan, (1931-); M-1949- John J. Hunter; (1928-
FAMILY; 1. John R., (1949-
2. Judy, (1951-
3. Joni, (1953-
4. James M., (1954-
5. Gerold E., (1955-
(322-5) 2. Karl Edward, (1915-); M-1st-1941- Norma J. Glithers;
M-2nd-1947- Mable M. Tarbett, (1919-
FIRST FAMILY;
1. Karl E., (1947-
2. Lois, (1949-
SECOND FAMILY; CHILDREN OF MABEL TARBETT;
1. Leeward D., (1939-
2. Morris A., (1941-
TWINS (3. Karen V., (1944-
(4. Sharen V., (1944-
(Last three legally adopted by Karl E. Tufts in 1955).

(304-5) ELMER EMMONS, (1891-1962); Son of Elmer Elsworth, (274-5); M-1922- Florence McClatchey; Residence, Attleboro, Mass. (See Chapter XII);
FAMILY;
1. Elmer, 3rd;

(319-5) JOHN OSCAR, (JACK), (1912-); Son of Seth G., and Margie (Sorrell) Tufts; M-1937- Fay Tabor, (1913-);
FAMILY;
(320-5) 1. Wayne Seth, (1941-);
(321-5) 2. Robert, (1946-);

(NOTE; See Loveland, Ohio section, Chapter V, for activities of Jack Tufts and his Uncle Lawrence.)

(323-5) AMOS, (1787-); Son of Amos, (135-5); M-1822- Abigail Tapley;
FAMILY;
(330-5) 1. EDWIN, (1823-1887); M-1st- Mary Johnson; 2nd- Mary Hutchins;
2. Abby, ( );
3. Caroline, ( );
4. Francis, (DY);

(No further records available);

(324-5) JOSEPH F., (1790-); Son of Amos, (135-5); M-1815- Hannah Whitney;

FAMILY;

(331-5) 1. James B., (1817-);
(332-5) 2. Joseph F., (1819-);
(333-5) 3. Henry, (1822-);
(334-5) 4. George F., (1825-); M- Sarah Coburn, (1825-);

FAMILY;

1. Hannah, (1857-
2. Helen Parker, (1860-
3. Alice, (1870- M-Rev. Charles R. Brown;

(335-5) 5. Alfred. (1829-); M-1859- Sarah Jones, (1835-

FAMILY;

(336-5) 1. Alfred Otis, (1860-

(325-5) NATHAN ADAMS, (1799-1873); Son of Amos, (135-5); M- Mary Lamson, (1801-1878)

FAMILY;

1. Hannah,L., ( ); M- N.P.B. Curtis;

(337-5) 2. Henry, (1831-);

(No further records available).

(327-5) WILLIAM, (1802-1862); Son of Amos, (135-5); He was Secy of the Massachusetts Mutual Life Insurance Co; M-1827- Elizabeth B. Kendall;

FAMILY;

(338-5) 1. William Clark, (1829-);
2. Hellen E., ( ); M- Charles T. Crocker;
3. Emma, (1848-); M- James Adams, Jr;
(339-5) 4. James A. Jr, ( );

(No further data on this family).

(328-5) SAMUEL F., (1804-); Son of Amos, (135-5); M-1827- Fedelia Harrington:

FAMILY;

(340-5) 1. Samuel, (1828-);
(341-5) 2. Charles O., (1831-); M- Mary Chapman;

FAMILY;

(342-5) 1. Percy Harrington, (1870-1939);

(NOTE; Percy Harrington Tufts connection with Harvard University over a period of many years is an interesting one; recounted in Chapter III.)

(329-5) EDWARD, (1806-1875); Son of Amos, (135-5); M- Rebecca Maguire:

FAMILY;
1. George Edward, (1829-1832);
2. Frances Elizabeth, (1831-1832);
3. George 2nd, ( );
(Records incomplete).

(343-5) HENRY, (1804-1879); Son of Josiah, (160-5); M- ? ; Henry moved his family to Blanchester, Ohio (15 miles east of Maineville); It wasn't until contacting his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Pearl (Tufts) Magill that we had any records at all.

FAMILY;
1. William, ( ); M- Lucinda Stevens Hall;
(344-5) 2. Josiah, (1838-); M- Mary ? ; Little is known of Josiah Tufts, except from a censes of Jasper County, Iowa of 1870;

FAMILY;
1. Harvey, (1869-1928); M-1891- Anna Adair; Returned to Blanchester.

Family;
1. Pearl, (1892- M- Given Miller; 2nd to Hugh E. Magill;

FAMILY;
1. Lewis, (1911-
2. Harold, (1913-
3. Mildred, (1917-
4. Robert, (1926-
5. Anna, (1929-

2. Mearl, (1895- M- Claud Johnson:
3. Lucille, (1898- M- Clive Dowler;
4. Howard, (1906- M- ? ;

2. Maggie,
3. Myrtle,
4. Ella,
3. John, ( );
4. Frank, ( );
5. Robert, ( );

(395-5) STEPHEN, (1779-1826); Son of Stephen, (131-5); M- Lucy Frost, (1782-1861);

FAMILY;
1. John, (1799-);
2. Otis, (1802- DY);
3. Otis 2nd, (1804-);
4. Lucy, (1806-); M- Charles Simonds;
5. Stephen, (1808- DY);
6. Sally, (1811- DY);
7. Sarah, (1814-)
8. Eliza, (1817-);
9. Stephen 2nd, (1820-);
10. Hannah, (1823-); M- Luther White;

(Sorry we were unable to obtain further records on the above family).

(398-5) ASA ALFORD, (DR.), (1798-1834); Son of Asa, (140-5), and Martha Mason (Harris) Tufts; M-1820- Hannah Phillips Gilman, (1800-1869); (In the New Hampshire section of Chapter XII are accounts of Dr. Asa A. Tufts); FAMILY;

(427-5) 1. Charles Augustus, (1821-1899); (Family records on Page 273);
(428-5) 2. John Wheeler, (DR.) (1825-1908); M-1st- Harriet Stodder, (1831-1899); M- 2nd- Alice Cushing; Records are very indefinite; FAMILY; One son, Harry, who married; (Full account of Dr. Tufts' musical career will be found in Chapter XV ;
3. Caroline, ( ); M- Nathaniel Hill;
4. Ellen Foster ( ); DNM;
(NOTE; Dr. Asa Alford Tufts was very active in gathering Tufts Family data);

(403-5) JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, (1840-1902); Son of Survetus, (212-5) and Emily Dudley Tufts; M-1861- Susan Shaw Cook, (1842-1912); (NOTE; See Los Angeles section of Chapter VII concerning the career of J.Q.A.T., and family); FAMILY;

1. Anna Dudley, (1862-1909); M- Fred Lyon; FAMILY; L. Percy T.,
2. Emily Flora, (1864-1907); M- Alonzo Beecher Cass; FAMILY;
1. Frank, ( ); M- ? ; FAMILY; 1.Darlene 2. Tom;
2. Phil, (1887-); M- Murial Dragno, (1887- FAMILY; 1. Mary Emily, (1913-1948);
3. Louis (1889-); M- Vir Noorse; FAMILY;1.Antoinette,2.Theresa,3. Vir;
4. Donald, (1892-); M- Leona Wayte; FAMILY; 1. Margery,
2. Donald,
3. Wilson,
5. Quincy, (1894-); M- Marjorie Stewart; FAMILY; 1. Martha Ann, (1922- M-C. A. Bragg;
2. Nancy, (1928- M-Frank Foellmer;
6. Harold P., (1898-); M-Velma D. Gates; FAMILY; 1. Don, 2. Harold, 3. Quincy,4.Velma;
7. Emily Flora, (1901-); M-Ralph Sanson, (1897-1953) FAMILY; 1. Ralph C., (1935-
8. Alonzo B., (1906-); M-Elizabeth Doyle; FAMILY; 1. Timothy,2.Linda,3.Nicholas,4.Julie,
5. Liza,

(406-5) 3. Edward Benjamin, (1866-); M- Edythe Griffin; FAMILY; 1. Marjorie,( ): M- Arthur Trowbridge;
(407-5) 4. John Quincy, Jr, (1869-1908); M- Elizabeth Carroll; FAMILY; 1. Kathleen, ( ); DNM;
2. Carroll ( );
3. John Quincy, 3rd, (M-Elizabeth Hills;
(408-5) 4. Theodore ( ) M- Bell Remelli; FAMILY; 1. Marjorie (M-Everette Waybright; FAMILY; 1. Timothy;
2. Valerie, (M- Arnold Moody; FAMILY; 1. Jonna J.,
5. Eva Sophia, ( ); M-Thomas Alex Sanson;

(Family continued on Page 272).

FAMILY;
1. Dorothy, (1895-1898);
2. Thomas, (1897-); M- Kathleen Dagg;

(409-5) 6. William Allison, (1872-1910); (Family records on this page);
7. Maud Susan, (1874-); M- Robert N. Frick;
FAMILY; 1. Madeline, (1905- M- Daniel Allen;
TWINS (8. Martha Washington, (1876-1946); M- ___?___;
(9. George Washington, (1876- DY);
(410-5) 10. Carl Reed, (1878-); (Family records on this page);
(411-5) 11. Roy Marshall, (1885-); M- Helen Newsome;
FAMILY; 1. Patricia; M- William Kellog;

(404-5) BENJAMIN F., (1847-); Son of Servetus, (212-5); M- Ella Rider of Wilton;
FAMILY;
1. Frank S. (1871-1950); (Records on additional pages after 277);
2. Benjamin Q. (1876-1939); (" " " " " ");
3. Arthur M., ( );
(555-5) 4. John R., (1883-); (Records on Page 277);
5. Charles, ( );
6. Grace, ( ); M- ___?___ Richardson;
7. Helen, ( ); M- ___?___ McNiel;
8. Clara, ( ); M- James Norton;
9. Harry, ( );
(Sorry, no more records have been made available).

(409-5) WILLIAM ALLISON, (1872-1910); Son of John Quincy Adams, (403-5);
FAMILY; M- Anna P. Mitchell, (-1956);
1. Susan, (1912-); M- Walter Hubner;
FAMILY;
1. Mary A., (1947-
2. Martha S., (1948-
(412-5) 2. William, (1916-); (Family records on Page 273);
(413-5) 3. Edward, ( ); M- Margaret McCutchen;
FAMILY;
1. Margaret, (1951-
2. Mark, (1955-.

(410-5) CARL REED, (1878-); Son of John Quincy Adams, (403-5); M- Mabel ___?___;
FAMILY;
(414-5) 1. Carl Reed, Jr, M- Chelby Vaughan;
(415-5) 2. Vaughan, M- Elizabeth Hansen;
FAMILY;
1. Vaughan, (1948-
2. Karrie, (1951-
3. Mabel Claire, (1907-); M- James Goode;
FAMILY;
1. Priscilla, (1929-

****

(NOTE: Left out at top of page);
7. Maud Susan, 2. Barbara, ( ); M- Fenton Barrett;
3. Ann, ( ); M- John M. Keller;

(412-5) WILLIAM, (1916-); Son of William Allison, (409-5)
FAMILY; M- Ellen Welch;
1. Judith E., (1946-
2. John E., (1950-
3. James E., (1955-

(427-5) CHARLES AUGUSTUS, (1821-1899); Son of Dr. Asa Alford, (398-5);
M- Anna Blanchard Souther;

FAMILY;
(429-5) 1. George Blanchard, (1848-1939); (Family records on this page);
2. Arthur Gilman, (1851-1911); M- Lilly F. Cameron; N-C;
3. Edith Souther, (DR.) (1862-1935); DNM; (See story of her career in the Wellesley section of Chapter III);

(429-5) GEORGE BLANCHARD, (1849-1939); Son of Charles Augustus, (427-5), and Anne Blanchard (Souther)Tufts; M- Honora Cotter, (1853-1934);

FAMILY;
(430-5) 1. John Foster, (1878-1945) (Family records on this page);
(431-5) 2. Charles Gilman, (1880-); " " " " ");
3. Anne Blanchard, ( ); (an account of her career will be found in the New York City Section of Chapter XII);
4. George Henry, (1889-); DNM;
5. Francis Cotter, (1890-1891);

(431-5) CHARLES GILMAN, (1880-); Son of George Blanchard, (429-5);
M- Mary Lawrence Turnbull;

FAMILY;

1. Lawrence, (1907-1954);
(There were other children, but no further records have been made available);

(430-5) JOHN FOSTER, (1878-1945); Son of George Blanchard, (429-5);
(THIS SHOULD BE ABOVE (431-5) M- Clara Gould;

FAMILY;

(432-5) 1. John Souther, (1905-); M- Helen Everett;

FAMILY; Two Daughters;

****

(434-5) DE WITT CLINTON, (1888-); Son of DeWitte Clinton, Sr, and Mary Isabella (Campbell) Tufts; M- Marvel Hoffman;

FAMILY;

1. Joan, T., ( );
2. Roy Horace, ( ); (Records on this page); (436-5)
3. Paul, ( );
4. LaRene, ( );

(435-5) HENRY CLAY, (1899-); Son of De Witt Clinton, (277-5); M- Ann ? ;

FAMILY;

1. De Witt Clinton, 3rd, ( );
2. Marianne, ( ); M- ? Vogt;

(436-5) ROY HORACE, ( ); Son of De Witt Clinton, Jr, (434-5); M-Virginia ?;

FAMILY;

1. David, ( );
2. Marvel Lou, ( );

(437-5) JOSIAH, JR, (1866-1939); Son of Josiah, Sr, (245-5) and Charlotte Letitia (Spriggs) Tufts; M-1895- Mary Jane Collette, (1877-1913);

FAMILY;

(439-5) 1. Josiah Charles, 3rd, (1896-1955); M-1920- Edith Faulkner; (in England) M-2nd- Ethel A. Cuthbertson; M-3rd-1924 to Francis C. Lee;

FAMILY;

(449-5) 1. Raymond Charles, (1920- M-1945- Josephine Frances Van Voorhees, (1921-

FAMILY;

1. Roger Charles, (1945-
2. Craig Raymond, (1949-

(NOTE; Raymond and Josephine Tufts---besides being Co-Publishers of this book--- at a time when the Author was physically handicapped, helped in expediting work with the publisher, in Portland, Oreg; We will be forever grateful to them for their kindness).

2. Bessie L. (1921- M- Edward P. Beuker;

FAMILY;

1. Sandra, (1956,

3. Francis C. (1943-1956);

2. Mary Lucille, (1898-); M-1920- William G. Pierson;

FAMILY;

1. Royce, (1935-
2. Jane E., (1938-

3. Maude, (1900-); M-1919- Ivan Evans Harris, (1899-

FAMILY;

1. Ivan B. (1923- M-1955- Inez Gibb, (1925-
2. Joyce, H., (1925- M-1946- Donald L. Porter, (1925-

FAMILY;

1. Donald C., (1947-
2. Logan C., (1949-
3. Shanon, (1951-

(FAMILY CONTINUED ON PAGE 275);

(437-5) CONTINUED;

4. Afton, (1954-
5. Charmaine, (1956-

3. Garth M., (1927- M- Betty Lou Peterson, (1932-
FAMILY;
1. Renee H., (1953-
2. Dianne H., (1954-

4. Jane N., (1929- M-1953- Frank C. Wynder, (1926-
FAMILY;
1. Michelle N., (1955-

5. Gary LeRoy, (1941-

4. Charlotte, (1903-1937);
(440-5) 5. Ralph M., (1906-); (Family records on this page);
(441-5) 6. Philemon LeRoy, (1908-1941); (Family records on Page 276);
(442-5) 7. Lewis LeRoy, (1911-); " " " " ");
(443-5) 8. Clarence John, (1913-); " " " " ");

(438-5) LUTHER LAFOREST, (1879-1944); Son of Josiah, 245-5); M-1st-1901- Susan Amy Stock, (1882-1911); M-2nd- Elsie Criddle Lyon; (-1958)
FAMILY;
(444-5) 1. LaForest Josiah, (1902-); M-1st-1922- Pearl Croney;
M-1951- 2nd- Gertrude Enfield;
FAMily;
1. Dana N., (1928-
(445-5) 2. Richard Louis, (1905-); M-1930- Ellen Dalquist;
(446-5) 3. Leland George, (1907-); (Family records on Page 276);
4. Lola Amy, (1909-); M-1930- Asael W. Price, (1904-
FAMILY;
1. Larry Lee, (1931- M-1959- Connie Jean Strouse;
FAMILY; 1. Heidi, (1959-; 2. Jill, (1961-
2. Conrad LeClair, (1939- M-1962-Jo Ellen Webb Hobbs;

3. Lyndon Richard, (1943-
5. May C. (1912-); M-1932-Mercer J. Greenwood, (1913-
FAMILY;
1. Fae T., (1933- M-Garth M. Huggard;
FAMILY;
1. Randy E., (1951-
2. Marcia, (1958-
3. Cheryl, (1960-
4. Craig L. (1961-
2. J. Reid, (1936-
6. Edna Elsie, (1918-); M-1939-Herbert R. Thomas, (1913-
FAMILY;
1. Allan R., (1940-
2. Linda T., (1943-
3. Richard D., (1947-

(440-5) RALPH M., (1906-); Son of Josiah, 2nd, (437-5); M-Sylvia Browing, (1910-
FAMILY; 1. Robert LeRoy, (1928-1928);
(448-5) 2. Lewis Dale, (1930- M-1951-Gwen M. Trimble;
FAMILY; 1. Marira L., (1952-
2. Stephen C., (1954-
3. Robin M., (1956-

(FAMILY RECORDS CONTINUED ON PAGE 276);

(440-5) CONTINUED;
3. Sylvia M., (1931-); M-1949-Thomas C. Landreth, (1919-
FAMILY;
1. Lee A. (1951-
2. Lewis John, (1953-

(441-5) PHILOMEN LE ROY, (1908-1941); Son of Josiah, 2nd, (437-5); M-1929- Helen Louise Parks, (1913-
FAMILY;
1. Geraldine H., (1930-); M-1948-John Moyer, (1921-
FAMILY; 1. Sherry L., (1948-
2. Robert J., (1950-
3. James R., (1954-
2. Danna Fay, (1932-); M-1950-William E. Blair, (1926-
FAMILY; 1. Brenda L., (1950-
2. William R., (1954-
3. Kelly LeRoy (1956-
(447-5) 3. Robert M., (1934-);

(442-5) LEWIS LE ROY, (1911-); Son of Josiah 2nd, (437-5); M-1933- Margaret Ketchum Parks, (1911-
FAMILY;
(451-5) 1. Terrance R., (1934-); M-1954-Helen Crossman, (1933-
FAMILY; 1. Dianne Lee, (1955-
(452-5) 2. Ronald Lewis, (1936-);
(453-5) 3. James LeRoy, (1948-);

(443-5) CLARENCE JOHN, (1913-); Son of Josiah, 2nd, (437-5); M-1937- Florence Peterson, (1908-
FAMILY;
1. Mary Gwen, (1938-);
2. Maurine, (1940-);
(554-5) 3. Devon Clarence, (1943-);
4. Florence Ann, (1945-

(446-5) LELAND GEORGE, (1907-); Son of Luther LaForest, (438-5), and Susan Amy (Stock) Tufts; M-1937- Athaleen Bennett, (1916-
FAMILY;
(450-5) 1. Leland Wayne, (1943-);
2. Trudy, (1946-);

(NOTE; On the preceeding pages of 274-275 and 276 are records of a remarkable family, descendants of ELBRIDGE and ELMIRA TUFTS, (205-5)---started on Page 252; This family ia a very large one and descendants are now living in Utah, Oregon, Washington, California and Alberta, Canada. Many cooperated to make this family research, and family history a success.)

(540-5) NATHAN, (1897-); Son of Albert Clifford, (273-5), and Mary (Cotton) Tufts; M-1920- Dorothy W. Day, (1899-); Residence, Greenfield, Mass, where his business is also located;

FAMILY;

1. Grace W., (1922-); M- Ira B. Wheeler, (1920-
   FAMILY;
   1. Dorothy T., (1944-
   2. Ira B., Jr, (1946-
   3. Anne D., (1951-
   4. Timothy M., (1952-
   5. Mark W., (1954-
2. Mary C., (1924-); M-Alexander M. Swain, (1920-
   FAMILY;
   1. Alexander M., (1946-
   2. Jamie D., (1951-

(541-5) 3. Nathan, Jr, (1930-); M- Rosalind Gallie, (1928-
   FAMILY;
   1. Jennifer A., (1954-
   2. Grace W., (1956-

* (See Chapter III, Greenfield section, for a story concerning Nathan and Dorothy Tufts; They are also co-publishers of this book and have supplied a vast amount of data.)

(555-5) JOHN R., (1883-); Son of Benjamin F., (404-5) and Ella (Rider) Tufts; M-1903- Enga Erickson, (1881-1935);

FAMILY;

(556-5) 1. Clifford R., (1909-); (Family records on this page);
(557-5) 2. Donald Raymond, (1912-);
3. Claire Elaine, (1913-); M- ? Wycoff;
(558-5) 4. John R., Jr, (1916-);

(556-5) CLIFFORD RIDER, (1909-); Son of John R., (555-5); (ABOVE);

M-1938- Elsie Mason;

FAMILY;

1. Roberta Elizabeth, (1941-1943);
2. Jacqueline Lee, (1943-);
3. Bruce Robert, (1947-);
4. Deborah Elizabeth, (1949-);

****

(NOTE; The family, and descendants of JOHN, (5), 4th son of PETER(1), our common ancester, is by far the largest, covering 45 regular pages, besides the following pages; all late records, data etc received too late for the regular ones.)

(157-5) FRANCIS, JR, (1769-1825); Son of Rev. Francis, (130-5); Page 277-A
CONTINUED FROM PAGES 244-245;

(204-5) FRANCIS 3rd. (1807-1864); M- Mary Butterfield, (1806-1880);

FAMILY;
1. Emma M., (1864-1945); M-1884- William Caulkins;
2. William Francis, (1866-1934); M-1892- Lillian Latts;
3. Winifred Parker, (1868-1954); M-1889-Edith H. Ferson, (1878-1957);
FAMILY;
1. Mary Louise, (1901- M-1927-Bernard I.Griffith,(1903-
FAMILY;
1. Atwood,
2. Jeanie Ann,
3. David Scott,
2. Doris Edith, (1904- M-1929-Wilmer L. Pierce, (1906-
FAMILY;
1. Stanley, (1930- M-1949-Hester Selvege, (1929-
FAMILY;
1. Doris Emma, (1953-
2. Cynthia Ann, (1954-
3. Douglas David(1957-
2. Alan Joseph, (1931- M-1951-Carolyn Johnson,(1930-
FAMILY;
1. Gwendolyn M., (1954-
2. David A., (1956-
3. Martha Lois, (1932- M- James Willit, (1933-
FAMILY;
1. Jeffrey H., (1958-
2. Bruce V., (1959-

(NOTE; Above records supplied by Mrs. Doris E. Pierce of Galena, Ohio).

LEFT OUT BY ERROR ON PAGE 246;

(159-5) BENJAMIN, (1777-1849);
FAMILY;
(203-5) 4. Benjamin, 2nd, (1810-1893); (Family records on Pages 252-253);
(209-5) 5. Moses, (1813-1871); (" " " Page 253);
(210-5) 6. Seth G., (1816-1898); (" " " " 254);

ADDITIONAL RECORDS FROM PAGE 248;

(168-5) PETER. 4th, (1774-1825);
FAMILY;
(225-5) 1. PETER 5th, (1798-1855); M-1818- Susan Adams Russell;
FAMILY;
1. George Addison, (1832-1886); Formerly of Leslie, Michigan, where he is interned; M- ? ;
FAMILY; 1. Charles Wellington, (1856- M-1877- Gertrude L Clapp, (1859- ; Charles was born in Galion, Ohio; Later he was in Grand Rapids, Mich, also Supt of Schools at Sheboygan, Wis. A graduate of the University of Michigan also of Berlin and Lepsic, Germany, taking extensive Law courses.

(178-5) ASA, (1799-1836); Son of John, (138-5), and Elizabeth (Perry); M-1823- Dorothy Danforth;
FAMILY;
1. Caroline, ( );
2. William Sumner ( ); M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Oliver Bacon, ( );

(190-5) JONAS, (1798-1879); Son of Timothy, (142-5), M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Timothy, (1824-1901); M- Sophia Kingsbury;
FAMILY;
1. James A., (DR.), (1855-1938); M-1st-1878- Effie Locke;
M-2nd-1936- Ruth B. Kilbourne;
FAMILY;
1. Irving E.
2. Thedora,
3. Delmont,
4. James A. 2nd, (1891- M- ? Weinbeck;
FAMILY;
1. Ralph W., (CAPT), (1924- M- ? ;
FAMILY;
1. Timothy, (1947-
5. Helen, M- Robert Kreger;

(NOTE; We were very much disappointed in not receiving complete records of the above family, from Capt. Ralph W. Tufts.)

(197-5) THOMAS P., (1792-1853); Son of Asa, (151-5); M-Rhoda Webster, (1793-1876);
FAMILY;
(239-5) 5. Eugene Randolph, (1823-1890); M-1st-1857- Eliza Merrill
M-2nd-1858- Mary Olive Ellis;
FAMILY;
1. Charlotte, (1860-1906); M- Thedore Erickson; N-C;
2. Marie Adel, (ADA), (1862-1937); M-1891-Herman C. (Melish, (1865-1944)
FAMILY;
1. Olive May, (1896- M-Benjamin H. Ward (1895-1957);
Family;
1. Benjamin H. Jr, (1929- M-1953- Rosemary Hammer;
2. Andrew M., (1931- M-Elizabeth L (Heck);
3. Hariet Louisa, (1867-1953); M-Ervin Burrell; N-C;
4. Eugene, Jr, (1868-1925); M-Gertrude Tielan; N-C;

(196-5) (237-5) (2) WARREN, (1831-1906); Son of Isaac, (196-5); M-Catherine ? (1832-1910);
FAMILY;
1. Charles F., (1868-1905)

ADDITIONAL RECORDS FROM PAGES 252-253;

(208-5) BENJAMIN, (1810-1893);
FAMILY;

(5). PERMELIA, (1847-1920); M-1875- Dr. L. W. Bishop, (1846-1899);
FAMILY;
1. Edna, (1878-1923); DNM;
2. JULIA, (1881-1959); M- Dr. J. M. Colemen;
FAMILY;
1. Mary, (1913-
2. Jean, (1916- M- Edward Leslie;
FAMILY;
1. John C.,
2. William,
3. Thomas,
3. Waldo, (1888-1908) DNM;

FAMILY EXTENSION FROM PAGE 240;

(326-5) AMOS, 3rd, (1800-); Son of Amos, Sr, (135-5); M-1822-Abigail Tapley;
FAMILY;
(330-5) 1. Edwin, (1823-1887); M-1st-Mary Johnson; M-2nd-Mary Hutchins:
2. Abby, (1825-1902);
3. Caroline, (1828-1907).
4. Amos Francis, 4th, (1832- DY);

(404-5) BENJAMIN F. (1847-); (ADDITIONAL RECORDS FROM PAGE 272);
FAMILY;
1. FRANK S., (1871-1950); M-1901- Florence Linden Farrier, (1872-1958)
FAMILY;
1. Marion, (1907- M-1939- Earl H. Reed, (1884-
FAMILY;
1. Linda, (1942-
2. ROBERT RIDER, (DR.), (1909-1958); M-1936-Margaret L. Baker;
FAMILY;
1. Nancy, (1937- M-1958-Robert B. -
FAMILY; (Williamson);
1. Katherine T. (1961-
2. Thomas Baker, (1940-
3. Madeline, (1944-
4. Christopher, (1946-
5. Jonathan, (1952-
3. Marjorie, (1912-); M-1936-Burton C. Kilbourne:
FAMILY;
1. Karen, (1938-
2. Barbara, (1941-
3. Sally, (1944-
4. Stephen, (1948-

(ADDITIONAL RECORDS OF BENJAMIN F. (404-5) ON PAGE 277-D).

(404-5) BENJAMIN F., (1847-); FAMILY;

(1.)Benjamin Quinn, (1876-1957); M-1901- Grace Chappell, (1876-1951); FAMILY;
1. Margaret (1903-);
FAMILY;
1. Edward Churchill, (1936-
2. Carol Ann, (1939-
2. Katherine, (1906-); M-1934-Harold N. Wiese, (1904-
FAMILY;
1. David Chapnell, (1936-
2. Carol Ann, (1939-
3. Allan Charles, (1915-1948); M-1934-Mary Elizabeth Synder,- (1913-);
FAMILY;
1. Peter Allan, (1941-
2. Michael John,(1944-

LATE AND CORRECTED FAMILY RECORDS FROM PAGE 262;

(257-5) CHARLES WESLEY TUFTS, (1855-); M-1888-Sadie Elizabeth Wiltsee; FAMILY;
1. Gladys, (1891-1956); M-1915- Frederick W. Diebel, (1883-
FAMILY;
1. Frederick Duane, (1916- M-1941-Marjorie Linton,(1918-
FAMILY;
1. Susan Ellen, (1949-
2. John Frederick, (1953-
2. Charles T. (1924- M-1949-Patricia Johnson, (1925-
FAMILY;
1. Katherine Anne, (1951-
2. Charles Scott, (1953-
3. Nancy Louise, (1956-
4. Robert Kent, (1957-
2. Helen, (1894-1909);

(294-5) 3. Charles Wiltsee, Jr, (1899- M-1st-1925- Leona Cook, (DEC-1926); M-2nd-1930- Mildred Egbert,;
FAMILY;
1. Nancy Ann, (1934-
2. Thomas Egbert, (1939-
3. Jerry Lee, (1943-

(NOTE; All of the above are descendants of the Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5),---The Author's great-great-grandfather).

****

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS FROM PAGE 277-A;

(206-5) FRANCIS 3rd, (1807-1864); Son of Francis Jr, (157-5);
M-1830-Mary Butterfield Parker, (1806-1880);
FAMILY;

1. Mary Parker, (1832-1907); M-1863- Phillander Ellis Whittier,(1834-1878)

FAMILY;

1. Mary Emma, (1864-1945); M-1884-William Caulkins, (1866-);
2. William Francis, (1866-1934); M-1892-Lillian Letts,(1867-);
3. WINFRED PARKER, (1868-1954); M-1899-Edith H. Ferson,(1878-1957);

FAMILY;

1. Mary Louise; (SEE FAMILY RECORDS ON PAGE 277-A);
2. Doris Edith, (" " " " " " ");

4. Alice Julia, (1872-1945); DNM;
5. Sarah Ellen, (1874-1958); M-1906-Dewey Crawford, (1878-1960);

ADDITIONAL RECORDS FROM PAGE 243; (152-5); JOSIAH TUFTS;

(4). MARY M., (1802-1879); Daughter of Josiah and Lydia (Merritte) Tufts;
M-1822-Samuel York, (1800-1864);
FAMILY;

1. Sheperd, (1824-1833);
2. Lydia, (1827-1833);
3. Sheperd 2nd, (1834-1835);
4. SAMUEL, (1836-1923); M-1862-Ellen Augusta Drew, (1841-1908);

FAMILY

1. Frank P., (1866-1927); ,'(1876-
2. HARRIET AUGUSTA, (1878-); M-1908-Alan Drew Watson ,'

FAMILY;

1. Ellen Matilda,(1909- M-1953-Walter James Greer;

3. MARY EMMA, (1869-1947); M-1889-George Albert Howes;

FAMILY;

1. Jennie Louvia, (1889- M-1911-Elmer O. Makepeace;

FAMILY;

1. George Elmer, (1918-
M-1st-Florence M. Kelley(1924-1953)
M-2nd-1955-Nellie Mae McPherson (1916-

5. Rufus B.; (1838-1899);
6. Josiah T., (1842-1842);
7. Mary Elizabeth (1843-1864:

****

CHAPTER XX

MISCELLANEOUS

THIS AND THAT

****

Having encountered some unusual experiences during the eleven years of our family research, some serious, others amusing, we thot a title such as above, "THIS AND THAT", carried under miscellaneous would be appropriate, and some of those experiences will be related here, and now.

1. ON THE AMUSING SIDE; One Tufts descendant of JOHN, (5),(and their family a very brilliant one), in a letter dated November 15th, 1954 said; "For the past seventeen years I have been happily engaged in the exciting game of rearing children, and since my youngest is six months old, I expect to so occupied and preoccupied for the next seventeen years. Consequently, all my attention and interest has been, and will be in the present, rather than generations past". He continues; "With respect to your suggested book, while I suppose there were numerous characters, both savery and otherwise, I doubt there were collectively enough important contributions to society and science fora book to command interest".

How very wrong he was; As we finish the last chapter of our family history, we have related experiences and records, in different chapters, concerning five members of his family---there may be more.

2. ANOTHER AMUSING INCIDENT; In the state of New Jersey another of our Tufts families lives; after giving us considereble in the way of records and information concerning his family, he remarked that; "His father,stillliving, often said that not too far back many of our family were in the trees, eith by neck or tails". Who, or what branch of the family he may have referred to I am not sure, however I do know that one Tufts very near had the neck experience, and somewhat as follows;

3. THE NOTORIOUS ONE; In 1748 was born an unusual Tufts character, the grandson of a Minister. This boy, at an early age, decided it was easier to steal something, rather than earn it. For many years he roamed the eastern states in various capacities of crime, in fact, he worked at it. He stole horses, and after dyeing them another color, sold them back to the original owner. One time while in jail, he was sentenced to be hung; he escaped and eventually died at the age of eighty-three while living with a son in Maine. He even wrote a book concerning his crimes, and same was published. This case was an unusual one and only one out of thousands of fine Tufts.

4. ONE TEACHER IN THE EAST; Answered my request for information as follows; "Dear Jay F. Tufts, I have no information to give you and I am not interested. The last part of the above statement will horrify you, of course. Very Truly Yours". We have often wondered why she was not interested. A cousin of the above, also a teacher, really was interested, and to the extent of being one of our co-publishers.

5. A FORMER TEACHER IN CANADA; Said, "I'm glad to hear of a Tufts rich enough to conduct such a survey. Do hope you won't find too much crime. I know little of the Tufts, so can't help you much". She asked; "By the way how can you afford to spend somuch of your time on a thankless project?". I did, however, after a couple of letters obtain her father and grandfather's name. I might add that I am not rich, but I have managed to devote over 15,000 hours work in this research.

6. NOW GOING TO THE EXTREME; A young Tufts chap living in Massachusetts, after the first contact, became very much interested and for one year helped in many searchings for Tufts records. We have a very large file on his family extending to Noca Scotia, and still growing.

7. MR. HENRY WILDASIN; We might say the most unusual of our correspondents. I do not mind disclosing his name and residence, Wilton Jct, Iowa. The unusual part of this experience with Mr. Wildasin is that after contacting the Postmaster at his charming little town, my letter was referred to Mr. Wildasin and his reply was that he had known Tufts families, and would visit their local cemetery to obtain names and dates---which he did. The remarkable part of this experience was, that Mr. Wildasin, at that time was 100 years of age; He passed away in April of last year, 1962, at the age of 106; had he lived until October 20th, he would have been 107. I prize the experience of knowing Mr. Wildasin very highly

8. TWO COUSINS MEET; In the city of Tacoma, Washington live two cousins who know each other now, but previously did not know that either existed. About five years ago I had considerable correspondence with both; one day I discovered their families were the same, and so asked them to contact each other. This has happened several times during the eleven years of our family research.

9. OUR MAYFLOWER LINEAGE; Many families claim Mayflower ancesters; some have the proof---and we believe we have one record that is authentic, and as follows;

Degory (or Digory) Priest was one of the signers of the compact, signed in the cabin of the Mayflower that October day in 1620. He had left his wife in Holland until he could prepare a home for her in the New England. In the meantime he died in 1621. Sarah (Allerton) Priest arrived in Plymouth in 1623 with her daughter, Mary, and another child. She later married Cuthbert Cuthbertson. Isaac Allerton, brother of Sarah Priest, was also one of the signers; Mary Priest married Phineas Pratt, who came overland from Weymouth, Mass; their daughter, Mary Pratt, married in 1653, John Swan; Mary, or Mercy, Swan in 1708, married John Perry; their son, James Perry, in 1742, married Lydia Tufts, daughter of James Tufts, (50-3); now their daughter, Elizabeth Perry, in 1778, married JOHN TUFTS, (138-5), son of Peter, (123-5) of Winter Hill and husband of Anne (Adams) Tufts, the Revolutionary War heroine; John and Elizabeth Tufts had a son, Henry Putnam Tufts who married ab-1830, Hannah Maria Norton, The Norton family can boast one prominent descendant--Madam Lillian Nordica, the Grand Opera Star).

Before we go further, it might be best to explain how we came by this detailed and rather complicated record. Early in 1957 a letter was received from Merrill M Dwinell of Evanston, Illinois stating that the Pinehurst Tufts, (Pinehurst, N.C.) suggested that he write me as I was carrying on an extensive research of our family. He was able to give me valuable information, (the above) and inreturn I helped him some in his 5 page treatise published on Mayflower Lineage. His wife, Elaine (Walter) Dwinell, carries the Mayflower Lineage thru her mother, Hattie Tufts, who married Mead Walter---Hattie being the daughter of Henry Putnam Tufts, I hope the reader may be able to understand this, I did not at first). Mr. Dwinell's treatise on the Priest, Pratt, Swan, Perry and Tufts families is a very interesting one.

10. JOHN AND PRISCILLA (MULLINS) ALDEN'S TUFTS DESCENDANTS; John Alden settled in New England in 1620; He married Priscilla Mullins and their son, Capt John Alden, married Abigail Halleth; A daughter, Sarah, married Thomas Southworth, who in turn had a daughter Mary, who married Thomas Loring; Their son, Perez Loring, married Sarah Freeman, and their son, Brock married Mary Mather; Sarah Freeman Loring, in 1810, married Samuel Tufts, (105-5)---quite a large and long line.

How we came to obtain this information, was thru, "THE TUNEFUL TUFTS" of Washington, D.C; otherwise known as Bill and Nancy Tufts, (William Osgood) (535-5), who in 1941, married Nancy N. Poore. (A complete story concerning their musical career will be found in Chapter VIII--Washington section).

11. STRANGE OR ODD NAMES; In eleven years of indexing given names, we have found some very odd ones, some very unusual ones; These are all given names; Adolphos, of Medford; Adoniron, and Idoniran of Maine; Ammi; Amarah; Almanza; Artemas; Almond; Aristides; Gershom; Eleaser; Icabod; Abijah; Ivory; Livida; Orenda; Orin; Orren; Orlander; Origon; Peleg of Nova Scotia; Servetus; Zebulon; These are just a few of the many unusual names submitted.

12. PREVALENT GIVEN NAMES; In indexing given manes, we have found "JOHN" to be the heaviest---literly hundreds of them; Then "WILLIAM" next, with "JAMES" to follow; "PETER", "ROBERT", "THOMAS", "FRANCIS", and "FRANK" and "JONATHAN". These are all family names, starting with our common ancester, "PETER TUFTS", (1). We have found these given names amongst those families of Tufts who still remain unidentified, also those who spell their names, TUFT--TUFFS--TOFT, etc. With the girls names, it would be; "MARY"; "SARAH"; "ELIZABETH"; "LYDIA"; "ANNA"; "ABIGAIL"; "MERCY", etc.

13. INTER-FAMILY MARRIAGES: We have records of over fifty, 1st, 2nd and 3rd cousins, of the same name, TUFTS, marrying---one late one in Maine; Then there are many where a sister or brother would marry the surviving husband or wife; In one family, two of the children, by the first wife, married children of the second wife, then a widow. We have one record of a TOFT marrying a TUFTS.

14. LARGE FAMILIES; The largest Tufts family we located in Maine, that of the Francis Baker Tufts, (1824-1903), (217-5); Francis was married twice, 1st to Henrietta Jones, 2nd to Eldora Randall, and between 1849 and 1880, there were twenty, (20) children born; The last one, Elizabeth S. who married Lyman Moore, passed away in 1955. Other families have had fifteen to eighteen children. Francis Baker Tufts was a grandson of Rev. Francis Tufts, (130-5), the Author's great-great-grandfather.

F I N I S

But by no means will this be the end of our "TUFTS FAMILY RESEARCH". At some future time, we hope to publish an appendix authenticicated by reliable investigation, both in England and Ireland, and covering our Tufts ancesters earlier than 1716, (the birth of PETER TUFTS,(1), of Norfolk County, England). However, this is not in the planning stage at this time.

Now a few statistics; Our Tufts Family Research, and book, has consumed eleven years and three months, (May of 1952); The book has taken six years and two months to complete, and publish; There are 449 pages, including illustrated ones and indexes; Over 16,000 hours has been consumed on the entire project; In the three indexes there are over 2,500 Tufts first names--2,350 Allied Family names--340 places, locations, events etc, making a total listing of 5,190 seperate listings; How many times we have typed the name of TUFTS, we do not know---possibly 25,000 or more.

THE AUTHOR.

E R R A T A

****

FRONT OF BOOK; PAGE 5; At bottom of page; date should be 1644, not 1844.

PAGE--- 3; 4th Line from bottom, should be NEAR, not hear.

" 16; 2nd Line, should be ORIGINAL, not origina.

" 68; Paragraph 7; Hannah (Tufts) Dudley died 1858, not 1855.

" 69; " 5; (110), should be (255-5).

" 70; 2nd Line; Should be PHILLIPS, not phillis.

" 77; Paragraph 3; Line 2; Should be Chapter XIX, not VI.

" 96; Line 11; (245-5), should be (433-5).

" 102; " 4; Should be ARDUOUS, not arduus.

" 103; " 4; Date should be 1760, not 1762.

" 110; " 2; (357-5), should be (357-4).

" 110; " 7; Park should be PAIGE.

" 113; TOP OF PAGE; (392-4), should be(394-4).

" 118; Paragraph 4, Line 7; (392-4), should be(393-4).

" 124; Line 17; Capital "J", in June.

" 126; Last Line on Page; KNOWN, not know.

" 129; Paragraph 2; Line 5; HORDE, not hord.

" 129; " 7; " 5; HOTTEST, not hotest.

" 141; Illustrated Page facing 141, Dates should be 1852-1963.

" 141; " " " 141., Date should be 1771, not 1781.

" 152; Line 3; Date should be 1822, not 1922.

" 232-A; Line 4; The name GUAETTA is spelled incorrectly.

" 280; Paragraph 6; Line 4; There are 425 Pages--- not 449.

G E N E A L O G I E S A N D F A M I L Y R E C O R D S

Starting with PETER,(1), CHAPTER II, and following thru with his four son's; CAPTAIN. PETER, (2), CHAPTER XVI,---- JAMES, (3), CHAPTER XVII,----JONATHAN, (4), CHAPTER XVIII, ---- and JOHN, (5), CHAPTER XIX; Each male is given a number, (example--(6-2),--(84-3),--(48-4), (110-5)-); This signifies the son in numerical order, and each TUFTS name, may be found in that particular chapter, also page number. Numeral, or dates, after female members will either be their father's identifying number, or their birth date. The letter ("U"), signifies UNIDENTIFIED with the above PETER TUFTS, (1), or an early ancester. Those family records will be found in CHAPTER XIII.

"A"

TUFTS;
" Aaron- 62,88,89,90,96,174 ("U")
" " - ("U"), 171,
" " 2nd, ("U"), 174,
" " - 199,
" " - (11-2), 199,200
" " - (469-2), 200,
" " - (76-3), 216,
" " - 217,
" " - (126-5), 235,
" " - (346-5), 235,
" " - (170-5), 240,
" Abbie, 184-B,
" " (Wright), 47,
" Abby-, (Richards), 44,
" " - 218,
" " -, 239,
" " B., -250,
" " - 248,
" " -, 260,
" " -, 277-C,
" Abigail, 61,
" " -,127,
" " -, 141,
" " -,(Ellery), 126,
" " -, (Freeman), 154,
TUFTS;
" Abigail,-, 199,
" " -, 200,
" " -, 201,
" " -, 215,
" " -, 221,
" " -, 235,
" " -, 236,
" " -, 241,
" " -, 141,
" " -, (Smith), 194,
" Abijah, Dr., -, (143-5), 17,
" " -, 237,
" " -, (195-5), 242, 251,
" " -, 2nd, (234-5), 251,
" " -. (1), 158,
" Abraham Merrill, (79-3), 218,
" A. Courtney,-, (423-2), 135,
" Addie, -, 58,
" " -, 168,
" " -, 169,
" " -, 257,
" Ada, -, L. 155,
" " -, M, 169,
" " -, G, 184-B,
" " -, 204,
" " -, 267,
" Adelia -, 225,
" Adelina, -, 212,

TUFTS;
" Adelaide, -, 218,
" " -, C., 244,
" Adelina, -, 212,
" Adeline, -, 161,
" Aileen, (Miss), -, 136,
" " -, 178
" Alfred, (1), -, 164,
" " , Capt. - 164,
" " , *, 164,
" " , (335-5), 32,269,
" " , Otis, (336-5), 32,269,
" Albert, ("U"), 164,
" " , Cobb, ("U"), 164,
" " , S., (301-5), 65,66,264,268,
" " Nelson, (235-5), 28,250,
" " , (420-2), 32,204, 206
" " , ("U"), 119,
" " , (81-3), 217,
" " Fenton, 230,
" " , (156-5), 244,
" " , (270-5), 257,
" " Clifford, (273-5), 257,265,
" Alberta, Clara, (170,
" " (Tubb), 175,
" Alice, 87,
" " , (Barri), 153,
" " , (Cushing), 189,
" " , Jane, 184-K,
" " , 184-I,
" " , 170,
" " , 167,
" " Rita, 162,
" " , 184-B,
" " , 184-C,
" " , 245,
" " , A., 250,
" " , 257,
" " , 260,
" " , E., 260,
" " , 269,
" Allan, Charles, 277-D,
" Allen Roy, 164,
" " Jr, 164,
" " R., 184-J,
" Ailethia Dell, 180,
" ADDISON, 248,
" Almanza, (404-4), 224,225,
" Almond Survetus, (279-5), 260,86,
" Alvin Vinton, (509-2), 211, 212,52,
" " Winfield, (364-4), 226,138,
" " William, (371-4), 226,
" " Hall, (244-5), 252,48,49,50,59,
" Allene, 208,
" Almanza, (104-4) 94,
" Almira, (Daily), 134,
" Alma, 164,
" " G., 164,

TUFTS;
" Allison, 184-D,
" Alphonse, David., 181,
" Allan, (15), 156,
" Amanda (Johnson), 87,
" Amarah, (418-2), 204,
" Amanda, 204,
" Amelia, 161,
" Amassa Dorman, 174,
" Ami, (72-3), 216,
" " , Ruhman, (98-4), 223,
" " , 217,
" Amos Alexander, (376-4), 225,
" " , (135-5), 236, 240,
" " , (323-5), 240, 268,
" " , (326-5), 240, 277-C,
" Amelia, 212,
" " , Lear, 249,
" Amy Maria, 184-K,
" Andrew Jackson, (475-2), 204,208,210,
" " Jr, (496-2), 210,
" " (374-4), 223,
" " Crozier, ("U"), 169,
" " R., ("U"), 178,
" " , 184-C,
" Angie (Howe), 88,87,152,191,
" Angeline, 174,
" " 2nd, 252,
" Ann, 177,
" " , 94,
" " , Miss., 98,109,
" " , 199,
" " , 237,
" " , 243,
" " , 248,
" Anna, A., 197-A,
" " , 200,
" " , V., 212-A,
" " , 218,
" " , R., 229,
" " , Louise, 229,
" " , W., 229,
" " , 237,
" " , 236,
" ", 240,
" " , 242,
" " , 242,
" " , M., 249,
" " , L., 265,
" " , B., 266,
" " , Dudley, 271,
" Anna, 202,
" " , Lou, 228,
" " , Louise, 241,
" " , B., 273,
" " , Lou (Carlton), 117,
" " , B., 190,192,

TUFTS;
" Anna, Lois, 115,
" " , Denby (Robinson), 113,118,
" Anne, R, (14), 156,
" " , F., 159,
" " , 167,
" " , 169,
" " , Louise, 184-L,
" Annis, 177,
" ANNE, MISS, 152,
" Ansela, A., 161,
" Anna Bell, 208,
" Ardellia, Louise, 223,
" Arlene, 266,
" Arlene, 182,
" Arlo Clyde, 181,
" Artemas, (187-5), 242,
" Aristedes, (249-5), 254,259,260,
" Arthur, R., (457-4), 113,
" " , (4), 155,
" " , Gordon, (14), 179,
" " , H., Dr., 179,
" " , R., 182,
" " , H., 184-G,
" " , Z., 184-H,
" " , (8), 184-J,
" " , Thompson, 217,
" " , (394-4), 228, 229,
" " , (457-4), 229,
" " , (536-4), 232,
" " , Hon., (221-5), 248,
" " , D., (287-5), 261,
" " , 250,
" " , E., (312-5), 267,
" " , M., 272,
" " , Gilman, 273,
" Arvis Dean, 181,
" Ashton Courtney, (423-2), 206,207,
" Asa Alford, Dr., (398-5),20,33,37-A,
132,133,151,152,189,193,195,241,271,
" Asa, (140-5), 237,
" " , (182-5), 241,
" " , (151-5),238,243,
" " , (178-5), 240,277-B,
" " , (200-50, 243,
" Augustus, 2nd, 184-C,
" Aurila, 161,
" Augusta Ann, 245,
" " E., 254,
" Audrey, 266,
" Avis, 257,
" A. W. Capt. (1), ("U"), 173,
" ANGELINE (RAMSDELL), 44,
" ALFRED, (546-3), 217,218,
" " , (290-5), 262,267,
" ARTHUR, G., ("U"), 33,125,
" " , (394-4), 117,118,196,
" AUGUSTA ANN, 44,

TUFTS;
" Barnabas, 214
" Baldwin, 231,
" Barbara, Ann, 210,
" " , 227,
" " , F., 161,
" " , 184-C,
" " , 184-I
" Barry, (R.B.) (393-4),117,118,122-A
196,228,229,
" " , 229,
" " , Lee, ("U"), 158,
" " , Wayne,("U"), 180,
" Basil, ("U"), 158,
" Bella, 184-A,
" Bella, 169,
" " , 182,
" " , (Porter), 69,72,
" " , 204,
" Beatrice, (Slocum), 184-A,
" Benjamin, Rankin, ("U"),170,
" " , L., " ,171,
" " ,Franklin, " ,175,
" " , (3) " ,161,
" " , (1) " ,184-C,
" " , 2nd, " ,184-C,
" " , " ,184-D,
" " , (113-5),38,44,120,234,236,
" " , (208-5),43,57,69,71-A,71-B,
72,84,186,252,253,277-A,
" " , (159-5),25,57,62,63,64,65,
68,,75,186,238,245,277-A,
" " , Francis, (256-5),64,69,71,
80,253,262,
" " , (404-5), 255,272,
" " , 212,
" " , (174-5), 240,
" " , (127-5), 236,
" " , (202-5), 244,
" " , 245,
" Bernard, (510-2), 211,
" " , (518-2), 212,
" " , (181-5), 241,
" Bertha Lou, 265,
" Benny Frank, ("U"), 180,
" Bertha (Nicholson-Moore, 175,
" Bernice, 170,
" Bernard, W., ("U"), 161,
" Beryl, 184-B,
" Bette Ann, 232-A,
" Betty R, 168,
" Betsey, 151,
" " , 250,
" " , Ann., 251,
" Bessie, 184-L,
" " , 264,
" " , L., 274,

TUFTS;
" Bowan Adams, (186-5), 241,250,
" " , (357-5), 250,
" " Charlton, (Sonny), 250,
" Beverle, (Slocum), 182,
" " , 184-H,
" Bevis, H., 184-J,
" Brenda, 184-I,
" Bobby Lee, 180,
" Bradley, 184-D,
" Bruce, 184-F,
" " , Robert, 277,
" Bradley Nickerson, 232,
" Burham Wilfred, 160,
" Byron, 138,

"C"

TUFTS;
" C. Albert, (530-4), 94,106,107, 109-A,190,231,
" Caleb, 154,
" " , 217,
" " , 106-4), 224,
" " , 277-C,
" " , 277-B,
" " , 271,
" " , 268,
" " , 251,
" " , 248,
" Carl, M., 160,
" " , Ray, 174,
" " , (410-5), 272,
" " , Reed, Jr, 272,
" Carol, Sandra, 21,
" Caroll, 271,
" Carrie, 217,
" " , 252,
" " , 267,
" " , Carlton, 165,
" Caroline, (8), 161,
" " , Baker, 182,
" " , 183,
" " , (6), 184,
" Catherine, (Moore), 150,
" " , 159,
" " , 166,
" " , 177,
" " , (3), 161,
" " , 199,
" " , 212,
" Cecil Leo, (24), 156,158,
" Charles, , O., 17,
" " , W., Dr. (257-5), 65,66, 69,194,252,262,277-D,
" " , H., (293-5), 65,69,80,

" Charles, M., (245-5), 87,88,
" " , M, (254-5), 65,
" " , Augustus, (427-5),152,192,
" " , Gilman, (431-5), 152,
" " , Lewis, (474-2), 204, 208,
" " , (70-3), 216,
" " , Herbert, (379-4), 227,
" " , Hollis, (534-4), 227,
" " , (166-5), 239,
" " , Augustus, 241,
" " , 243,
" " , (401-5), 244,
" " , (227-5), 248,
" " , (254-5), 254,
" " , (272-5), 257,
" " , Nelson, (282-5), 260,
" " , (293-5), 262,
" " , (294-5), 262, 277-D,
" " , D., 266,
" " , O.,(341-5), 269,
" " , Augustus, (427-5), 271,
" " , Gilman, (431-5), 273,
" " , 272,
" " , Wellington, 277-A,
" " , F., 277-B,
" " , Peter, (CHATER), 173, ("U")
" " , ("U"), 162,
" " , Henry, ("U"), 172,
" " , " Jr ", 172,
" " , Lawrence," , 172,
" " , Norman, " , 181,
" " , (5), " , 183,
" " , " , 167,
" " , E., " , 108,122,
" Charlotte, A, 172,
" " , 243,
" " , 249,
" " , F., 259,
" " , 275,
" " , 277-B,
" " , (S riggs), 95,
" Chester , Warren, (478-2),107,108,209
" " , Emery, (477-2), 209,
" " ,
" " , ("U"), 165,
" " , " , 184-C,
" Christopher, 277-C,
" Christie, , 184-B,
"Christina Elizabeth, 225,
" " , 266,
" Cindy, , 184-A,
" C. Edna, , 259,
" Clara, , 167,
" " , 167,
" " , Edith, 183,
" " , 184-E,

TUFTS; "C" CONTINUED

" Claire, E., 277,
" Clarissa, Miller, ("U"U), 119,
" Clara, 218,
" " , Emagine, 254,
" " , 272,
" Clarence, Edgar, ("U"), 165,
" " , Nichols, " 175,
" " , Summer, (281-5), 260,
" " , S, (315-5), 267,
" " , John, (443-5), 275,
" " , (296-5),66,70,89-C,263,
" " , Benjamin, (280-5), 260,
" Claire, , 182,
" Clarice , 184-H,
" Clarissa, Jane, 183,
" Clarrise, 164,
" Clayton , S, ("U"), 160,
" " , " , 184-I,
" Claudia , (37)," , 158,
" " , Lucile, 21, 277-A,
" Clayton,, Lee, (501-2) 210,
" Clifford, (24), ("U"), 158,
" " , R., " , 160,
" " , 184-D,
" " , Ashton, (222-2),135,206,
" Clyde , (5), ("U"), 156,
" " , Colemen, " , 175,
" Clifford, R., (556-5), 277,
" Cleaner,, 242,
" Clymonia, ("U"), 184,
" Columbus, " , 178,
" Colon , Campbell, 266,
" Constance, Ruby., 206,
" Cora , D., ("U"), 155,
" " , 183,
" " , 184-C,
" Cotton, , Dr., (22-2),17,35,133,194, 127,132,194,200,202,
" " , Hon, Esq, (25-2),127,132, 152,202,
" " , (353-4), 223,
" " , 201,
" Cora Bell, 264,
" Corrine E., 232,
" Craig , 205,
" ,. Raymond, 274,
" Cristie, , (18), 157,
" Crawford,, 184-C,
" Cross, , 178,
" Crozier, P., 170,
" Cynthia, , (5), 156,
" " , L., 161,
" " , Ann, 184-L,
" " , Dean., 231,
" " , 240,
" " , 267,
" Cyril , 178,
" Cyrus, , 163,

"D"

TUFTS;

" Daisy Alice, 258,
" Dana Augustus, (462-2), 205,207,
" " , Vose, 266,
" " , 208,
" " , N., 275,
" " Fay., , 276,
" Daniel, 61,
" " , (134-5), 141, 142,
" " , Jacob., 171,
" " , (66-3), 215,
" " , (134-5), 236,239,
" " , (164-5), 239,
" " , (199-5), 243,
" Dale Edward, 180,
" Daigh Alden, 208,
" Darryl, L, (481-2), 209,
" David L., 171,
" " Bemis, 172,
" " (1), 181,
" " (9), 184-A,
" " , 184-C,
" " , (17-2), 199,
" " Tappan, 205,
" " , 207,
" " , (486-2), 208,
" " , 210,
" " , (65-3), 215,
" " , (91-4), 222,
" " Peter, (524-4), 231,
" " Tambilyn, 232,
" " Nickerson, 232,
" " , (118-5), 235,
" " , (132-5), 236,
" " , 238,
" " , 250,
" " Wayne , 266,
" " , 274,
" Deborah, 199,
" " , 200,
" " , 240,
" " , 248,
" " , 277,
" Delcie, 178,
" Dedra, 185,
" Delmont, 277-B,
" Deryck, 185,
" Devon, 185,
" " , Clarence, (554-5), 276,
" De Witte Clinton, 98,109,
" " " , (277-5),258,266,
" " " Jr, (434-5),266,274,
" " " 3rd, 274,
" Diana, 138,
" " Marie, 209,
" " Francis, 211,
" Dianne Lee, 276,
" Dimock, (20), ("U"), 155,157,

TUFTS;
" Dolly, 204,
" Donald, 267,
" " Raymond,(557-5) 277,
" " W., 162,184-A,
" " I., 169,
" " James, 171,
" " (Earley), 183,
" " Warren, 183,
" " 184-F
" Don Corlos, (246-5), 252,
" Dora F., , 160,
" Dona, 184-D,
" Dorinda W., 176,
" Dorcas, 202,
" Dorothy, (24), 158,
" " , 164,
" " , F., 180,
" " , 173,
" " , 182,
" " , 184-C,
" " , 184-I,
" " , 3rd, 198,
" " , Gail., 209,
" " , Ann, 210,
" Douglas, 184-C,
" " , Wayne, 184-J,

"E"

TUFTS;
" Earl, (298-5), 263,65,
" Eben, (161-5), 37,57,62,64,71-A,71-B, 73,77,78,90,
" " Jr, (213-5), 57,77,79,90,93,
" " Parker, (265-5), 77,121,
" " Dutton, ("U"), 160,
" " (548-3), 215, 219,
" " Turell, (83-3), 218,
" " Augustus, 219,
" " , (161-5), 239,246,247,
" " , (213-5), 246,255,
" " , Parker, (262-5),255,264,265,
" Ebenezer, (52-3), 214,
" " , 214,
" " ,(56-3), 214, 215
" Edgar, Rev. (392-4),112,113,122-A,122-C, 228,229,114,115,117,118,149-A,
" " Hall, (455-4) 228,229,113,114,115, 187, 149-A
" " III, 115,149-A ,229,
" " R., 176,
" " , 183,
" " S., 184-D,
" " S., (2), 184-G,
" Edith, Souther, Dr., 31,190, 192, 273
" " , 257,
" " , 266,
TUFTS;
" Edith, 165,
" " Marguerite, 184-H,
" " A., 184-J,
" Edna, (5), 156,
" " , (22), 157,
" " , (36), 157,
" " , Mary, 170,
" " , 184-D,
" " , 184-G,
" " , Elsie, 275,
" Edmond, Dexter, (259-5), 252,70,
" Edmund, (183-5), 18,31,241,
" Edith, (Goodspeed), 93,121,101-A,
" " M., 136,
" Edward, (318-5), 66.70,
" " ,G.("U"), 124,136,136-A,
" " ,G., " , 178,179,
" " , 184-C,
" " , 184-E,
" " , 184-I,
" " , (218-5), 263,
" " , B., (406-5), 271,
" " , (413-5), 272,
" Edwin,, Dr., (228-4), 94,
" " , 178,
" " , 179,
" " , Vinton, (513-2), 211,
" " , (520-4), 230,
" " , Anderson, Dr., (528-4), 231,
" " , G., (286-5), 261,
" " , (330-5), 268, 277-C,
" Eilcen (Miss) ("U"), 177,
" Elihab, (255-5), 65,69,80,252,261,262,
" Elias, (68-3), 33, 46,217,
" " , (94-4), 222,
" " , Elliott, (359-4), 225,
" " , (153-5), 238,
" Elbridge, (205-5),243, 276; (See PageVII
" " , (229-5), 248,252,
" " Jr, (247-5), 253, 90,
" Eletha, 227,
" Elmira, Sexton, 205,
" " , P., 259,
" Ella Mae, 261,
" " , 270,
" Ellen, 217,
" " , 218,
" " , 231,
" " , 244,
" " , Foster, 271,
" " , 36,
" Ella, J. 154,
" " , Sophia, 179,
" Elinor, 177,
" Elinora, A., 181,
" Eleanor, 184-C,

TUFTS;
" Eliphet, 200,
" ELBRIDGE, (205-5),41,64,65,91,95,136,
" " C., 184-A,
" ELLEN, M., (3), 155,
" " , H., 184-B,
" " , 184-C,
" Elmira, Pinkam, (90,95,97,
" Elizabeth, 22,
" " , (OF WEYMOUTH), 36,
" " , 119,
" " , G., ("U"), 136-A,
" " , 186,
" " , 185,
" " , Sargent, 189,
" " , Hall, 194,196,
" " , 197-A,
" " , 199,
" " , (48-3), 214,
" " , (49-3), 214,
" " , 215,
" " , 216,
" " , 217,
" " , (75-3), 217,
" " , 229,
" " , 235,
" " , 237,
" " , (125-5), 237,
" " , 240,
" " , (138-5), 240,
" " , 244,
" " , S., 249,
" " , Ann., 251,
" " , S., 257,
" " , 252,
" " , F., ("U"), 159,
" " , " , 170,
" " , F., " , 172,
" " , " , 174,
" " , " , 184-G,
" Elisha , (?), 64,
" Eliza , (1660-1733), 14,15,
" " Jane, (Stevens), 84,
" " , 216,
" " , 243,
" " Betsey, 243,
" " , 270,
" " 2nd, 169,
" " , 170,
" " , (Colemen), 175,
" Elsie, , Miss. 30,196,250,
" " , J., ("U"), 168,
" " , " , 184-A,
" " , M., 258,
" Elaine, , 160,
" " , 157,
" " , 184-L,
" EFFIE, , 178,

TUFTS;
" Elda, 184-I,
" Emily, 51, 59,
" " , Burton, 86,
" " , Dudley, 87,101,106,
" " , 184-C,
" " , 245,
" " , 251,
" " , Flora, 271,
" " , Florence (Rose), 79,
" " , Sawdon, 86,
" " , Viola, 160,
" " , Brazier, 159,
" " , 184-D,
" " , S, 218,
" " , W., 277-A,
" " ,248,
" " L, 249,
" " , 257,
" " , 263,
" " , 269,
" Enid,, Y., 204,
" Enos , (416-2), 204, 205,
" Erma, Estelle, 266,
" Ernest, (25), 156,158,
" " , (20), 157,
" " , 167,
" " ,184-I,
" " , Grant, 206,
" " , Lloyd, 267,
" Ephriam, (549-3), 215,
" " , (551-3), 219,
" Esther,, 223,
" " , 263,
"Ethel, , (5), 156,
" " , Alma, 172,
" " , 208,
" Etta, , F., 168,
" Eugene (269-5), 58,
" " ,
" " , (Featherstone), 118,
" " , (239-5), 120,
" " , (Flora), 184-E,
" " , (239-5),251, 277-B,
" " , (269-5), 257,
" " , Jr, 277-B,
" Eugenia, (Stinson), 115,
" ESTHER, (DRISCOLL), 190,
" Eva, , 182,
" Evangeline, J., 156,
" Evelyn,, 166,
" " , Edith, 178,
" Everett, G., 160,
2 " , Brown, 174,
" " , 257,
" Eva, S., 271,
" Eveline, 241,
" Evelyn,, 263,

TUFTS;
" Everden Copping, ("U"), 184-G,
" " Garnet , " , 136-B,184-H, 184-J,
" " Jr, , 184-H,
" Eulia (Mitchell), 266,
" Eunice, 215, 277-B,
" Ezra Thomas, (263-5), 255;
" EDWARD, (329-5), 240,270,

"F"

TUFTS;
" Fannie, G, 218,
" Fanny , 257,
" Fay, (Tabor), 66,
" Faith (Simkins), 195,
" Featherstone, (456-4), 229,
" Fern, 181,
" " Esther, 171,
" Fletcher C., (18), 155, 157,
" " , 162,
" Flora, Angeline, 245,
" " , 261,
" Florence, 182,
" " , 184-H,
" " , 258,
" " Ann, 276,
" " , (McClatchey), 153,
" Floy, 210,
" Fitch, (550-3), 215,
" Floyd, (24), 158,
" " , A., 184-E,
" Foster, 166,
" Francis, (Weymouth), 36,
" " ,(383-3), 32,
" " , Adj., (63-3),17,23,32,90,100, 215,216,
" " , Rev., (130-5),24,37,38,39,40, 41,43,44,45,46,50,54,58,61, 62,63,64,67,76,77,81,85,88, 121,182,194,216,233,236,238, 239,277-D,
" " , Jr, (157-5),38,43,44,238, 244,277-A,
" " , (206-5), 3rd, 44,244,277-A, 277-E,
" " , Baker, (217-5),54,58,198,
" " , Capt., (224-5), 17,
" " H., Prof., (252-5),65,82,85,86, 87,88,152,191,254,260,
" " , Leo, Dr., (283-5),65,85,88, 152,153,260,
" " , (357-4),110,113,118,187,224, 225,
" " , (375-4), 119.
" " , (383-3),217,218,
TUFTS;
" Francis, Albert, (402-5),244,
" " , 248,
" " , 229,
" " C., 274,
" " , Joseph, (467-2), 207,
" " , 216,
" " , Milner, (390-4), 228,113,118,
" " , (ENGLAND), 138,
" " , ("U"), 168,
" " , " , 184-I,
" Frances, 177,
" " , Barber, 180,
" " , (Allen,), 106,107,
" Francine, 257,
" Frank, 170, ("U")
" " , 178, "
" " , A.,181, "
" " , 184-C, "
" " ,(2) 184-D, "
" " , Samuel, (464-2),122,207,
" " , (498-2), 207,
" " , Elwood, Dr., (499-2), 210,
" " , (516-2), 212,
" " , Halsey, (391-4), 228,232-A,
" " , " ,Jr, 232-A,
" " , S., (276-5), 258,266,
" " , L., 307-5), 266,
" " , H., 266,
" " , 270,
" " , S., 272,277-C,
" Franklin, m., ("U"), 175,
" " , A., (463-2); 205;207,
" " , (226-5), 248,
" Fred, Hartson, ("U"), 61-B,
" " , (15), " , 156,
" " , Coleman, " , 175,
" " , " 170,
" " , " , 184-C,
" Frederick, W., 153-A,109-B,
" " , (18-2), 199,
" " , 212-A,
" " , Sumner, 219,
" " , W., 232-A,
" Freeland Olban, ("U"), 181,
" " Rawson, " , 182,
" Freeman W., 184-B " ,
" " , (36-2); 203,
" Fulton, 262,

"G"

TUFTS;
" Gardiner, Col., 28,31,
" " , (64-3), 23,100,216,217,
" " , (of Weymouth), 36,

TUFTS:
" Gardiner, (356-4), 119, 224,
" " , (38-2), 134, 203, 204, 206,
" Garnet, 184-F ("U"),
" Garth, (495-2), 208,
" Garry Lee, (494-2), 209,
" George, Heins, (5), 155, ("U"),
" " , (20) "
" " , Emmet, 163, "
" " , 167, "
" " , Jr, 167, "
" " , 176, 177, "
" " , William (2) 161, "
" " , 161, "
" " , 184-C, "
" " , L., Rev. (258-5), 69, 72, 82, 108, 186, 253, 262, 263,
" " , Emery, 476-2), 108, 207,
" " , Blanchard, (429-5), 152, 273,
" " , E., (46-2), 129, 134, 186, 204,
" " , W., ("U"), 61-B,
" " , Royal," , 61-B,
" " , Washington. 202,
" " , F., (40-2), 203,
" " , Thomas, (502-2), 204
" " , Kingsland, (472-2), 204,
" " , 212,
" " , Jr, 212,
" " , (61-3), 215,
" " , (80-3), 217,
" " , Francis,, (385-3), 218,
" " , Demente, (526-4), 225, 231,
" " , Washington, (363-4), 225, 226,
" " , " (370-4), 226,
" " , Augustus, (529-4), 230, 232-A,
" " , Mozart, (527-4), 231,
" " , (193-5), 242,
" " , Thomas, (291-5), 262,
" " , Parker, 264,
" " , Ernest, (303-5), 265,
" " , 265,
" " , F., (334-5), 269,
" " , 2nd, 270,
" " , Henry, 273,
" " , Addison, 277-A,
" Geneva H., (Perkins), 122, 138,
" General A., (3), ("U"), 155,
" Geraldine, H., 276,
" Gertrude, (Borgess), 182, 212,
" Gershom, (55-3), 214,
" " , (107-4), 224,
" Gilbert, (165-5), 145, 239,
" " , (220-5), 248,
" Gladys, 262,
" " , 277-D,
" " , 170, ("U"),
" " , 182, "

TUFTS;
" Gladys Ella, 180, ("U"),
" " , 184, "
" " , 184-B, "
" " , 184-L, "
" Glen Orlando, 165, "
" " Mead, , 166, "
" " , 178, "
" " (7) , 184-B, "
" Gordon R., , (11), " , 156,
" W., , (4), " , 155,
" E., , " , 161,
" (Slocum) " , 182,
" Watson,, 207,
" D., (479-2), 209,
" Gorham , 162, 184-A, ("U"),
" Jr, 162, " ,
" , (230-5), 248,
" Gorman (18), 157, ("U"),
" Grace , 167, 184-A, " ,
" Bernice, 172, "
" , 184, "
" (Oldson) 153-A, "
" V., 207,
" , 218,
" Ada, 265,
" , 272,
" , 277,
" Grimes, (62-3), 215; 216,
" " , (74-3), 216,
" Gregory, 212-A,
" GLEN D., 267,
" Guy, (289-5), 261, 267,
" " , (21) 157, ("U"),
Grant, 184-F, "

"H"

TUFTS;
" Hannah, (Whitman), 128,
" " , (Gilman) , 152,
" " , (dudley) , 71-A, 71-B,
" " , Albee , 169, ("U"),
" " , 170, "
" " , 184-C, "
" " , 202;
" " , 214,
" " , 222,
" " , 224,
" " , 235,
" " , 226,
" " , 239;
" " , 240,
" " , 242,
" " Martha, 243,
" " , 245,

"H" CONTINUED

TUFTS;
* " Hannah, 248,
" " , Elizabeth, 255,
" " , 269,
" " , L., 269,
" " , 270,
" Harriet, 241,
" " , Louisa, 277-B,
" " , 167,
" " , 177,
" " , (Hall) 45,47,51,52,
" " , (Stodder) 189,
* " HANNAH, (TURNER), 45,
" " , (JOHNSON), 186,
" " , (PHILLIPS), 189,
Hall, (24-2), 25,201,
" Harry, 178,
" " , W., 184-I, 184-J,
" " , (297-5), 70,
" " , D., 61-B, ("U"),
" " Lloyd, (483-2),107,109-A,208,
105,
" " " Jr, (492-2), 107,209,
" " Albert, (515-2), 212,
" " Nathaniel, (382-4), 227,
" " , (297-5), 263,
" " , 272,
" Harold, (178, ("U"),
" " Leon, 182, "
" " , 184, "
" " F., (108-2), 205,
" Haskell, 89, ("U"),
" Hattie, (Tufts), 118,
" " 228,
" Harris K., (309-5), 267, 87,89-D,
" Harford, D., 134-H, ("U"),
" Hartley, Sr, 184-B, "
" " Jr, 184-B, "
" Harvey, M., 160, " 249,
" " 184-C, "
" " 270,
" Hazel, P., MISS., 184-D,
" " 268,
" Helen, (Burns), 121,
" " , (15), 156, ("U"),
" " M., 184-J, "
" " 184-D, "
" " M., 207,
" " 212-A,
" " Angeline, 212-A,
" " Loring, 227,
" " 250,
" " 262,
" " Parker, 269,
" " E., 269,
" " 272,
" " 277-B,
" " 277-D,

TUFTS;
" Henrietta, (6) 161, ("U"),
" Henry, G., 32, /270
" " (343-5),62,67,246 /
" " D., (253-5), 86, 254,
" " (13-2), 150,199,200,
" " (489-2), 150,200,
" " Monroe, (4) 155,
" " Gershom, 167,184-A,187,190,
" " Edson, 168,
" " Clay, 174,
" " 170,
" " Orman, 206,
" " James, 211,
" " Souther, (553-3), 219,
" " Putnam, 249,
" " (263-5), 257,
" " 252,
" " Clay, (435-5),266,274,
" " (333-5), 269,
" " (337-5), 269,
" HEBER, (21), 157, ("U"),
" Herbert William, (365-4),122,122-B,
138,226,
" " Jr, (367-4), 226,
" " 3rd, (369-4), 226,
" Herman, 184-C,
" Herrietta, 212,
" " Harvey, 249,
" Hilda, 155, ("U"),
" " (14), 156, "
" " (18), 157, "
" " 184-F, "
" " 205,
" Horace Greely, (278-5), 258,
" " Edgar, 165,
" " A. Col., 89-B,121,122-B
" Horatio, (228-5),248,
" Horton, (22), 155,
" HOPE, 155,
" Howard Gardner, 206,
" " Merrill, (366-4),226,
" " (299-5), 263,65,70
" " 270,
" Hugh Kearns, ("U"), 31,135,168,184-k
" " " Jr " 168-184-K,
" Hutchinson, (129-5), 41,236,
238,
" " (155-5),238,244,
" " 3rd, 244,
" Hulda, 238,
" Huey, F., (218-5), 247,
" HEPSIBAH, 201,

"I"

TUFTS;
" Icabod, 159, ("U"),
" " , 214,
" Ida , 165, ("U"),
" " Florence, 172, "
" " Stevens, 254,
" Iilene DeLee, 209,
" Ina, (Whitney), 58,
" Inez, 207,
" Iona, (32) 158,
" Ila, Jane,(21) 157,
" Impi, (Mrs), 52,
" Ira, (21) 157,
" Irene Dickinson, 180,
" " Dr. (Mead), 179,
" " 182,
" " 184-G,
" Irving, L., (11) 156,
" " (421-2), 205,
" " E., 277-B,
" Irwin, ("U"), 119,120,
" " W., 164,
" Isaac, (58-3) 214,
" " (144-5), 30,237,242,
" " (196-5), 242, 251,
" Isiah, (121-5), 235,
" Israel, 184-C,
" Isabella, (Hill), 69,
" Iva, 157,
" Ivory, (75-3), 216,217,
" " (78-3), 217, 218,
" " (171-5), 240,

"J"

TUFTS;
" Jack L., (480-2),209,
" " 267,
" Jackson Spriggs, (490-2), 208,
" Jacob, (33-2), 202,
" " (198-5), 243,
" " 46,
" Jane, (Greely), 62,67,
" " (Linscott),70,
" " 246,
" " (Elizabeth), 265,
" " 266,
" " 177,
" Jacqueline L., 277,
" JAMES, J., (2) ("U"), 154,
" " Arthur,(3) " 155,
" " (20) " 157,
" " Madison, " 159,
" " Albert, " 159,
" " " " 161,
" " S., " 162,
TUFTS;
" James, Jr, ("U"), 163,
" " David, " 164,
" " B., " 165, 121,
" " Orlando, " 166,
" " Ellis, " 167,
" " " 168, /32
" " Keltie, " 169,184-L,31 /
" " A., " 168,
" " Hamilton, " 170,
" " Albert, " 170,
" " (10) " 170,
" " Millard, Dr. " 171,100,
" " " 177,
" " Preston, " 178,
" " Rev. " 179,
" " B., " 179, /101-A
" " Hayden, Dr. " 174,191,92, /
" " Payson, " 179,
" " Warren, " 180,
" " G., " 184-B,
" " " 184-C,
" " " 184-D,
" " " 184-E,
" " " 184-G,
" " Manley, " 184-H,
" " " 184-J,
" " Keltie, Jr, " 184-L,
" " " 3rd, " 184-L,
" " (3), 11,13,20,24,22,32,46,100,213,
" " (48-3),45,46,213,214,
" " (50-3),214,224, 46,
" " (54-3),214,215,224,
" " (49-3),214,
" " (67-3),215,217,
" " 6th , 217,
" " (84-4), 221,222,
" " (89-4), 222,
" " Franklin, (378-4), 227,
" " E., (533-4), 227,232,
" " (175-5), 240,
" " W., (see 176-5), 110,
" " Albert, (149-5), 243,
" " H., (399-5), 244
" " (211-5), 245,254,
" " Walker, 249, 117,195,
" " " 2nd, 249, 117
" " R., (238-5), 251,
" " Parker, (250-5), 254,
" " 260,
" " B., (331-5), 269,
" " 261,
" " A., (339-5), 269,
" " E., 273,
" " Le Roy, (453-5), 276, /76 /
" " Arthur, Dr. 150,151,190,191,277-B,
" " " 2nd, 277-B,

"J" CONTINUED

TUFTS; " JAMES, Browning, Rev. ("U"), 92,
" " 138,
" Janet, (Nichols), 175,
" JAY FRANKLIN, (266-5), 79,89-A,265,
" " Warren, (433-5), 266,
" " 178,
" Jennie Grace, 184-B
" " May, 211,
" " Elizabeth, 250,
" " M., 258,
" Jenny, 225,
" Jennifer, E., 277,
" JENNIE M., 168,
" " 170,
" " 178,
" Jeannette E., 227,
" Jeffrey, 232,
" Jerry, Lee, 262,277-D,
" Jemina, 203,
" Jessie, J., 209,
" " 170, /135 /
" J. Gordon, ("U"),124, 178,179,136-A,
" JOHN, (5),18,20,21,28,44,45,46,61, 90,95,106,108,120,132,151, 233,234,277,
" " 2nd, 14,
" " Rev. (8-2),17,23,126,127,185,186, 189,198,199,201,
" " Franklin, Rev. (214-5),37,62,65, 73,76,77,78,79,84,87,93,186, 187,247,255,256,257,265,
" " William, (265-5),64,65,66,78,79, 80,255,265,
" " Quincy Adams, (403-5),65,85,87, 101,106,255,271,
" " " Jr, ((407-5),271,
" " " 3rd, 271,
" " Oscar, (319-5), 66,122,268,
" " Parker, (250-5), 86,
" " James, (JAY),(264-5),93,96,255,
" " (529-4), 94,
" " Freeman, Dr. (47-2),6,20,37-A, 76,128,129,130,131,132, 133,151,204,205,
" " Mills, (35-2),12,103,131,153,202, 203,204,
" " " 2nd, (42-2),203,212-A,
" " " 3rd, 212-A,
" " (26-2), 201,212,
" " 2nd, " 212,
" " Marshall, (375-4),225,227,
" " " (377-4),227,
" " " (380-4),227,
" " " (381-4),227,
" " " (405-5),101,101-C,196, 255,

TUFTS; " JOHN, La Forest, (241-5),45,46,47,48, 55,58,259,
" " (214-5), 57,
" " Jr, (211-5), 86,
" " Whitman, (31-2),128,131,134,202, 203,204,
" " (101-4), 113,222,224,
" " (354-4), 119,
" " Robinson, (459-4),118,
" " (85-4), 221,
" " (354-4), 224,
" "Henry (372-4),226,
" "Herman (368-4), 226,
" " Robinson, (459-4),229,230,
" " Mitchell, 230,
" " M. (538-4), 232,
" " (49-3), 214,
" " (73-3), 216,
" " 217,
" " 214,
" " E. 273,
" " Jr, (110-5),234,235,
" " 3rd, (115-5), 235,
" " (119-5), 235,
" " Leon, 207,
" " Jr, 207,
" " Blain, 208,
" " Kincaid,(491-2),208,
" " (117-5), 235,
" " (128-5),236,237,238,
" " (150-5), 238,
" " (138-5), 237,240,
" " (158-5), 238.245,
" " (173-5), 240,
" " (347-5), 238,
" " (343-5), 270,
" " (395-5), 270,
" " Wheeler, Dr. (428-5),152,187,271,
" " Souther, (432-5), 195,273,
" " Foster, (431-5), 273,
" " R. (558-5), 277,
" " Milton, 259,
" " R. (555-5), 272, 277,
" ("U"), 59,
" " 94,
" " Irving, ("U") 100,
" " " 120,
" " " 121,
" " " 122,
" " (15) " 156,
" " (1) " 158,
" " (2) " 159,
" " " 158,
" " S. " 163,
" " Wesley, " 163,
" " Elon, " 163,

TUFTS;
" JOHN, ("U"), 167,
" " (6) " 168,
" " Sagefield, " 169,
" " Irving, " 170,
" " Albert " 171,
" " R. " 171,
" " Millard; " 171,
" " Meldon, " 172,
" " Edward, " 173,
" " (Deacon) " 177,
" " Jr, " 177,
" " " 179,
" " (Deacon), " 179,121,150,
" " Calhoun, " 179,
" " Francis, " 181,
" " Barber, " 180,
" " Francis, Jr, " 181,
" " (1), " 184,
" " Jr, " 184,
" " F. " 182,
" " (11), " 156,
" " " 184-A,
" " (7), " 184-B,
" " (1), " 184-E
" " Everden, " 184-J,
" " " Jr, " 184-J,
" " JODY, 230,
" " JON PETER, ("U") 172,
" JONATHAN, " 177,
" " (4) 11,14,18,20,22,46,107,
110,111,113,221,
" " 2nd, (86-4),13,221, 222,
" " (92-4), 222,
" " (93-4), 222,
" " 277-C,
" " (51-3), 214,
" " (57-3), 214, 216,
" " (69-3), 216, 217,
" JOSEPH, R. ("U"), 177,
" " 2nd, " 177,
" " (1), " 181,
" " Jr, " 181,
" " (1), " 183,
" " " 184,
" " " 59,60,
" " Esq, 12,13,132,133,
" " HON. 33,19,18,20,
" " A. (461-4), 34,
" " (88-4), 200,221,222,
" " Freeman, (44-2), 203, 205,
" " (95-4), 222,
" " (96-4), 223,
" " (355-4), 224,
" " (352-4), 223,225,
" " Elliott, (359-4), 225,
" " Francis Augustus, (386-4),110,117,
118,119,187,225,

TUFTS;
" JOSEPH; Augustine, (543-4),230,232,
" " (139-5);237;241,
" " (146-5);237,242,
" " Warren, (397-5),239,
" " (324-5),240,269,
" " (180-5), 241,250,
" " (194-5), 242, 250,
" " B. Rev. (349-5), 250,
" " 3rd, (231-5),250,
" " F. (338-5), 269,
" Jonas, (190-5),242,277-A,
" Josiah, (152-5),238,243, 98,
" " (155-5),45,55,95,
" " (160-5),58,62,64,65,75,
90,238,246,
" " Jr, (203-5),243,251, 98,
" " (245-5),95,252,259,
" " Jr, (337-5),259,274,275,
" " Charles(339-5), 274,
" " (344-5),62,67,90,270,
" Joshua, Rev. (199;201,202,203,17,23,
" " 103,105,107,122,124,125,
" " 126,127,132,133,135,151,
" " 153,186,189,
" " (29-2),103,126,131,153,201,202,
" " (39-2),33,102,103,104,105,107,
153,203,204,
" " Jr, (437-5), 136,
" " Iden(484-2), 208,
" " (191-5), 242,
" " (152-5), 41;42,59,(see Above)
" " (160-5), 40, 67 (see above)
" " ("U"), 177,
" Joan T. 274,
" Josie, 167,
" Johannah, 159,
" Jotham, 163,
" " 167,
" Josephine, F. 160,
" Joe, (310-5), 89-D, 267,
" " (Mr. & Mrs.) 52,
" Julia, ("U"), 165,
" " " 184-A,
" " 247;
" Jules, ("U"), 164,
" Joyce, " 184-F,
" Jessie, " 184-D,
" Juduth, " 184-B, ---273,
" Judy, " 184-D,
" Joyce, (Mathews), 107,
" JEANNIE, (WILCOX), 118,119,

ERROR

" JOHN, M. COL. (529-4), 111,

"K"

TUFTS;
" Karen, 210,
" " 268,
" Karl Harrington, Rev. (424-2), 135, 186, 206,
" " Brock, Jr, 206,
" " Edward, (322-5), 268,
" " E, Jr, 268,
" Karrie, 272,
" Katherine, 215,
" 232-A,
" 277-D,
" (Saam) 108,
" Maria, 160,
" 169,
" Kathleen, 271,
" Kathryn Marie, 171,
" KATE, 249,
" Kenneth Conrad, 207,
" " " Jr, 207,
" " A. 160,
" " 184-B,
" Kevin Robert, 267,
" Kingsley, ("U") 108, 109, 122,
" " 162,
" Kim, 184-J,
" Kristine, Elizabeth, 211,
" Kimberly Ann, 211,

"L"

TUFTS;
" LaFayette, 225,
" LaForest, (241-5), 252,
" " Josiah, (444-5), 275,
" La Mont 171,
" La Roy, (242-5), 49, 50, 51, 252,
" La Rene 274,
" Larkin Turner, (547-3), 19, 31, 33, 37-A, 46, 61, 97, 108, 117, 134, 217, 219,
" " B. (425-2), 206,
" Laura, (Arnold), 86,
" " 184-C,
" " D. 184-L,
" Laurie, 184-D,
" Lavina, (5), 161,
" Lavinia, 212,
" Lawrence S. (302-5), 65, 66, 89-C, 190, 264,
" " 273,
" " 162,
" " 162-184-A,
" Leander Star, (417-2), 204,
" " 167,
" Lee, (21), 157,
TUFTS;
" Leeward, D. 268,
" Leland George, (446-5), 275,
" " Wayne, (450-5), 276,
" Leonard, D. (542-4), 230, /195
" " (176-5), 240, 249, 117, /
" " 249,
" " 184-C,
" Lena, (Englert), 66, 70,
" " J. 154,
" " 165,
" Leon Mica, 182,
" " Burgess, 182,
" Leo Glen, 181,
" Lenore, Morrison, 44,
" Lena Evelyn, 205,
" Le Roy, 160,
" " Nichols, 175,
" " 176,
" " 178,
" " Dr. 204,
" " Jr, 204, /259
" " Melville, 41, 42, 46, 48, 53, 54, /
" Leslie, 178,
" " (3), 166,
" " Ray, 163, 164,
" " " Jr, 164,
" Leman G. (2), 183, 60,
" Lester E. Rev. 61-A, 61-B, 168, 184-B, 187,
" Levin Shreve, 89, 174, 175,
" " T. 175,
" " S. 175,
" Lewis, P. 177,
" " Freeman, 184-A,
" " Milton, 184-B,
" " Le Roy, (442-5), 275,
" " Dale, (448-5), 275,
" Leona D. 160,
" Libbie, 204,
" Libby, 184-E,
" Lida, 264,
" " 71,
" Lila May, 124, 128, 134, 206,
" Lillian, (Petty) 107,
" " C. 165,
" " 167,
" " 175,
" " 257,
" Lilly G. 184-H,
" Linda, 184-A,
" " 184-I,
" Lina, (Day) 48, 58,
" Linus, 177,
" Linda Marie, 209,
" Livida, 207,
" Lizzie Ellen, 218,
" " M. 261,

"L" CONTINUED

TUFTS;
" Linwood A. 160,
" Lois, 177,
" " 209,
" " 244,
" " 268,
" Lola Amy, 275,
" Lorah, 94,
" Lora Alice, 231,
" Loraine, 231,
" Lora B. 173,
" Lois, (Taylor), 42,
" Loring, 232,
" Lorne, 184-C,
" Louis, 176,
" " C. 164,
" " R. (532-4) 227,232,
" Louisa, 242,
" " H. 252,
" " Jane, 154,
" " (Kniffin), 128,
" Lucille, (Snyder), 108,
" " 270,
" Lucian, 212,
" Lucinda, (McCormick), 70,
" " 242,
" Lucretia, 223,
" " 240,
" Lucinda, A. 163,
" LOUISIANA, 225,
" Lucy, (Hall), 26,
" " (Green), 30,
" " (Dudley), 194,
" " 194,
" " (Quincy), 194,
" " 202,
" " 203,
" " E. 204,
" " 2nd, 215,
" " 223,
" " 225,
" " 237,
" " 241,
" " 242,
" " 247,
" " 248,
" " 257,
" " 270,
" Lydia, (Blunt), 38,73,
" " (Merritte), 41,45,95,
" " (Blackstone), 43,
" " 67,
" " 184-D,
" " 198,
" " 212,
" " 214,
" " (Hall), 216,
" " 222,
TUFTS;
" Lydia, 235,
" " 237,
" " (125-5) 237,
" " 238,
" " 238,
" " 240,
" " 241,
" " 243,
" " 246,
" " 247,
" LOUISA, (PARCHER), 45,
" " 49,50
" LOVIE, (FRASIER), 252,
" LUELLA, 170,
" LULA GRACE, 163,
" LUTHER LA FOREST,(438-5), 96,
" LYNN, (37), 158,

"M"

TUFTS;
" Mabel, K. 175,
" " Louise, 180,
" " 157,
" " 184-I,
" " Elizabeth, 226,
" " 252,
" " L. 264,
" " Claire, 272,
" Madaline, 184-I,
" Madeline, 277-C,
" Maggie, E. (Howe), 87,88,
" " 184-D,
" " 270,
" Mahalia, 245,
" " 44,
" Majorie, (24), 158,
" " (14), 164,
" " W. 180,
" " 271,
" " 271,
" " 277-C,
" Margaret, 207,
" " 212,
" " 217,
" " Anna. 228,112,114,
" " Osgood, 232,
" " Ann, 232-A,
" " Louise, 263,
" " 272,
" " 277-D,
" " 167,
" " 169,
" " Ann, 170,
" " 174,
" " (7), 162,
" " A. 184-J,

"M" CONTINUED

TUFTS;
" Margaret, 184-L,
" " 36,
" " 138,
" " (Gawley), 187,
" Mardell, 184-D,
" Maria, 184-D,
" Marie, Harriet, 207,
" " Ermine, 232-A,
" " Adel, 277-B,
" " V.(Smith), 107,
" Margie, (Sorrell), 66,121,
" Marilyn, 264,190,
" " 157,
" " 184-J,
" Marion Wesley, 163,
" " E. 165,
" " 175,
" " 184-D,
" " Alice, 184-H,
" " K. 250,
" " 257,
" " 277-C,
" Marina Myrtle, 206,
" " L. 275,
" " 270,
" Marianne, 274,
" Marlene H. 184-L,
" Mahlon A. 184-B,
" Major Gudson, (3), 154,
" Marshall, (185-5), 17,241,
" " (7), 184-D,
" Martha, (McCune), 70,
" " (Tarbox), 98,
" " 203,
" " 216,
" " 218,
" " 224,
" " Freeman, 225,
" " Ann, 227,
" " 237,
" " 239,
" " 242,
" " Washington, 272,
" " 248,
" " E. 250,
" " Ellen. 262,
" " 266,
" " E. 268,
" " S. 272,
" Martin James, 208,
" MARY, (ENGLAND) 4,
" " 14,
" " (Pierce), 18,20,
" " (York), 46,
" " (Harriet), 48,
" " (MC Ketrick), 86,

TUFTS;
" MARY, (Jackson), 86,
" " Ann, (Hisey, 86,
" " (Jaquith), 86,
" " (Kingsland), 102,104,105,153,
" " (Parks-Milner), 118,
" " (Davis), 103,105,
" " Elizabeth, (Hall), 110,112,113, 114,
" " Ann. 118,
" " (Thompson), 143,
" " (Campbell), 150,
" " Estelle, (Moran), 260,
" " (7), 161,
" " L. (7), 161,
" " Elizabeth, 162,
" " E. 163,
" " 164,
" " Elizabeth, 165,
" " 167,
" " Alice, 170,
" " Tenesa, 171,
" " 174,
" " Elizabeth, 174,
" " (1762) 177,
" " (1753) 177,
" " Lucy, 180,
" " Elizabeth, 174,
" " Frances, 181,
" " Nellie, 183,
" " 184-D,
" " 184-E,
" " Louisa, 184-F,
" " Cross, 184-G,
" " R. 184-H,
" " E. 184-K,
" " C. 184-L,
" " (1723); 235,
" " (1780), 235,
" " 236,
" " 236,
" " 237,
" " 2nd, 238,
" " 239,
" " 240,
" " 241,
" " 242,
" " (144-5), 242,
" " (146-5), 242,
" " Ann, 242,
" " E. 243,
" " 243
" " 244,
" " (157-5), 244,
" " Parker, 245, 277-E,
" " 247,
" " T. 247,

TUFTS;
" MARY, (220-5), 248,
" " 248,
" " 250,
" " (194-5), 250,
" " 251,
" " J. 252,
" " J. 257,
" " A. 257,
" " H. 259,
" " Sybil, 260,
" " Elden, 260,
" " M. 262,
" " Ann, 266,
" " Ellen, 267,
" " A. 272,
" " Gwen, 276,
" " C. 277,
" " 197-A
" " 199,
" " B. 203,
" " Linda, 210,
" " L. 212,
" " 212,
" " 212-A,
" " 203,
" " (53-3), 215
" " (54-5), 215,
" " 216,
" " 216,
" " 222,
" " 224,
" " Bond, 225,
" " Ann, 225,
" " Ann, (357-4) 225,
" " Etta, 225
" " B. 228,
" " Elizabeth, 230,
" " 231,
" " C. 232,
" " Ruth, 232-A,
" " 234,
" " 2nd, 234,
" " 3rd, 234,
" " Lucille, 274,
" Marvin Ross, (465-2), 207, 109-B,
" " " Jr, 212-A, 109-B,
" Marvel Lou, 274,
" Maurine, 276,
" Maud, 164,
" " Susan, 272,
" Maude, 274,
" " (Mc Murray, 93,
" " (4), 155,
" " 184-H,
" Mason, 184-E,
" Matilda, (Humason), 108,
" Melvina J. (Harvey), 78;79,

TUFTS; Merle Vernon, (505-2), 210, 211,
" " 270,
" Maxine, B. 161,
" Maxiamillion Agassiz, (521-4), 231,
" " Jr, 231,
" May C. 275,
" Matilda, (Humason), 108,
" Meda, (18), 157,
" Mehitable, (8), 161,
" " 212,
" " (Greely), 57, 62, 68, 186,
" Melissa, 230,
" Merrily, 208,
" Melvin, L. 61-B, 168, 190
" Melbourne, 167,
" Melville Peter, (243-5), 41, 42, 47, 48,
49, 54, 55, 58, 252, 259,
" Mercy, 3rd, 198,
" " 200,
" " (25-2), 202,
" " (27-2), 202,
" " 215,
" Mildred, 208,
" " 210,
" " G. 232-A,
" Milton Eugene, 208,
" Michael John, 206,
" " 267,
" " John, 277-D
" Minnie E. 258,
" Milner, (387-4), 225,
" Morris, 268,
" Moses, (209-5), 57, 58, 64, 65, 70, 71-A,
71-B, 252, 253, 277-A,
" " ("U"), 100,
" " 199,
" " (6-3), 215
"
" Miranda, 184-F,
" Mitchell M. (260-5), 65, 66, 70, 252, 263,
" Minnie, 170,
" " 184,
" Millard Fillmore, 174
" Miriam, 177,
" Mollie, (Kirk), 176,
" Mildred, 184-B,
" " 184-G,
" " 184-I,
" Mortimer P. 165,
" Myrtle, 182,
" " Louisa, 184-B,
" Myron Garish, 184-B,
" " (6), 184-B,
" Moses, 199,
" " (60-3), 215,
" " (209-5), 252, 253, 277-A,
" " (1), 169.
" Miranda, 232,.

"N"

TUFTS;
" Nancy, 2nd, 43,
" " (Wilson), 128,
" " (Stevens), 71-A,71-B,
" " 184,
" " Ann, 184-L,
" " Turell, 218,
" " 239,
" " 245,
" " 247,
" " 262, 277-D,
" " 277-C,
" Natalie, 232,
" Nathaniel, (540-5), 32,265,277,
" " (167-5), 31,33,143,
" " (102-4), 32,222,225,224,
" " Augustine, (461-4),224,230,
" " (111-5),234,235,
" " (112-5),235,236,
" " (116-5),235,
" " (136-5),236,
" Nathan, (90-4), 222,
" " 215,
" " (103-4), 224,
" " (NATE) (544-4),34,153-B,232,
" " Jr. (545-4), 232,
" " (345-5), 235,
" " A. (325-5), 240,
" " Jr. (222-5), 248,
" " 257,
" " F. 3rd,(271-5), 257,
" " (541-5), 277,
" Nathaniel Gordon ("U"), 159,
" " B. " 159,
" Nettie B. (Vose), 153,
" " Mae, 165,
" Norma Lee, 176,
" Noreen Marie, 209,
" Nellie, 212,
" " 217,
" " A. 257,.

"O"

TUFTS;
" Ola, M. ("U"), (21), 157,
" Olive Ida " 165,
" " " 184-G,
" Oliver, A. " 153-A,168,184-A,
" " A. ". Jr, 168,
" " B. " 94,182,
" " Saunders, (362-4), 225,
" " (179-5),240,
" " Bacon, 277-B,
" Origan, (389-4), 225,
" Orenda, 203,
TUFTS;
" Orin, (1) ("U"), 184-C,
" " 2nd, " 184-C,
" " 3rd, " 184-C,
" Orlander, (4), 155,
" Orren, (232-5), 250,258,
" " (305-5), 51,59,153,266,
" Oscar Baker, (261-5),121,254,263,264,
" " Henry, (400-5), 244,
" Otis, 2nd, 270,
" Owen Jules, ("U"), 164,

"P"

TUFTS;
" Pamila (Van SChaik), 103,
" " 184-J,
" Patricia Ann, 184-I,
" " 210,
" " June, 212-A,
" " Ann, 226,
" " 272,
" Paul Hartley, 166,
" " " Jr, 166,
" " 184-D,
" " C. 206,
" " 274,
" Paula P. (Mrs.) 94,
" Payson Albert, 161,
" Pearl (5), 156,
" " 184-F,
" Parker, (32), 158,
" Permelia A. 184-A,
" " A. 252,277-C,
" Pauline, 244,
" Pearl, 270,
" Persis, 221, 15,
" Peleg, (4) 155,
" Percy, 184-B,
" " Harrington, (342-5), 269,17;
" PETER, (1),8,10,11,12,13,14,17,18-A,
20,21,22,23,24,29,35,36,
46,61,89,95,106,107,108,
109,123,124,132,133,149,
188,197,197-A,213,221,223,
" " (2),11, 12,13,14,22,23,35,36,
59,107,127,150,185,189,197,
197-A,199,200
" " (6-2), 197-A,
" " (10-2), 199,
" " (16-5), 29,
" " (42-5), 28,29,
" " Richardson, (207-5),41,42,46,47,
49,51,52,53,54,243,
" " Parker, Capt. (207-5),43,44,50,
54,56,58,63,127,153,

TUFTS;
" PETER, (112-5),192,193,234,235,
" " (470-2),200,
" " (123-5),235,237,
" " 3rd (137-5), 237,
" " (154-5), 238,244,
" " (168-5), 240,248,277-A,
" " (201-5), 244,
" " (225-5), 248,277-A,
" " Duncan, 206,
" " 230,
" " 251,252,
" " 249,
" " Allan, 277-A,
" " Nathan, 184-L,
" Permelia (Knowlton), 72,186,
" Philema, 260,
" Phoebe, (Holmes), 77,
" " (Schofield),128,
" " 202,
" " 236,
" " 236,
" " 264,
" Philemon Le Roy, (441-5), 275,
" Polly, 159,
" " 183,
" Polonia, 251,
" PHILLIPE, (43-2), 203,
" Primrose, (32), 158,
" Priscilla, M. 184-L,
" " M. 259,
" Prudence (Parker), 62,85,88,
" " 245,
" Prudy, 264,

"Q"

TUFTS;
" Quincy, (1791-1872), 34,
" " 194,
" " 202,

"R"

TUFTS;
" Rachael, 184-G,
" Ralph, M. ("U"), 164,
" " Slater, (485-2),109-A,208,
" " M. (440-2), 275,276,
" " Irwin, (500-2), 210,
" " W. 277-B,
" Ray, H. 163,
" " 178,
" " H. (314-5), 267,
" " Marshall, (411-5), 272,
" Raney, ("U"), 155,
TUFTS;
" Raymond, Charles, (449-5),274,
" " 165,
" " R. 177,
" " 178,
" " 184-I,
" Rebecca, (Hawkes), 42,
" " (Rackliffe), 44,
" " 191,
" " 159,
" " 177,
" " 184,
" " 200,
" " 221,
" " 2nd, 222,
" " 223,
" " 230,
" " 237,
" " 238,
" " 239,
" " 240,
" " 241,
" " 243,
" Reginald, (7), 184-B,
" " David, (503-2), 210,
" Richard, S. 117,
" " A. (2), 184-D,
" " O. 178,
" " 184-C
" " (i) 184-D,
" " George, 210,
" " Louis, (445-4), 275,
" " 215,
" RHODA, ("U") 32,
" " 254,
" Robert, D. ("U"), 109-A,
" " (9) " 161,
" " F. " 162
" " L. " 164,
" " B. " 165,
" " B. " 169,184-K,
" " B. Jr, " 184-L,
" " Dean " 181,
" " W. " 182,
" " Warner, " 184-A,
" " D. " 184-C,
" " " 184-D,
" " Sr, " 184-F,
" " Jr, " 184-F,184-G
" " Vernon, " 184-G,
" " Kenneth," 184-H,
" " " 184-I,
" " Allen, " 184-J,187,
" " (11) " 184-J,
" " James, (504-2), 210,211,
" " Dale, 212-A,
" " Walrath,(539-4), 232,

"R" CONTINUED

TUFTS;
" Robert, 267,
" " (284-5), 267,
" " Alfred, 267,
" " (321-5), 268,270,
" " (321-5), 268, 66,
" " 270,
" " M. (447-5), 276,
" " Rider, Dr. 277-C,
" " G. ("U"),24,60,109,153-A,
109-A,
" " " 136,136-B,
" " J. " 101-A,
" Roberta, 158,
" " E. 277,
" Robie Wilfrid, (109-2),20,32,124,131,
133,135,136-A,151,205,
" Roderick, ("U"), 184-J,
" Roger, 230,
" " Charles, 274,
" Ronald, Denning, 209,
" " Lewis, (452-5), 276,
" Rolland C. (30-2) 201,
" ROBIN, M. 275,
" Roswell, 261,
" Roscoe, (514-2), 212,
" Ross, ("U"), 178,
" ROBERT LE ROY, 275,
" RONALD H. (ENGLAND) 138,
" Roy, (15), ("U"), 156,
" " (2), " 157,
" " John, " 180,
" " (10), " 182,
" " (10), Jr, " 182,
" " E. (313-5), 267,
" " Horace, (436-5), 274,
" Rua, ("U"), 120,121,
" Ruby, " 184-F,
" " " 184-I,
" Rufus S. " 169,
" Ruth, Florence" 163,
" " A. " 165,
" " Anna, " 171,
" " Anne, 212-A,
" " (48-3), 214,
" " (50-3), 214,
" " 228,
" " 250,
" Rutledge, (458-4), 118,229,
" " Jr, 230,

"S"

TUFTS;
2 Sally, 57,
" " (Thomas), 62,77,78,,
TUFTS;
" Sally, 217,
" " 242,
" " 247,
" " 249,
" " 240,
" " 173,
" " Faith, 231,
" Samuel, (125-5),30,31,235-237,
" " (328-5),17,240,
" " Grant, ("U"),94,
" " 2nd, (97-4), 111,
" " (Ireland), 138,
" " R. Dr. ("U"), 138,
" " " 177,
" " " 178,
" " " 181,
" " Edwin, " 181,
" " " Jr " 181,
" " Grant, " 182,
" " " 184-C,
" " " 184-F,
" " (14-2), 199,
" " 200,
" " Capt. (28-2); 201,
" " (32-2), 202,
" " (37-2), 203,204,
" " (511-2), 211,
" " (400-2), 214,
" " 2nd, 215,
" " (87-4), 221,
" " (97-4), 223;
" " (100-4), 222;224,
" " (105-4), 224,
" " (373-4), 223,
" " 225,
" " (147-5), 237,
" " (162-5), 239,247,
" " 242,
" " 243,
" " (216-5), 247,
" " (340-5), 269,
" SADIE, (WILTSEE), 69,
" Sanford, (388-4),225,232-B,
" Sarah, 159,
" " Ann, 169,
" " Elinn, 172,
" " Elizabeth, 184,
" " H. 166,
" " (4), 161,
" " H. 161,
" " J. 184-A,
" " 184-D,
" " 198,
" " (6-2), 199;
" " (8-2), 199;
" " 201,

TUFTS;
" Sarah, 202,
" " M. 202,
" " 211,
" " 2nd, 212,
" " 212,
" " 2nd, 214,
" " 215,
" " E. 217,
" " Turell, 218,
" " (86-4), 222,
" " (92-4), 222,
" " Ann, 230,
" " 236,
" " 236,
" " 237,
" " 238,
" " 239,
" " 243,
" " 244,
" " (157-5), 244,
" " 245,
" " T. 245,
" " 247,
" " (163-5), 247,
" " S. 248,
" " (167-5), 248,
" " 251,
" " Olive, 66,69,252,255,
" " Elizabeth, 255,
" " 257,
" " 270,
" " (1668-1749),15,
" " (Pierce Bradstreet), 189,
" " (Cole), 86,
" " (Blunt), 38,67,77,
" " (Butterfield), 43,
" " (Boyes), ("U"), 60,
" " (Bradstreet), 126,
" Selina, E. 49,50,52,
" " Elizabeth, 252,
" Servetus, (212-5),58,64,65,71-B,85, 87,90,101,106,245,255,
" Seth, 216,
" " (145-5), 237,
" " G. (210-5),64,65,70,80,84, 254,277-A,
" " Guy, (300-5),89-C,121,122,263, 268,
" Simeon, ("U"), 159,
" " (507-2), 200,211,
" " (508-2), 211,
" " Jr, 211,
" Simon, Dr.(9-2), 17,24,35,194,198, 200,201,202,
" " (15-2), 199,
" " Dr, 2nd,(20-2),26,27,194,200, 201,
TUFTS;
" Simon, 3rd, 26,201,
" " (71-3), 216,
" " (396-5), 239,
" Sharen, V. 268,
" " 160,
" Sheridan Lee, 209,
" Sheldon, (21), 157,
" Sheila, Ann, 267,
" Sherman, S. (275-5), 258,
" Sherry, 184-A,
" Sidney, A, ("U"), 157,
" Smith, " 33,
" " (14), " 156,
" "Sonny" 30,196,
" Sophia, (Kingsbury), 151,
" " 247,
" " 257,
" Steven Lee, 267,
" Stanley, Gordon,(506-2),210,211,
" " " Jr, 211,
" Stephen, ("U"), 33,
" " " 125,
" " " 136-B,
" " (4), " 184-L,
" " (1), " 154,
" " (2), " 154,184-K,
" " " 155,
" " W. " 161,
" " " 178,
" " James, " 184-L,
" " " 184-G,
" " C. 206,
" " Michael, 210,
" " (114-5), 234,236,
" " (131-5), 236,239,
" " (395-5), 239,270,
" " 2nd, 270,
" C. 275,
" Stanley, ("U"), 184-C,
" " " 184-I,
" Stewart Sinclair, " 178,
" St Clair, " 155,
" Submit, 242,
" Susan, ("U"), 159,
" " 208,
" " Charlotte, 211,
" " 212,
" " 229,
" " 237,
" " 242,
" " 272,
" Susannah, (Miss.), 35,
" " (Warner), 194,
" " ("U"), 177,
" " 202,
" " 224,
" " 236,

"S" CONTINUED

TUFTS;
" Sylvanus Cobb, (251-5), 86,254,260,
" Sylvester, (361-4), 225,
" Sylvia, M. 276,
" Synixteen, 119,
" SIMON, (2), 184-D,
" Sophia, (Howe), 43,

"T"

TUFTS;
" Tabitha, 222,
" Terrance R. (451-5) 276,
" Terry Lynn, 161,
" Thelma, Joyce, 232-A,
" Theodora, 277-B,
" Theodore L. 167,
" " Jr, Rev. 167,
" " 176,
" " (408-5), 271,
" Thomas, Rev. (7-2), 17,23,150,
197-A,199,185,
" " (12-2), 199,
" " Winfield, (8), 174,
" " 177,
" " 178,
" " 200,
" " (419-2), 204,
" " W. 207,
" " 210,
" " (NON COM) 234,
" " (141-5), 237,241,
" " (169-5), 240,
" " (184-5), 241,
" " (197-5), 243,277-B,
" " Baker, 277-C,
" Timothy, 12,13,
" " (124-5),28,235,237,
" " (142-5),151,237,
" " 234,
" " (120-5),235,
" " (133-5),236,
" " (192-5), 28,242,
" " (187-5), 242,
" " (236-5), 251,
" " (1), 277-B,
277-B,
" Trudy, 276,
" Turell, (23-2), 27,201,
" THOMASINE (ENGLAND) 4,

ORIGIN OF---SIMILAR NAMES

TOFT; 2,3,4,5,9,
" William, 136-A,
TOFTS; 4,9,
TIPTOFTS; 4,
TOFTAS; 4,
TOFTES; 3,5,
TUFF; 5,
TUFT; 5,7, (138),
TUFTA; 7,
TUFTE; 7,
TUFTES; 4,8,5,
" Jeams, 8,
" Peter, 8,
" Henry, 8,
TUFFT; 5,
TUFFS; J Elsden, 2,5,8,61-A,138-A,
" Kathleen (Wood),137,138-A,
" William, 2,137,
" William Arthur, 137,
TUFNEL; 6,
TUFFNEL; 6,
TUFTS SURNAME TODAY 5,

TUFTS;
" NAME, ORIGIN, 1,5, 14,16,
" " " IN ENGLAND, 1,
" " " " U.S.A., 1,
" " " " CANADA, 1,
" First Family, 14,16,
" Brothers, Printers, 61-B,
" Cove, 7,125,135,
" Landing, 7,89-D,254,
" Localities---Places, 3,
" Library, 35,133,152,194,
" Lyons Arma Co, 106,
" INVENTORS, 30,
" Manufactures, 30,
" Manor, (ENGLAND),8
" Minute Men of Medford, 25,
" Motel, 94,122-A,189,
" Musicians of Los Angeles, 106,
" Rev. Edgar, Memorial Foundation,112,
122-C,
" Farm, 30,
" Families of Somerville, 29,
" House, Old Peter Tufts,12,21,23,
" Ridge, 7,89-D,254,
" Springs, 7,119,
" Street, 7,17,
" "TUNEFUL", 94,110,111,
" Stapley Family Reunion, 136-B,
" UNIVERSITY, 11, 13,22,25,31,133,139.
147,148,239,

"U"

TUFTS;
" Una, (21), ("U"); 157,
" Ursula, 49,5051,52,
" " 252,259,

"V"

TUFTS;
" Velma, 266,
" Verna, 184-B,
" Vernie, 87,261,
" Vesta Small, (Dolbier), 59,212,
" Vida, (37), 158,
" Viola, (4), 155,
" Virginia, 205,210,
" " Pearson, 219,
" " 262,
" Vaughan, (414-5), 272,
" " Jr, 272,

"W"

TUFTS;
" Wallace, ("U"), 184-F,
" Walter, (284-5), 86,89-D,
" " Le Roy, ("U"), 159,
" " (99-4), 195,
" " 2nd, (523-4), 195,231,
" " (522-4), 195,231,
" " S. (284-5),89-D,261,266,267,
" " (99-4), 223,
(519-4), 223,230,
" " 3rd, (521-4), 230,231,
" " Brownell, 230,
" Ware Jennings, ("U"),120,180,
" " Gilbert, " 120,180,
" " " Jr, " 180,
" Warren (240-5),41,47,69,98,251,
258,259,
" " Porter, Prof. (295-5),65,72,
108,191,263,
" " Ward, ("U"), 164,
" " 218,
" " (237-5), 251,
" " George, Jr,(317-5), 263,
" " R. (311-5), 267,
" " (237-5), 251,277-B,
" Wanda, ("U"), 164,
" Warner, 162,
" Watts Turner, " 184-C,
" Wayne S. (320-5),66,268,
" Wealtha Ann (Dorman), 62,89,
" Wealthy Ann, 174,
" " " 176,
" Wendell A. 169,184-K,
" " " Jr, 184-K,
" Wilfred, (517-2), 212,
" " 184-K,
" Wilbur, 128,
" " 260,
" Willard, 175,
" " Clifton, 260,
" Will, F. (267-5), 257,,

TUFTS;
" William, (53-3),24,43,90,100,
214,215,
" " Gen. (163-5), 38,122-B,239,
247,
" " Jr, (219-5),43,247,122-B,
" " ("U"), 89,
" Henry, " 89,
" " Elisha,(473-2),107,108,204,
208,
" " Ellery, (27-2),126,127,128,
205;201,202,203,
" " ("U"), 136;
" " (IRELAND), 138,
" " Kingsland, " 122-B,162,184-A,
" " Orlando, " 165,
" " " Jr," 165,
" " " 166,
" " Smith, " 170,
" " Crozier, " 171,
" " Covey, " 171,
" " Bernard,III " 171,101-A-A,
" " H. " 172,
" " Lawrence, " 172,
" " " Jr," 172,
" " Henry, " 174,
" " " Jr, " 174,
" " " 175,
" " Mann, Rev. " 176,
" " " 177;
" " " 177,
" " " 178,
" " Allen, 2nd, " 178,
" " Rolland, " 178,
" " " 178,
" " Freemanm(2)," 154,
" " (15)," 156,
" " Henry, (22)," 157
" " Jameson, " 163,
" " " 164,
" " R. " 164,
" " Lieut, " 179,
" " Gilbert, " 181;
" " V. " 182,
" " Ernest, " 183,
" " (5), " 184-A,184-B,
" " (3), " 184-A,
" " " 184-C,
" " Jr, " 184-C,
" " (1), " 184-C,
" " Jr, (1), " 184-C,
" " J. " 184-D,
" " Burton, " 184-K,184-L,
" " James, " 184-L,
" " Elmer, " 184-L,
" " Jay, 4th, " 184-K,
" " B.,Dr. " 184-K,194,
" " (21-2), 200,222,

"W" CONTINUED

TUFTS;
" William, Ellery, (41-2),203,205,
" " Bernard, (468-2),207,208,
" " Burton, (45-2), 203,
" " Ellery, 205,
" " R. (482-2),208,
" " R. Jr, 208,
" " Kingsland,(493-2),209,
" " (512-2),211,
" " 212,
" " 214,
" " 214,
" " (59-3), 215,
" " (77-3), 216,
" " Augustine,(368-3),218,
" " Francis, (384-3),218,
" " Felt, (552-3),219,
" " 216,
" " " (554-2), 219,
" " Osgood, (531-4),227,231,
" " 232,
" " Jr (535-4),232,
" " (117-5),235,
" " (327-5),240,
" " (172-5),240,
" " (177-5),240,
" " Augustine,(148-5),243,
" " (215-5),247,
" " Fuller, 249,
" " Henry, 249,
" " H. (350-5),250,
" " L. (288-5),261,
" " 261,
" " E. (292-5),262,
" " Clark, (338-5),269,
" " 270,
" " Allison, (409-5),272-
" " (412-5),272,273,
" " Sumner, 277-B,
" " ("U"), 61-B,
" Wilson, (20), ("U"), 157,
" Winfield,(3), " 183,
" " Arthur, " 183,
" Winifred, (24), " 158,
" " " 229,
" " " 252,

"X"--"Y"--"Z"

TUFTS;
" Zachariah, ("U"), 94,
" " " 184,

LATE AND ADDITIONAL LISTINGS

TUFTS; Bowen, 30,
" Bowen, (351-5), 195,
" Charles, (166-5),11,22,25,31,139,
140,141,143,145,
" Eliphlet, (13-2), 150,
" Elmer Elsworth, (254-5), 153,
" Elmer Emmons, (304-5), 153,153-B,
" Edith Souther, Dr., 152,
" Gardner, 230,
" Grace, (England), 4,
" Jessie Blush, 249,
" Luther La Forest, (438-5),259,275,
" Mary M., 277-A, 277-E,
" Victor, 184-C,

****

TUFTS-- (FAIRBANKS) 184-A-A,
" Abigail, "
" Ebenezer, "
" Betsey, "

(See Fairbanks, Page XXXXVII);

****

ALLIED FAMILIES

Abbott, Miss., 225,
Abercrombie,
" Edwin L. 264,
" Marjorie (Nicholson), "
" Richard A. "
" Peggy S. "
Aborn, Eugene L., 184-A,
Abrams, Wealthy Ann, 174,
" Angeline, 174,
" John, 176,
Acker, Louisa, 155,157,
Adams, Willard G., 163,
" Mildred B., 163,
" Virginia M. 163,
" Elizabeth J. 163,
" Gladys R. 175,
" Anne, 235,237,
" Mary, 235,
" Joseph, 237, 28,
" Anne, 237,
" Martha, 237,
" Hannah, 239,
" Hannah, 240,
" Rebecca, 241,
" James R. 269,
Adamson, Nathaniel, Dr., 156,
Adair, Anna, 270,
Addison, Edward, 259,
Ahner, George W., 162,
Alcock, Joseph, 184,
" James, "
" Russell, "
" Elsie, "
Alden, John, 225,
" Priscilla,(Mullins),225,
Allen, Frances, 231,
" Benjamin J., 248,
" Daniel, 272,
" George H., 258,
" Florence, (Tufts),"
" Ralph, "
" Paul, "
" Francis, "
" Jean E., "
" Bessie Irene, "
Albach, James B., 89-B,101-B,218,
" Clara, (Tufts),17,26,89-B,101-B,
" Robert, 89-B, 218,
Allen, Charles A., 160,
" Angus, 184-F,
Almy, Jane, 165,
Anderson, Ora Lind, 265 79,89-A,
" Viola M, 264,
" Frank, 61-B,89-B,184-B,
" Glen, (Williamson) 61-B,89-B,
" Juduth, 184-B
" John G., 184-B,
" Harold, 182,
" Robert, 182,
" Helen, 182,
" Elizabeth, 184-D,
Andrews, Edward W. 212-A,
" Clara Lucy (Mills) 212-A,
Appleton, William, S., 22,
Apgar, Morris E., 268,
" Hazel, (Tufts), "
" Joan, "
Archer, Joel L., 232-A,
" Marie E., (Tufts), "
" Joel L., Jr, "
" Susan M., "
" Sharley, A., "
" Pamela, J., "
Artega, Maria C., 226,
Ashley, Hiram, 184-K,
" Mary E., (Tufts), "
" Seymour, "
" Clarence, "
" Charlotte, "
Ashmead, Emeline, 165,
Atkinson, Theodore, 241,
Atwood, Florence, 184-B,
Austin, James, 197-A,
" Mary, (Tufts), "
" James, "
" Thomas, "
" James, 2nd, "
" Mary, "
" Rebecca, "
" Richard, "
" Josiah, "
" John, "
Ayer, John, 15-A,
" Zilpa, 258,
Ayers, Myrtle, D., 156,

"B"

Babcock, Frank, 258,109-B
" Hazel Marie,(Carmine" "
" Alice Jane, "
Bachleder, Amy, 212,

Baker, Mary, 247,
Baldwin, Joseph, 249,
" Jessie B.(TUFTS" .
" Harriett, "
Bankston, Thomas, 231,
Baker, Eugene, ("U"), 182,
" Caroline, "
" Norma I., "
" Marilyn E., "
" Loraine A., "
" William W., "
" Margaret L., 277-C,
Barber, Desdemonia, 179,180,
Barham, Robert, 265,
" Bertha Lou,(Tufts) "
" Robert H., "
" Gerald J., "
" Nellie M., "
" Earl E., "
Barnscotte, Grace, 242,
Barnett, Susie, Mrs., 167,
Barton, Alice, 218,
Barri, Alice H., 260,
Bartlett, J.F. Dr., 248,
Barrett, Fenton, 272,
Backus, Mr. 199,
Barrow, Lettie, 257,
Bathrick, Thomas, 213,
" Elizabeth,(Wells)213,
Bauman, Julia, 180,
Bawlby, Fred C., 155,
" Leslie, 155,
Bell, Lucille, 164,
" Edna, 204,
Beach, Vivia A., 207,
Beaugie, Marie, 170,171,
Bemis, Blanche, 232-A,
Beuker, Edward P., 274,
" Bessie L., (Tufts)"
" Sandra, "
Bennett, Athaleen, 276,160,175,
Benson, Milton, H., 170,
" Herbert, 170,
Berg, Lysle, 168,
Belt, Anne, 184-L,
Bert, Joyce, 158,
Berry, Elizabeth I., 184-B,
Bevin, Sidney, 257,
Bird, James, 184-I,
" Mildred E.,(Tufts)"
" James, "
" William, "
Bickford, Lydia, 200,
" Rosana, 251,
Binford, Tabitha, 214,
" " 215,
Blanchard, McHolas, 242,
" Richard, 244,
Blaigh, Samuel, 234,
BISHOP, John, 200,
" L.W. Dr., 277-C,
" Permelia,(Tufts) "
" Edna, "
" Julia, "
" Waldo, "
Blackstone, Lydia B., 238,
Black, Mr. 184-D,
" Thomas W., 203,
Bloom, Herman, F., 232-A,
" Betty Ann, "
" Gary, "
Blabon, Joseph E., 243
" Mary, (Tufts) "
" Martha, "
Blunt, Sarah, 238,
Booth, Ann, 237,
" Chauncy, Dr., 248,
" Hannah, (Tufts), "
" Edward C., Dr. "
" Fannie E., 156,
" Dorcas, 159,
Bolcam, Edith, 202,
Bowman, Selwin Z., 250,
Bowers, Dana, 208,
Bowden, Adalaide, 261,
Bowers, Martin L., 232-A,
Bovard, William S., Rev. 260,
Boyer, Lena, 171,
Boyes, Sarah, 183,
Boyle, Mary, 184-B,
Bosley, Lillian, 256,
Boynton, Harriet, 211,
" Malvina, 244,
Bracy, Caroline, 226,
Bradstreet, Ruth, 229,
Bradburg, William, 158,159,
" John,
Bradshaw, John, 198,
" Mercy, (Tufts), "
" John, "
" Mercy, "
" Elizabeth, "
" Nathan, "
" Cotton, "
" Ruth, "
" Anna, "
" Sarah, "
" Joshua, "
" Peter, "
" Rebecca, "
" Thomas, 236,
" Martha, 239,
Bradford, Harry D., 263,
Bragg, C. A. 271,
Brazier, Francis, 159,
Briggs, Mr. 184-C,

"B" CONTINUED

Breed,
" Sarah Ann, 218
Breeden, Ruth, 244,
BROWN, Merrill, 156,
" Arnold, 174,
" Mary Elizabeth(Tufts) "
" Murial, "
" Everette, "
" Carl Ray, "
" Archie O. "
" Cory Leon, "
" Angeline, "
" William Harrison, "
" Elizabeth, 175
" Alberta, 175
" Warleta, 176,
" Sanford, 182,
" Ruth Carol, 182,
" Robert, 174
" Carl Ray, "
" Fred Leon, "
" Clarence O., "
" Archie O., "
" Walter O., "
" Mary Louise, "
" Richard Earl, "
" Mildred Franses "
" Gordon Laverne, "
" Arnold B., "
" William G., "
" Clifford, 184-I,
" William, "
" Robert, "
" Kenneth, "
" Lorraine 211,
" Charles R., 269,
Brownlee, Hattie B., 164,
Browning, Margaret, 179,
" Sylvia, 275,
Brock, Edith, 206,
Brocas, (Or Brookhouse), 197-A,
Brooks, Thomas, 200,
" Mercy, 202,
" Anna, 229,
" George, 245,
Broems, William, 184-K,
Brittain, Floyd, 156,
Bridges, Thomas, 11,
Buckman, Deborah, 217,
" Lydia, 235,
" Theodore, 250,
Bullard, Fred, 167,
Burbank, Ellen, 172,
Burns, Pearl, 157,
" Helen B., 165,
Burgess, Charles, 182,
" Thelma, "
" Leon, "
" Gertrude, "
Burton, Charlotte, 184-K
" Emily, 260,
Burdock, Solomon, 252,
Burrell, Ervin, 277-B,
Butterfield, Sarah, 247,
" Mary, 244,
" Asa, 245,
" Ingolas, 245,
BRONSON, Nora, 184-F,

BLAIR, William E., 276,
" Danna Fay, (Tufts), "
" Brenda L., "
" William R., "
" Kelly Le Roy, "

ADDITIONAL "B" LISTINGS

Bates, Uncle William, 36,
" Rachael, "
" Harriet A., "
" Stephen, "
" Betsy, "
Bascom, Sally 28,29,
Booth, Dr. Chauncey,31,61,
" Dr. Edward C., 19,29;31,37-A, 46,61,
Butterfield, Samuel, 38,39,
Butler, Benjamin, 38,
Birdie, Thomas, (ENGLAND), 8,
" " Old Will, 8,

"C"

Cairns, Sir. Hugh, 168,
Cameron, Lillie F., 273,
Camey, M. L., 209,
Campbell, Mary, 177,
" Mr. 184-D,
" Clarence F., 212-A,
" Eleanor,(Wills), "
" Donald, "
" Malcom C., "
" Duncan F., "
" Mary I., 265,
Carlton, Dr. Benjamin H.,117,122-B,228,
" Anne Lou, (Tufts), " " "
" Benjamin T., " " "
" Francis Barry, " " "
" Daniel Edgar, Rev., " " "
Carmine, Fred, 253,
" Jennie M., (Tufts)"
" Hazel Marie, "
Carroll, Elizabeth, 271,
" Patricia, 161,
Carter, Eunice, 265,
Carty, James W., 180,

"C" CONTINUED

Carr,	Capitola,	184-F,
"	Ada, (Stapley),	"
"	Phillip,	"
"	Viola,	"
"	Pearl,	"
"	Eluin,	"
"	Leah,	"
Carson,	Martha,	264,
Case,	Elliott N.	182,
"	Myrtle,	184-K,
Caulkins,	William,	277-A,
Cass,	Alonzo, B.,	271,
"	Emily F., (Tufts),	"
"	Frank,	"
"	Darlene,	"
"	Tom,	"
"	Phil,	"
"	Mary E.,	"
"	Louis,	"
"	Antoinette,	"
"	Therese,	"
"	Vir,	"
"	Donald,	"
"	Margery,	"
"	Donald,	"
"	Wilson,	"
"	Quincy,	"
"	Martha A.,	"
"	Nancy,	"
"	Harold P.,	"
"	Don,	"
"	Harold,	"
"	Quincy,	"
"	Velma,	"
"	Emily F.,	"
"	Alonzo B.,	"
"	Timothy,	"
"	Nicola,	"
"	Julie,	"
Chase,	Rev. Josiah,	199,
"	Walter,	156,
"	Alice Rita,(Tufts)	"
"	Elinor,	"
"	Robert E.,	"
"	Jean,	"
"	Carol,	"
Cherry,	Blossom,	184,
Chamberlain,	Charles,	167,
Christensen,	Arnold M.	258,
"	Amy, (Shea),	"
"	Lois R.,	"
"	Ralph A.,	"
Chapman	Mary,	269,
Chappell,	Grace,	277-D,
Chickering,	Mary,	248,
Christensen,	Gerald,	209,
Clamrod,	Fannie,	238,244,
Clark,	Robert H.	180,
"	Dorothy,	180,
"	May,	184-K,
"	Mr.	217,
"	Kathleen B.,	232,
"	Starling,	251,
"	Julia,	263,
"	Howard,	184-H,
"	Maude, (Tufts),	"
"	Helen,	"
"	Archbold,	"
"	Vera,	"
"	Lilly,	"
Cleever,	Samuel, W.,	277,
Cleveland,	Eileen,	207,
Clift,	Lula,	172,173,
"	Fred,	172,
Clapp,	Gertrude L.,	277-A,
Coffin,	Tristian,	198,
"	Dorothy, (Tufts),	"
"	Peter,	"
"	Richard,	"
"	Simon,	"
Cole,	Ambrose,	237,
"	Sarah E.,	261,
Colemen,	Harry C.,	155,
"	James B.,	175,
"	James O.,	"
"	Nina,	"
"	Clyde,	"
"	Fred,	"
"	Levins,	"
"	Wealthy A.,	"
"	Mollie,	"
"	John,	221,
"	Abba N.,	232-A,
"	Charles,	245,
"	Dr. J. M.	89-C,277-C,
"	Julia, (Bishop),	" "
"	Mary,	"
"	Jean,	"
Cobb,	Hattie M.,	164,
Cole,	Helen B.,	172,
Collette,	Mary J.,	273,
Colbertson,	Ethel, A.,	273,
Collins,	HEIRS,	197,
"	Cora,	167,
Colver,	Sloan,	171,
Conerly,	Mria J.,	232,
Combs,	Anna,	176,
Covey,	Viola,	171,
Copping,	Gordon,	184-G,
"	Shirley,	184-G,
Cook	Abigail,	215,
"	Ida,	267,
Cotton,	Susan Browning,	219,
"	Mary,	265,

"C" CONTINUED

Cotton, Rev. John, 36,197-A,185,
" Rev. Seaborn, 197,197-A,
" Mercy, " "
Cotter, Honora, 273,
Cook, Joseph 254,
" Leona, 277-D,
" Susan C., 271,
Coburn, Sarah, 269,
Cooper, S. E., 228,
Hattie, (Tufts), "
" Joseph, "
" Ernestine, "
" Jennie Lou, "
" Margaret, "
" Elizabeth, "
" James, "
CORNING, ROBERT V., 89-A,89-B,265,
Jane E., (Tufts) " " "
Cox, James, 157,
Cowsil, Gladys, 232,
Coster, Lucille, 210,
" Mary, 211,
Craddock, HEIRS, 197,
Creed, Gordon, 184-G,
" Shirley, 184-G,
Croney, Pearl, 275,
Crawley, Margaret, 217,
Crawford, Mamie, 209,
Crocker, Charles T., 269,
COSGROVE, RUTH TUFTS, 191,
Crosskill, John, 167,
" Harriet, (Tufts) "
" Eva B., "
" Ella M., "
" John, "
Crosby, May, 167,
Crow, Alice, 162,
Cummings, Sadie, 167,
Cutter, Rebecca, 216,
" Hannah, 223,
" Ami, 248,
Curtis, Mr., 163,
" N.P.B., 269,
Cushing, Alice, 271,
Currier, Mary, 198,

NOT LISTED IN ORDER

Carlton, Mrs. Abbie 28,
Carroll, Joyce, 207,
Crossman, Helen, 276,
Cleeland, Charles, 184-L,
" Margaret, (TUFTS) "
" Robert, "
" Gregory, "
" Elizabeth, "
Ceasal, OLD SLAVE, 38,
Conan, Ephram, 46,
Cooney, Mrs. Eleanore, 35,
Canterberry, Mrs. Ann, 36,

"D"

Dafore, Ruby, 184-H,
Dagg, Kathleen, 272,
Dailey, J. T., 175,
Daley, Mary, 161,
" Mary, 212,
Daly, Almira, 206,
Danforth, Dorothy, 277-B,
Dalquist, Ellen, 275,
Dane, F., 218,
Daniels, Joseph, 202,
Davis, Fannie, C., 172,
Davidson, Dorothy, 177,
Day, May, 155,
Darling, Ruth, 226,
Davis, Jefferson, 203,
" Mary, 203,
" Donald O., 205,
Daw, Mary, 207,
DAY, Lina M., 259,
" Dorothy, 265,277,
De Bord, Lee, 209,
Dean, Mary, 231,
" Harriet, 179,
Deem, Rev. Reuben M., 252,
" Mary J., (Tufts) "
Demente, Miss. 225,
Denny, T. E. , 164,
" Donald Dean 207,
" Margaret,(Tufts),"
" Dona Jean, "
" Bruce T., "
" Margaret E., "
" Diana G., "
Denyes, Edith M., 184-K,
Detlor, Hazel, L., 184-L,
Deuel, Ray E., 232,
DICTOR, HARRY, 189- ILLUS,
Diebel, Frederick W., -262-277-D,71-B
" Gladys, (Tufts) " "
" Frederick D., " " "
" Marjorie L.(Linton) " " "
" Susan Ellen, " "
" John F. " "
" Charles T., " "
" Katherine A., " "
" Charles S., " "
" Nancy L., " "
" Robert K., " "
Dickinson, Esther, 223,
Dillistone Herbert, 175,
" Lillian A.,(Kimbler, 175,
Dill, Mary, 214,
Dixon, Walter, 237,
" Charles, 184-G,
" Mary C., (Tufts), "
" Margaret, "
" Minnie, "
" Leah, "
" Wallace, "
" Joan, "

"D" CONTINUED

Dodd-Mead Company, 109-B;
Dodds, Leslie, 184-F,
" Emma, (Stapley), "
" Mildred, "
" George, 184-F,
" Kenneth, "
" Beverley, "
Dolbier, Bert, 212,
" Vesta S.,(Tufts) "
" Emma, "
Doliver, Harry, 155,
" Ruth, 161,
Donford, Mr. 184-F;
" Marjorie, 184-F,
Dorman, Mrs. J. G., 28,
" Welthia, 174,175,
Downes, Elizabeth, 230,
Dowler, Clive, 270,
Downing, Effirem, 207,
Doyle, Elizabeth, 271,
Drader, William, 184-F,
" Mary S., (Hamilton) "
" Joseph H., "
" Mary C., "
" Margaret E., "
" Marjorie Y., "
Dragna, O.C. 260,
" Murial 271,
Drew, Hazel, 157,
" Priscilla, 173,
Drake, Marilyn 156,
Draper, Elizabeth A., 36,
Driscoll, Esther, (Tufts), 264,
Drummond, Elizabeth, 207,
Dubay, Rual L., 184-B,
Duncan, John M., 212-A,
" Helen, (Mills),
Dudley, Lucy, 201,
" Silas, 245,
" Emily, 255,
Durell, Isaac, 211,
Durgin, William, 211,
" Sarah, (Tufts), "
Dupois, T. E., 164,
Durig, Julia, 263,
Dutton, Catherine, 159,160,
Dwinell, Merrill, 249,
" Elaine,(Walter) "
" Lowell D., "
Dye, Charles,
" Alice, (Tufts), 184,
" Charles, Jr, "
" George, "
" Richard, "
Dunning, Mrs. James G., 28,

"E"

Eades, John, 14,
" " 2nd, "
" Edward, "
" Mary, "
" Peter, "
" Sarah, "
Earley, Ben, 155,
" Lena, (Tufts) "
" Winifred, "
" Marion, 183,
" Mary Nellie, (Tufts), "
" Donald, 101-C "
" Elgie Mae,(Jermark) " "
" Donald, Jr " "
" Marvin L., " "
" Mary Margaret, " "
Eaton, Mrs., 257,
Eastman, George, 250,
Egbert, Mildred, 262,277-D,
Earley, Jerry, 259,
Ellery, William, 201,
" Abigail, 201,
Eldridge, James, 243;
Elliott, Charles D., 142,
" Joseph, 184-G,
" Edna, (Tufts), "
" Raymond, "
" Reginold, "
" Doreen, "
" Burton, "
" James, 184-H,
" Lucy, 225;
Ellis, Miss. 167,
" Mr. 184-D,
" John, 198,
" Mary O., 277-B,
Emmerson, Ruth, 184-I,
" Elizabeth, 243,
Elton, Laura M., 165,
Enfield, Gertrude, 275,
Engle, Elizabeth S., 229,
Englert, Magdalena,(Tufts),263,
Erickson, Erga, 277,
Ertel, Harry W., 122-B,263.
" Emma, (Tufts), " "
" Arthur L., "
" Virginia, E., "
" Wilford, L., "
" Elizabeth A., "
" Janice M., "
" Larry, W., "
" Miriam, T., "
Erwin, Kenneth, M., 259,
Evelend, Jeanette, 238,
Everett, Helen 273,

"F"

Fall, Beniah, 247,
Farrington, Hannah, 239,
Farrier, Florence L., 277-C,
Faulkner, Lydia, 238,
" Edith, 274,
Featherstone, Eugene 229,
Fay, Miss. Alice K., 35,
Farsman, Anna M., 156,158,
Fears, John R., 165,
Fenton, Mrs. William J., 184-D,
Ferson, Edith H., 277-A,
Fillibrown, Sarah, 218,
Fish, Edward, 167,
" Clara, V.,(Tufts), "
" Clarence, "
" Alice, "
" Lydia, 227,
Fishwick, Elizabeth, 252,
Fisk, Samuel, 223,
" Walter, 250,
Fisher, Alice, 157,
" Mr. 184-E,
Fitts, Charlotte, F., 248,
Flagg, Submit, 242,
Floyd, Mildred, 267,
" I., 216,
Foellmer, Frank, 271
Fonda, Jacob, 184-E
" Elizabeth, Miss. "
" William T., "
" Henry, "
Foster, Theodore W., 172,
" Isaac, 204,
" Jonathan, 236,
Fosdick, Hepsibah, 249,
Ford, James B., 168,
Foot, Agnes, 179,
Frost Walter D., 31,237,
" Martha, (Tufts), 30,
Frick, Robert N., 272,
" Maud Susan, (Tufts) "
" Madeline, "
" Barbara, "
" Ann, "
Frazier, John, 252,
" Lovie, (Tufts), "
Franklin, Nancy M., 227,
Francis, Mary, 215,
" Lydia, 222,236,
French, John E., 167,
Franklin, Vivian, 174,
Freeman, Fred A., 252,
Frizzle, Bessie, 205,
Foss, Ira, H., 251,
Frost, Lucy, 270,
Fuller, Ann, 207,
Fulton, Ella, 262,
Fugate, Ruth, 175,
Furber, John, 184,
Fountain, Frank, 159,
FRIEL Henry F., 258,
" Bessie I., (Allen) "
" Lawrence, "
" Florence, "
" Dorothy, "
" Marilyn, "
" Howard, "
" Lois Jean, "
FEINDELL THEODORE, 155,
" Winifred, 155,

"G"

Gallie, Rosalind, 277,
Garish, Ada L., 184-B,
Garthwaite, Walter L., 153-B;212-A,
" Zelda, (Mills), " "
" Walter, Jr, " "
Gaston, Mary Ann, 254,
" Gaul, 256,
" Virginia,(Wood) "
" Larry, "
" David, "
" Susan, "
Gates, Mr. 167,
" Mary, 224,
" Velma D., 271,
Gawley, Margaret E., 184-J,
Gearhart, Alice, 267,
Gault, Mabel, 210,
George, Clarissa, 183,
Gibson, Caroline B., 232,
Gibb, Inez, 274,
Gilbert, Ella V., 231,
Gilliam, Leslie R., 175,
" Nina, (Coleman) "
Gillman, Hannah, 271,
Gleason, Uriah, 199,
" Abigail, (Tufts) "
" Peter, "
" Uriah, "
" Abigail, "
Glithers, Norma J., 268,
Goodspeed, Edith M.,(Tufts), 93,101-A,255,
Goode, James, 272,
" Mabel C.,(Tufts), "
" Priscilla, "
Gofe, Lindsey, 159,
Godfrey, Norman, 184-G,
" Olive, (Tufts), "
" Garry, "
" Ann, "
Gould, Clara, 273,

"G" CONTINUED

Godfrey, Walter, 184-G,
" Irene, (Tufts), "
" Arthur, "
" Joan, "
Gray, Robert, 237,
Greely, Family, 71-A,71-B,
" Margaret, 207,
" Sarah, 238,
" Mehitable, 245,
" Jane, 246,
" Elizabeth Jane, 267,
Green, Lucy, 242
Greer, Walter J., 243-42,61-A,277-E,
Ellen M,(Watson) " " "
Green, Leaf, 216,
Graham, Chester, 229,
" Barry, (Tufts), "
" Barry, "
" Chester, "
" Patricia, "
Greenwood, Mercer J., 275,-101-C,
" May C., (Tufts), " "
" Fae T., "
" J Reed, "
Griffith, George, 243,
" Bernard I., 277-A,
" Mary Louise,(Tufts) "
" Atwood, "
" Jeanie Ann, "
" David Scott, "
Green, James A., 15-A,
Griffin, Edythe, 271,
Grimes, Ruth, 214,
Grover, Wayne B., 109-B-109-A,232-A,
" Mildred, (Potter) " "
" John R., " "
" Charles A., " "
" Mildred, " "
" Mary, 238,
Gruber, Louis J., 264,
" Elaine S.(siegle) "
" Kathleen, "
" Diann L., "
Guaetta, Joseph A., 232-A,
" Thelma J.,(Tufts) "
" Joyce, "
" Nicholas, "
" Thelma C., "
Guest, Archie, 205
" Enid Y., (Tufts), "
Gunnell, Robert L., "
" Esther D., (Kimbler) "
" Wayne K., "
" Alice M., "
" Avonell, "
" Doris, Y., "
Gould, Clara, 273,
Gilland, Margaret Brown, 193,
Guy, Rev. B. A. 165,

"H"

Hagemen, Ione, 171,
Hague, Dorothy, 249,
Hales, Elizabeth F., 163,
Hall, Dudley, 27,
" Benjamin, 26,
" Lucy, (Tufts), 26,
" Jennie, 175,
" Benjamin, 201,
" Elizabeth, 201,
" Jonathan, 214,
" Martha, 216,
" Mary Elizabeth, 228,
" Louisa C., 251,
Halley, Maggie, 176,
" Carrie, 176,
Hamilton, Eliza 169,170,
" Bertha, 184-K,
" Alice Jane,(Tufts) "
" Stephen, "
" William, A. "
" Francis, "
" John, "
" Dorothy, "
" Kenneth, "
" Mary S., "
" Phillip E., "
" Seymour, "
" Pearl, "
" John Walter, 89-A, " 136-B,
" Edith Maud, "
" Elizabeth, "
" Robert, "
" Seymour, "
" Evelyn "
" Phillip L., "
" Linda A., "
Hammer, Alvina, 208,
" Rosemary, 277-B,
Hamblin, Edrie, 175,
Hancock, Frank, 184-B,
" Sidney T., 184-B,
Handy, Sally, 231,
Hansen, Elizabeth, 272,
Harney, Florence F., 177,
Harmon, Anna A., 159-160,
Harris, Edith E., 206,
" Martha M., 241,
" Ivan E., 136-B,274,275,
" Maude,(Tufts) " " "
" Ivan B., " "
" Joyce, " "

HARRIS FAMILY CONTINUED		274,275,
"	Garth,	" "
"	Rene H.,	" "
"	Diane H.,	" "
"	Jane N.,	" "
"	Carl Le Roy,	" "
Harrison,	Joseph E.,	249,
Harrington,	Mary Ann,	143,144,
Harris,	Emma,	155,
Harper,	John M.,	176,
Hartley,	Agnes,	165,166,
Harrington,	Fedelia,	269,
Harter,	Lois G.,	205,
Haskins,	Kenneth,	184,
"	Linda,	184,
"	Joan,	184,
Hastings,	Usa Lee,	180,
Hatfield,	Clarissa	184-E,
Hawley,	F. J.,	168,
"	Elsie,	168,
Hayden,	Submit,	179,
"	Joseph,	247,
Harvey,	Rev. Rufus,	255,
"	Sally,(Corless),	"
"	Melvina Jennett,	"
Haverhill,	Hannah,	222,
Hawkes,	Rebecca,	237,
Hawkins,	Ida,	257,
Hays,	Zella,	171,
"	Monson H., Jr,	229,
"	Anna L., (Tufts),	"
"	Monson H., Jr,	"
"	Anna E.,	"
Heath,	lawrence,	168,
Herrick,	Lizzie P.,	218,
Heck,	Elizabeth,	277-B,
Heglund,	Vive,	210,
Head,	Howard M.,	264,
"	Mary L., (Mider)	"
"	Rosemary,	"
"	Judith E.,	"
"	Stephen T.,	"
"	Lawrence W.,	"
Henderson,	Mary, (Tufts),	59,
Henline,	Edward,	136-B,184-K,
"	Mary S.,(Hamilton)	" "
"	George E.,	" "
Herring,	Jay,	174,
Hirtle,	Matilda,	154,
Hill,	James,	249,
"	Isabella, (Bell),	262,
"	Nathaniel,	271,
"	Elizabeth,	271,
Hisey,	Mary Ann,	260,
Hobbs,	Curtis,	218,
Holden,	Elizabeth,	216,
Hoffman,	Marvel,	274,
Hoag,	Merle,	204,
Holmes,	Phoebe,	255,
Holt,	Hosea E.,	189,
Howe,	Angie,	254,261,
"	Maggie,	" "
Howley,	John,	184-J,
"	Patricia, (Tufts)	"
"	Vicky,	"
"	Lloyd,	"
"	Leslie,	"
Horne,	Maurine,	184-F,
Horr,	Louise,	182,
Horton,	Milroy,	184-I,
"	Mabel, (Tufts),	"
"	Ernest,	"
"	Gaylor,	"
"	Carl,	"
"	David,	"
"	Douglas,	"
Houser,	Allan,	184-G,
"	Rachael R., (Tufts),	"
"	Minnie,	"
Houlette,	Mrs. Alta,	181,
Housekeeper,	Mary,	162,
Hurd,	Jacob,	197-A,
"	Elizabeth,(Tufts),	"
"	Elizabeth,	"
"	Anna,	"
"	Jacob,	"
"	Mary,	"
"	Rebecca,	"
"	John,	"
"	Sarah,	"
"	Sarah, 2nd,	"
"	Mercy,	"
Hunter,	John J.,	268,
	Joan, (Apgar),	"
"	John R.,	"
"	Judy,	"
"	Joni,	"
"	James H.,	"
"	Gerald E.,	"
Huber,	Walter,	
"	Susan, (Tufts),	272,
"	Mary A.,	"
"	Martha S.,	"
Huggard,	Garth M.,	275,
"	Fae, T.,(Greenwood)	"
"	Randy E.,	"
"	Marcia,	"
"	Cheryl,	"
"	Craig L.,	"
Huffman,	Emmette,	238,239,
"	Martha G.,(Hopkinson),	
"	Vera Deasa,	
"	Inez Elsie,	

HUFFMAN FAMILY CONTINUE ON PAGE XXXIV

HUFFMAN, Laura Alice, 101-B,238,239,
" Eunice Ione, " "
" Robert Emmett, " "
Hutchins, Mary, 277-C,
Hughes, Margaret, 230,
Hunt, Reuben, 237,
Humason, Matilda, 263,
Hutchinson, Mary, 236,
" Deacon, 244,
" Dr, 262,
" Martha, (Payne),262, 89-C
" Mary, 268,
Hunter, H.B., 184-J,
" Helen M., (Tufts) "
" Roderick, "
Hurd, Mr. 167,
Hurn, John S., 175,
HOWES, Mary, (Tufts), 59,
" Sophia, 247,
Hinchley, Job, 198,
HOPKINSON, JONATHAN, 238,
" Sarah, (Tufts), "
" John "
" Junius, "
" Martha Grace, "
Hyde, Clarence, 208,
Howard, Talcott, 183,
" Edgar S., 184-B,
Hoyle, Doris E., 156,

"I"

IVERSON, Jennie, 171,

"J"

Jacobs, Isaac, 247,
Jackson, Ruth, 199,
" Helen G., 227,
" Rorotha A., 101-C,227,
" Mary, 245,
" Mary, 254,
Jamar, Ann J., 184,
Jameson, Agnes, 256,
Jaquith, C. C. 245,
" Alice, "
" Mary, 254,
Jenkins, Lemuel, 13,
" Nathaniel, 15,
" Eliza, 15,
" Joseph, 15,
" Mary, 15,
" Sarah, 15,
" Joyce, 184-I,
Jenks, Clayton, 277,
Jermark, Elgie Mae, (Earley), 183,
JONES, William Preble,16,27,31,196,
" Bartholome, 184,
" Clara, 184-F,
Johnson, Mary, 170,
" Alice, 170,
" Violet, 184-K,
" A. C. Jr, 212-A,
" Mary A.,(Mills), "
" Charles C., "
" Jane, "
" Hannah, 236,
" John, 237,
" Lucille, 261,
" Patricia, 277-D,
" Carolyn, 277-A
" Miriam, 261,
" Amanda, 261,
" Henry F., 263,
" Virginia E.,(Ertel) "
" Harry L., "
" Martin, 267,
" Mary, 268,
" Claud, 270,
Jones, Peter, 200,
" Mary A., 246,
" Henrietta, 257,
" Sarah, 269,
Jordon, Gertrude, 155,156,
Juby, Mildred, 184-F,

"K"

Kahl, Susan, C., 226,
Kane, Miss. 218,
Keel, Elizabeth, 164,
Kellers, Harriet, 249,
Keller, John M., 272,
" Ann, (Frick), "
Kellog, William, 272,
" Patricia, (Tufts), "
Kelley, John D., 31,
Kendall, Phoebe, 200,
" Elizabeth, 269,
" Cora, (Tufts), 109-B,
Kerr, George S., 261,
Lura A.,(Tufts, " , 89-D,
" Russell, "
" Velma L., "
" Lloyd H., "
" Elizabeth, "
Key, Benjamin F., 264,
" Betty L.,(Nicholson) "
" John E., "
" Kathleen L., "
" Carlton D., "
Kerin, Elizabeth, 156,

Kilbourne, Burton C., 277-C,
" Marjorie,(Tufts) "
" Karen, "
" Barbara, "
" Sally, "
" Stephen, "
Kidd, Arthur, 171,
Kidder, A,, 248,
Kilbourne, Ruth B., 277-B,
Kimball, Horace H., 259,
" Priscilla,(Tufts) "
" John D., "
" Horace, "
" Vivian, "
" Clarence, "
" Sidney, "
" Mildred, "
" Charlotte, "
Kimbler, A.F., 175,
" Alice, (Tufts), "
" N. O., " , 89-D,
" Levin T., "
" Herbert H., "
" Lillian A., "
" Vivian, "
" Esther, "
" Raymond, "
Kimble, Ruth M., 212-A,
Kincaid, Addie B., 208,
King, Margaret, 205,
" Gertrude 230,
" Rufus D., 246,
" Rebecca,(Whitney) "
" George Darwin, "
" Erman A., "
" Therese E.,(Kirkland) "
91,
" Mary Alice, "
Kingsbury, Sophia, 277-B,
Kingsland, Mary A., 204,
Kistner, Nina N., 212-A,
Kirkland, Therese E, 91, 246,
Kirk, Wade, 176,
" Mollie,(Tufts), "
" Thelma, "
" Luther, "
" Walter W., "
" Sherman, "
Koskinan, Marion E., 232,
Kniffin, Louisa, 204,205,
Knowlton, Francis, 200,
" Deborah, (Tufts) "
" Joseph, 244,
" John, 252,
" Jane E., 252,
" Permelia, 252,
Kokesh, James, 184-H,
Kreger, Robert, 277-B,
Knowles, Josiah, 257,

La Fuse, Doris, 154,155,
Landreth, Thomas C., 276,
" Sylvia M.,(TUFTS) "
" Lee A., "
" Lewis, J., "
Lane, Vernon, 256,
" Mabel, (Wood), "
" William, "
Langille, Minnie L., 156,
Ladd, Addison, L., 184-B,
Lamson, Mary, 269,
La Rue, Mattie, 209,
LARSON, Harold F., 89-A,101-A,207,
" Marie H., (Tufts) " "
" Angele M., " "
" John, " "
" Mary, " "
" Thomas, " "
Lathrop, Capt. 213,
Latts, Lillian, 277,
Laubscher, Wanda H., 163,
Lathrop, Fannie S., 257,
Langley, Samuel, 202,
Latham, Eliab, 71-A,245,
" Sarah,(Tufts) " "
Lee, Jacob, 170,
" Francis, 274;
Le Blanc Therese, 157;
Legge, William, H., 254,
" Mary Ann, (Tufts) "
Lejuene, Gertrude, 164,
Lembower, Carl, 256,
" Carol,(Van Auker) "
Lempke, Adolph, 212-A,
" Patricia J.,(Tufts) "
" Glynis, "
" Paula J., "
" Michael R., "
Leonard, James, 204,
" Libbie, (Tufts), "
" Marion, "
" Blanch, "
" Ellis, "
Leslie, Capt. Alex, 201,
" Sarah, (Tufts) "
" Johannah, "
" Abigail, "
" Mary, "
" Sarah, "
" Edward, 277-C,
" Jean, (Colemen), "
" John C., "
" William, "
" Thomas, "
Lewis, Caroline, 162,184-A,
" Frances, 184-B,
" Mr. 244,
Libbey, Elizabeth, 159,
Linton, Marjorie, 277-D,

"L" CONTINUED

Lindeman Jesse, 109--B,266,
" Jane, (Tufts),
Linnery, Greagory, 163,
Lindburg, Lawrence D., 246,
" Mary Alice, (King) "
Linscott, Phillip M., 174,
Linville, Robert N., 174,
" Muriel, (Brown), "
" Webster, "
" Robert, "
" Muriel, "
Lippert, Lyton, 157,
" Una, (Tufts), "
" Sheldon, "
" Byron, "
" Billy, "
Lipps, Vida, 175,
Lloyd, John D., 259,
Locke, Amos, 240,
" John W., 243,
" Jonathan, 244,
" Mary, 244,
" Martha, 248,
" Mary, 250,
" Effie, 277-B,
Lockstone, Ralph L., 99,101-C,174,
" Angeline, (Brown) "
" Eleanor May, "
" Ralph Logan, "
Lobnitz, Nina, 184-A,
Logan, Challon C., 184-G,
Long, Mrs. Mildred,(Tufts) 61-B,
" Marilyn, 267,
Lonsdale, Mildred, 208,
Loring, Sarah, F., 225,
Lombard, Frank C., 248,
Long, Archer, 184-B,
Lowe, Linda, 156,158,
" John R., 232-A,
Lutes, Meloy, 156,
" Fern, 174,
Lynde Joseph, 14,15-A
" Elizabeth,(Tufts) " "
" Joseph 2nd, "
" Jabez, "
" Stephen, "
" Hannah, "
" Thomas, 197,
" Elizabeth, "
" Elizabeth, "
" Elizabeth, 197-A,
" Thomas, 199,
" Mary, 199,
" Esther, 236,
Lyon, Fred, 271,
" Anna D., (Tufts), "
" Percy T., "
" Elsie, C, 275,
Lynde, Ensign. Thomas, 36,
Elizabeth, 36,
Joseph 14,
" Jr, 15-A,
Lodge, Senator.Henry Cabot, 29,

LOVEJOY, DR. FREDERICK C., 61-A,
" Susan, "

"M"

Mac Crohen, Florence, 184-L,
" Farland, James, 170,
" Leud, Anna, 170,
" " Rufus, 170,
" Intire, Elizabeth, 240,
Macoon, M.T., 239,
Makepeace, Elmer,Otis, 42,61-A,243,
" 277-E,
" Jennie Louvia,(Howes), "
" George Elmer, "
" Florence M., (Kelley), "
" Nellie Mae,(McPherson), "
Maguire, Rebecca, 270,
Magill, Hugh E, 270,
" Pearl, (Tufts) "
" Lewis, "
" Harold, "
" Mildred, "
" Robert, "
" Anna, "
Manning, Mary, 240,
Marshall Louisa, 154,155,
" Samuel, 202,
Marks, Florence, 184-B,
Marina, Josephine, 184-D,
Marriam, Effie C., 184,
Mailman, Burpe, 157,
Malloy, Everette, 184,
Mason, Elizabeth, 197-A,
" Elsie, 277,
Masserang, Vincent, 264,
" Beverley,(Nicholson) "
" David, "
" James F., "
Mathewson, Joyce M., 209,
Mathwig, Helen A,, 212-A,
Maynard, Harmony, 200,
Manuuel, John, 225,
Mc Clatchey, Florence 267,
" Cormick, Lucinda, 263,
" Cune, Martha,(Mattie), 263,
" Cutchen, Margaret, 272,
" Dowell, Betty, 263,
" Carthy, Elizabeth, 184-L,
" Colm, Mary A., 183,

Mc Cann, Susan, B., 226,
" Culloch, William.T., 225,
" Connell, Catherine, 165,
" Cumber Edith, 184-H,184-I,
" Ewen, Ruby, 184-B,
" Farland, Francis, 219,
" Ernerney, Elizabeth, 210,
" Grath, Thomas, 259,
" Kitrick, Mary, 259,
" Grannahan, Evelyn, 267,
" Kenney, Reuben, 170,
" Lean, A..C., 184-L,
" Leon, Mr. 184-D
" Laren, Merriem, I., 184-J,
" Kay, John, 169,
" Nutt, Amy, 155,
" Murray, Murray, 255,
" Neil, Mr. 272,
" " Helen, (Tufts), "
" Vey, Will, 208,
Mead, Gertrude, 166,
" Henry C., 179,
" B. C., 212-A,
" Anna V.,(Tufts), "
" Marjorie, "
" Sarah A., 250,
MATTHEW, Harry L., 232-A,
Meek, Harrietta, 171,
MEAD, DR.IRENE,(TUFTS),101-A,
Megguire, James H., 159,
Melish, Herman, C., 277-B,
" Marie Adel,(Tufts) "
" Olive May, "
Melvin, Reuben A., 172,
Mepham, Carl B., 165,
Mershon, James B., 212-A,
Merrill, Harriet T,, 226,
" Eliza, 277-B,
Merritte, Lydia, 243,
Messa, Norman, 210,
Metcalf, Harriet G., 184-E,
" Mr., 218,
Michelson, Barbara, 184-A,
Mider, Harry T., 264,
" Mabel, (Tufts), "
" Mary L., "
" Edward L., "
" Jeanie, "
" Gerald E., "
" Joanna T., "
" Ruth A., "
Miles, Leon, 168,
" Hilda, 168,
Miller, Sally, 248,
" William F,, 252,
" George C., 261,
" Given, 270,
Mills, John, 201,
" Otis H., 212-A,
" Mary, (Tufts), "
" Mary Ann, "
" Zelda, "
" Eleanor, "
" Helen T., "
" Otis E., "
" Clara L., "
" Judge. Sumner P., 50,58,245,
" Flora, (Pearson), " " " 37-A
" William, " " "
" Peter, " " "
" Virginia, " " "
Miller, Clarrise, 164,
" Frances, 184,
Milner, Mary Parks, 225,
Milton, John M., 259,
itchell, Minnie, 230,
" Archer, 266,
" Anna P., 272,
Miranda Marie Doloras, 209,
Moody, Sarah, 200,
" Arnold, 271,
" Valerie, (Tufts), "
" Jonna, "
Moery, James, 256,
" Leora, (Thompson), "
" Katherine, "
" Ronald, "
" Phyllis, "
Moore, George D., 218,
" Larry, 256,
" Norma, (Peyton), "
" John, 265, 89-C,
" Grace Ada, (Tufts), " "
" Shallon, 165,
" Andrew, 177,
" Firman, 175,
" Catherine, 177,
" Augustus, 184-A,
Morgan, William, 256,
Joyce, (Van Auker), "
Moreland, August M., 180,
" Mabel Louise,(Tufts) "
" Payson, "
" Gus Turner, "
Montgomery, Arnold C., 184-I,
" Ruby, (Tufts), "
" Dohald, "
" Elizabeth, "
" Robert, "
Morrison, Nellie V., 159,
" Julia A., 174,
" Miss. Florence, 136-A,
" John, 244,
Morrison's History, 150,

Morrell, Harold, 155,
" Edmond L., 184-B,
Morse, Dina, 214,
" George F., 230,
" Mary E., "
" Ralph G., "
" Alice A., "
" Florence, "
" Margaret D., "
" Mabel W., "
" John, 235,
" Edward, 257,
Moyer, John, 276,
" Geraldine H,(Tufts) "
" Sherryl, "
" Robert J., "
" James R., "
Mulford, James B., 262,
" Martha E., (Tufts) "
" Charles Dudley " 89-C
" Mary Elsie, " "
MORAN, DANIEL J., 260,261,
" Mary Estelle,(Tufts) " "
" Francis D., " "
" Patricia, " "
" Kay, " "
" Phillip H., " "
" Joseph M., " "
" Joseph, " "
" Ellen, " "
" Charles, " "
" Margaret, " "
" Mary Estelle, " "
" Daniel, " "
" Ann, " "
" Stephen, " "
" Michael, " "
" Jon, " "
Mullins, Ruth, 184-L,
Munroe, Irving, 168,
" Grace, (Tufts), 184-A,
Muntz, Edwina, 164,

"N"

Nall, Earl, 256,
" Margaret,(Wood), "
" Robert, "
" Debra, "
Nash, Solomon, 159,
Nelson, Horace, 164,
" B., 249,
" Florence, 259,
Newbauer, Loraine, 184-C,
Newcomb, Clarinda, 218,
Newell, Joseph, 198,
Newsome, Helen, 272,
Nielson, J. C., 239,
Nickerson, Bess C., 232,
Nichols, William H., 175,
" Janet, (Tufts),89-D, "
" Orlena, "
" Le Roy, "
" Allen B., "
" Bertha L., "
" William C., "
" Clarence E., "
" Nina M., "
" Marian, M., "
" Mabel K., "
" G. R., 164,
" Fannie, 211,
Nicholson, Elizabeth, 173,
" George E., 264,
" Bessie K., (Tufts), "
" Beverly B., "
" Betty L., "
" Marjorie M., "
NEILLY, ADA, 204,
Niles, William E., 170,
Norris, James E., 226,
Norton, Patrick, 24,
" James, 272,
" Hannah Maria 249,
" Madam.Lillian,(Nordica)249,
Norse, Virginia, 271;
Nunley, Dexter, 175,

"O"

Oakes, Thomas, 15,
" Sarah, (Tufts), "
" Thomas, "
" Sarah, "
" Lydia, "
" Maria, "
" Mary, "
" Hannah, "
" Elizabeth, "
" Jonathan, "
" Abigail, "
" Emma, 252;
Ogilvie, Charles L., 156,
Oickle, Lois, 158,
Oldson, Grace, 153-A,168,
Olive, Margaret, 205,
O' Rielly, James, 182,
" Raymond, 182,
Osgood, Caroline, L., 227;
" William, 227;
" Jacob, 237;
Ott, Mary Ann, 209,

"O" CONTINUED ON PAGE XXXIX"

"O" CONTINUED

Ostermeyer, William J., 205,
" Elmira S.,(Tufts),"
" Margaretta O., "
" Chester, J., "
" Mabel A., "
" William Ellery, "
" Adrian E., "

"P"

Page, C. T., 184-B,
Paine, Agnes, 182,
Palmer, George, 184-H,
" Lilly G., (Tufts),"
" Ethel,
" Bertha,
" Robert,
" Stanley,
" Marjorie,
" Elsie
" Harford,
" George,
" Anne,
" Arthur,
" Ross,
" Donald,
" Richard,
" Mary,
Palmquist, Carol, 227,
Palmer, Foster, 17,
Parcher, Louisa, 251,
Parker, Mary, 244,
" Prudence, 245
" Mary B., 277-E,
Parks, Margaret K., 276,
Parlin, Seth, 184,
Parsons, Gary, 226,
Pate, Hugh G., 261,
Patrie, Clifford, 171,
Patten, Thomas, 222,
Patterson, Robert, 172,
Payne, Jerrie D., 262,
" Mary M.,(Tufts),"
" Ruth, "
" Martha, " 89-C,
" Charles, "
Peal, Franklin, 203,
Pearson, William H., 245,
" Mahalia,(Tufts), "
" Flora, "
Pease, Capt. 173,
Peasley, Caroline, 171,
Peeler, Lewis A., 232-A,
" Mary Ruth,(Tufts) "
" Jeannie, "
" Janice Louise, "

Pelt, Rua, 180,
Pendleton, Ruth, 209,
Pentz, Ella Mae, 212-A,
" Neil A., 212-A,
" Helen A., (Tufts), "
" Terrance, "
" Juduth, "
" Jacqueline, "
Pemberton, Susanna, 199;
Pepper, Maude, 227,
Perker, David, 216;
Perkins, Geneva H., 226,
" Susan, 181,
Petty, Lillian, 209,
Perry, James, 214,
" Lydia, (Tufts), "
" Elizabeth, 240,
" George, 250,
" Russel D., 264,
" Rosemary,(Siegle) "
" Roger D., "
" RussellK., "
Peters, Margaret, 89-A,93,
Peterson, Betty L,, 275,
" Florence, 276,
Phillips, Agnes, 175,
" Peggy, 249;
PEYTON, Myron, 256,
" Estella,(Romoser) "
" David, "
" Norma, "
" James W., "
" Paul E., "
Philliber, Minnie M., 204,
Pierce, Wilmer, 89-B,244, 277-A
" Doris E.,(Whittier), "
" Cynthia A., "
" Stanley, "
" Doris E., "
" Douglas D., "
" Allan J., "
" Gwendolyn M., "
" David A., "
" Martha L., "
" Madeline, 162,
" Mary, 197,107-A,223,
" Jarahmeel, 107-A,
" Mary 235,
" Elizabeth, 235,
" Abigail, 235,
Pierson, Ellen, 206,
" William G., 136-B,274,
" Mary L., (Tufts), " "
" Royce, " "
" Jane E., " "
Pinkham, Elmira, 95,97,252,
Pinkerton, Major., 177,

"P" CONTINUED

Poneleit, Dawn, V., 232-A,
Poore, Nancy, 189,122-A,232,
Porter, Belle, 262,263,
Potter, Charles, 212,
" Arthur G., 232-A,
" Mildred G., (Tufts) "
" Mildred 2nd, 109-A,"109-B,
" Helen P., "
" Ruth V., "
Price, Asael W., 101-A,275,
" Lola A., (Tufts), " "
" Larry Lee, " "
" Heidi, " "
" Jill, " "
" Conrad L., " "
" Lyndon R., " "
Powell, Myrtle, 167,
Porter, Donald I., 274,275
" Joyce H. (Harris), " "
" Donald C., " "
" Logan C., " "
" Shannon, " "
" Afton, " "
" Charmaine, " "
Powers, Dr. Levi M., 145,
" Emma, (Tufts) 145,
Pratt, Angeline B., 226,
" Elizabeth, 236,
" Jane, 251,
" Mr., 244,
" Jay C., 259,
Prentice, Beulah, 242,
Proctor, Dr. Alpheus, 225,
Pugsley, Ann, 211,
Price, Raymond, 174,
" James B., "
" Elsie, 184-J,
Pullard, Pauline, 161,
" Robert D., 161,
Potter, Evelyn, 184-K,
Putnam, Mary, 234,
PAUL, Bert, 184-F,
" Mildred, (Dodds), "
Paulson, Effie, 184-C,

"Q"

Quincy, Lucy, 252,
Quint, Joseph, 245,

"R"

Rackliff, Rebecca, 245,
Rabd, Mary, 235,
Ramsdell, Ellen C., 169,171,
Ramsey, Emma, 156,
Randall, Eldora, 257,
Rawson, Fannie, 181,
Redman, Ruby, 174,
" Allison,M., 218,
Reed, James, 198,
" William Jr, 235,
" Capt, Thomas, 243,
" Susan, 247,
" Earl, 277-C,
" Marion,(Tufts),"
" Linda "
Reynolds, Mr., 182,
" George, 208,
Richards, Dr. Paul, 153,
" Abby, 245,
" Elbridge, 245,
" Clark, 245,
Richardson, Abel, 237,
" Mrs., 244,
" Mr., 272,
" Mary A., 182,
Richie, Richard, 184,
" James L., 184,
Riggs, Harvey, 183,
Ritchie, Elizabeth, 267,
Rider, Ella, 272,
Rines, John, 184,
Ringer, Hope, 154,
Rivard, Earl,
" Mary E.,(Moran),261,
" Bernard, "
" Paul, "
RENELLI, Bell, 271,
Robichaux, Paul, 165,
Roberts, Lorna, 184-J,
Robertson, Bessie, 184-J,
Robbins, John R.,
" Natalie H.,(Tufts), 232,
" John C., "
Robinson, Anna D., 228,
" Hannah, 239,
" Frank T., 248,
Rodin Robert, 171,
Rochester, John, 241,
Robinson, Harriett, 143,
" Charles Jr, 144,
" George W., 144
" Beverley, 122-A,
Ross, Doris, 158,
" Madura, A., 212-A,
Rogers, Leonard, 243,
Ruggles, A. S., 6,7,
" Martha, 224,
ROMOSER, Merrill, 89-C,256,
" Ethel, (Wood), " "
" Estella, " "

Rothwell,	Jo Ann, E.,	184-L,
Rowe,	Louisa C.,	160,161,
Russell,	M. P.,	216,
"	James,	241,
"	Susan A.,	277-A,
Rupert,	Eve,	184-H,
Rutledge,	Adelaide,	156,158,
Ruttan,	Lorne	184-H,
"	Mary R., (Tufts),	"
"	Russell,	"
"	Dorothy,	"
"	Arthur,	"
"	Seymour,	"
"	Robert,	"
"	Blake,	"
"	Joyce,	"
Ryder,	Mae,	184-B,
RHODEHOMEL	BROTHERS	263,

"S"

Saam,	Katherine,	162,
Salon,	Louise M.,	179,
Sanborn,	Dorothy,	182,
"	David,	240,
"	Mr.,	258,
"	Jennie F., (Allen)	"
"	Ethel,	"
"	Florence,	"
"	Allen,	"
"	Kenneth,	"
"	Audrey,	"
"	George,	"
"	Lois,	"
Sanson,	Alex,	271,
"	Eve Sophia, (Tufts)	"
"	Dorothy,	272,
"	Thomas,	272,
"	Ralph,	271,
"	Emily F., (Tufts),	"
"	Ralph,	"
Sargent,	Emily,	211,
"	Elizabeth,	235,
Savary,	Russell J.,	157,
"	Ola M., (Tufts),	"
"	Lauren,	"
"	Nathan,	"
"	Marlene,	"
"	Merrill,	"
Schildmeyer,	Robert,	190,264,
"	Marilyn, (Tufts)	" "
"	Larry,	" "
Schliesman,	William,	212-A,
"	Ruth Anne, (Tufts)	"
"	Ronald,	"
"	Larry A.,	"
Schofield,	Wilson,	212-A,
"	Marjorie, (Mead),	"
"	Doris I.,	"
"	Robert,	"
"	Phoebe,	203,
Scholes,	Thomas,	184,
"	Caroline, (Tufts),	"
"	Alice,	"
"	Doris,	"
Schmidt,	Anne,	184-C,
Scott,	Winfield,	179,
Schreeder,	Charles L.,	229,
"	Frances, (Tufts),	"
"	Charles,	"
"	Lane,	"
"	Marshall,	"
Schumacher,	William C.,	256,
"	Jessie (Wood),	"
"	Lucille,	"
Selberg,	Rolf A.,	258,
"	Alice J., (Babcock),	"
"	Sandra J.,	"
"	Sharon L.,	"
Selvege,	Hester,	277-A,
Seigle,	Arthur G.,	70,89-C,264,
"	Lida M., (Tufts),	" " "
"	Rosemary,	"
"	Elaine S.,	"
Segars,	Glenise L.,	160,161,
SCHUELER,	BRUCE,	184-B,
Senter,	Maj. Asa,	177,
Senaco,	Lou,	258,
"	Minnie, (Tufts),	"
Sessions,	Bertha,	182,
Sexton,	Elmira,	203,
Silver-Burdette Company,		190,
Sharpe,	Wayne E.,	210,
Shenkel,	Edith,	184-K,
Sherman,	Jessie,	184-I,
Sheridan,	Ralph,	156,
"	Donald,	156,
Shields,	Grace P.,	210,
Shea,	Andrew B.,	258,
"	Edith, (Whitman),	"
"	Daniel B.,	"
"	Kathleen E.,	"
"	Andrew W.,	"
"	Robert F.,	"
Shipley,	Ellen, A.,	165,
Simons,	George H.,	227,
Simonds,	John,	236,
"	Charles,	270,
"	Lucy,	"
Simpkins,	Faith,	231,
Simms,	Capt.,	173,
Shiffer	Ann,	229,
Sinclair,	Mary,	178,

Simpson, Sarah, 154-157,
" Rhoda, " "
" Elsie, 157,
Skerry, Barbara, 227,
Skinner, Bessie, 268,
Slater, Sarah A., 208,
Sibley, Irene, 210,
Sloan, Ida, 179,180,
Slocum, Walter,
" Irene, (Tufts),182,
" Robert, "
" Arlene, "
" Gordon, "
" Beverley, "
" Shirley, "
Slugett, Charles, "
Small, Mrs. Addie, 212,
" Abram, 251,
Smally Capt. Leonard, 243,
Smiley, Bordon, 171,
Smart, Richard, Jr, 177,
Smith, Elizabeth, 177,
" Laura, 155,
" Elizabeth, 163,
" Edwin, 165,
" Olive I.,(Tufts)"
" Chester, "
" Ruth, "
" Nancy, 169,170,
" Geoorge H., 172,
" Marion E,, (Tufts), "
" Helen, "
" Emmerson, 175,
" Lee, 184,
" Claire, (Tufts), "
" Lee, Jr, "
" Steven, "
" David, "
" Pearley, 134,206,
" Lilla , (Tufts), " "
" Ethel, 206,
" Anna, 209,
" Oscar, 209,
" Marie V., 209,
" Ebene, 235,
" George, 243,
" M. G., 257,
" Harry, 257,
" Carl, 257,
" Elsie, 257,
" Abigail, 200,
" Evelyn, 205,
Sokup, Fred, 184-D,
" Dorothy, (Tufts, "
" Martin, "
Souther, Elizabeth, M., 219,
" Anna B., 273,

Spears, Mr. 249,
" Emma L., (Tufts), "
" Mabel, "
" Grace, "
Sproul, Marie, 260;
SNOWDEN, EMMA, 260;
SORRELL, MARGIE, 268,
SNYDER, ELIZABETH, 277-A,
Spellman, Sally, 231,
Spur, Glen, 231,
Spriggs, Charlotte L., 259,
Stapley, Samuel, 136-A,136-B,184-F,
" Sarah, (Tufts), " "
" Emma, "
" Frank, "
" Ada, "
" Ethel, "
" Russell, "
" Ernest, "
" Nelson, "
" Anne, "
" Oliver, "
" Jane, 184-C,
" Rachael, 184-C,
Starrate, Martha, 154,
Steel, Samuel A., 165,
Stevens, Rebecca, 181,
" Emily, 211,
" Sullivan, 245;
" Christina, 251;
" Eliza Jane, 254;
" Rebecca, 181,
Storer, Mr., 261,
" Ella Mae, (Tufts) "
Stanley, Emma, 252,
Stinson, Eugenia, 229,
Stone, Susanna, 240,
" Seth, 236,
" Russell, 232-A,
" John, 235,
" Mary, 235,
" George, 167,
" Ruth, 167,
Stott, Brothers, 184-B,
St Germain, Edna, 171;
Stodder, Harriet, 271,
Streeter, Dorothy, 209,
Strickland, Prudence, 200;
Strobel, Susan, 230,
Stock, Susan, A., 275,
Stewart, Marjorie, 271,
Strong, Alexander, 231,
" Mary, (Tufts), "
" Mary, "
" Margaret, "
" Elizabeth, "
" Susan, "

"S" CONTINUED

Stern,	George,	184-E,
Strout,	Vera E.,	160,161,
"	Ada M.,	160,
Summer,	Harrison,	218,
Surginer,	Effie,	175,
Swain,	Jesse,	168,
"	Alexander M.	277,
"	Mary C., (Tufts)	"
"	Alexander Jr,	"
"	Jamie D.,	"
Swam,	Juduth,	207,
Stubbs,	Edwin S.,	252,
Sweetzer,	Joseph,	197-A,
"	Tinnah,	218,
"	Elizabeth,	221,
"	Elizabeth,	248,
Swift,	Henry F.,	181,
Symmes,	Abigail,	217,
SMITH,	CAPT. JOHN,	16,
STEVENS,	Darius,	15-A,
"	Hannah,	15-A,
"	James A.,	15-A,
"	William B.,	15-A,
"	Josephine,	15-A,

"T"

Tabor,	Fay, (Tufts)	268,
Tamblyn,	Charlotte B.,	232,
Tanton,	Travert,	206,
"	Constance R., (Tufts),	"
"	Anna C.,	"
"	Peter S.,	"
"	Mary K,,	"
"	Ruth E.,	"
Tappan,	Margaretta,	205,
Tapley,	John,	237,
"	Abigail,	268,
Tarbox,	Elizabeth,	219,
"	Martha A.,	258,
Tarbett,	Mabel,	268,
Tarbell,	Thomas,	202,
Tarr,	Emily,	181,
Taylor,	Bertha M.,	212-A,
"	Jeannie,	218,
"	Catherine,	236,
"	Lois,	237,
"	Josh,	170,
"	Dr. Robert L.,	266,
"	Christine, (Tufts)	"
"	Frances,	"
"	Marc T.,	"
"	Seth B.,	"
"	Robin L.,	"
Tenter,	Rebecca,	235,
Terry,	Edith,	170,
Terwilliger,	Merton,	184-F,
"	Anne, (Stapley),	"
"	Ronald,	"
"	Doris,	"
"	Andrew,	"
"	Shirley,	"
Thiesenhusen,	William,	249,
Thoits,	Catherine,	214,
Thomas,	Charles P.,	180,
"	Dorothy, (Clark)	"
"	Sally,	246,
"	Mary J.,	249,
"	Herbert R.,	275,
"	Edna Elsie,(Tufts),	"
"	Allan R.,	"
"	Linda T.,	"
"	Richard D.,	"
Thomasek,	William,	184-D,
"	Mardell, (Tufts)	"
"	William Jr,	"
"	Larry,	"
Thompson,	Hector,	184-H,
"	Edith M.,	"
"	George,	"
"	Lois,	"
"	Edith,	"
"	Jesse,	256,
"	Katherine M., (Wood),	"
"	Harold	"
"	Josephine,	"
"	Leora,	"
"	Gretta,	207,
"	Sarah,	222,
"	Mary,	236,
Thorp,	Lucy Ann,	203,
Thurrott,	Jack H.,	205
"	Virginia, (Tufts)	"
"	Christopher,	"
Tielan,	Gertrude,	277-B,
Timmons,	Joanna,	264,
Tischler,	Francis,	256,
Towle,	Merle,	180,
"	Leona D., (Tufts),	"
"	Leslie C.,	"
"	Roxlyn,	"
"	Gregory,	"
Tobey,	Frank,	218,
Towne,	Almira,	230,
Traymore,	Bessie,	207,
Treese,	Clyde E.,	180,
"	Aletha D., (Tufts),	"
"	Henry F.,	"
"	Mauline, M.,	"
"	Robert C.,	"
"	R. W.,	"
Trimble,	Gwen .,	275,

True, William, 183,
" Clarissa J.,(Tufts)," "
" Deryck, "
" Dedra, "
" Devon, "
Turell, Rev. Ebenezer, 201,
" Margaret, 216,
" Elizabeth, 217,
Tubb, James W., 175,
" Alberta, (Tufts), "
" Jack, "
" Richard A., "
" Donald J., "
" Danuel, "
Turnbull, Corrine, 184-G,
" Mary L., 273,
TROWBRIDGE Arthur, 271,
" Marjorie, (Tufts), "
Turner, Hannah, 184-C,
" Bessie, 205,
" John, 222,
" Watts, 236,
" Minnie B., 266,
Twist, Susan R., 242,
Tyler, Cecila, 182,

"U"

Underhay, Samuel, 197-A,
Upham, Martha, 223,
Utley, Bridget, 200,

"V"

Vader, Benjamin, 170,
Vail, Anna, 203,
" Alice, 249,
Varner, Aspeth, 157,
Vaughan, Chelby, 272,
Van Auker, Fred, 256,
" Lucille,(Schumacher) "
" Carol, "
" Joyce, "
" Sarah, "
" David, "
" Margaret, "
Van Buren, Ruth H., 228,
Van Dyke, Robert, 238,
Van Schaik, Pamelia, 202,
Van Vechten, Junius R., 249,
" Jessie B., (Tufts) "
" Cortland C., 89-A, "
" Mary J.,(Thomas) " "
" Cortland, Jr, "
" James Alden, "
" Deborah, "
Van Voorhees, Frances, 274,
Vena, Elva May, 156,
Vidito, Lawrence, 157,
" Ila J., "
" Vaugh, "
" Wendell, "
Villeniuve, George, 158,
" Ione, (Tufts) "
Voekle, Ernest Henry, 254,
" Ida S., (Tufts) "
Vorhees, Clark, 217,
" Caroline, "
Vose, Mrs. Emma, D., 51,59,
" Flave, 212,
" Vesta S., (Tufts), "
" Emma, "

"W"

Wagner, Joseph, 14,
Waite, Joseph, 14,
" Mary, (Oakes) "
" Peter 15,
" Jonathan, 15,
" Timothy, 15,
" Sarah, 222,
" Elizabeth, 225,
" Nehemiah, 240,
" Nathan, 236,
" Phoebe, (Tufts), "
" Stephen, 236,
" Sarah, (Tufts), "
Walcott, Lucy, 223,
Walker, Carley, 162,
" Lucinda, 181,
" Robert P., 184-A,
" Permelia A.,(Tufts) "
Waller, Emma 175,
Walling, Adaliade, 226,
Walter, Mead, 249,
" Harriet,(Baldwin)
" Elaine, "
Ward, Elizabeth, 159,160,
" Jabez, 183,
" Aurilla, (Tufts), "
" Talcott, 183,
" Caroline, (Tufts), "
" Benjamin H., 277-B,
" Olive M.,(Melish), "
" Benjamin H., Jr, "
" Andrew M., "
Warhurst, Jennie, 206,
Warner, Susanna, 202,
Warren, Claude, 165,
" Lillian C.,(Tufts), "
" Mary Eliza, 179,
George A., 251,

Waring, John B., 249,
" Henriatta H.,(Tufts), "
" Junius Van V., "
" Althea P., "
" Meta L., "
" John M., 89-B, "
" Dorothy,(Hague), " "
" Virginia, " "
" John M., Jr, " "
Way, Frederick, Jr, 173,
Waybright, Everette, 271,
" Marjorie, (Tufts), "
" Timothy, "
" Valerie, "
Wayte, Leona, 271,
Washington, Gen. George, 24,
Watt, Christina B., 169,184-L,
Walsh, Dennis, 184-L,
" Bessie, "
" Gladys, "
" Dennis Jr, "
Webster, Rhoda, 251.
Weatherman, Eliphlet, R., 245,
Weatherholz, Mae, 260,
WAUGNEAUX, LOIS, 204,
Wedgewood Mary, 200,
Welch, Thomas, 197-A,
" Ellen, 273,
Weinbeck, Miss., 277-B,
Wellman, Thomas P., 247,
" Mary T., (Tufts), "
" Rosaline, "
" Thomas E., "
" John T., "
Wells, Elizabeth, 22, 213,
Welton, Susan, 205,
Wessell, Dr. Lils Y., 147,
Webb, Herman, 256,
" Vivian, "
" Juduth, "
" James, "
" Mary Ann, "
Wesley, Elmer, 252,277-D,
West, Permelia, 184-A,
Weymouth, Marguerite, 160,
White, Ralph, 156
" Hilda, (Tufts), "
" Robert A., "
" Anne P., "
" Gertrude, 180,
Whitaker, Anne, 168,
" Edith, 184-H,
Whitney, George E., 172,
White, Susanna, 213,
" Luther, 270,
Whitmore, Helen, 19,
Whiting, Mary, 219,

Whittier, Phillander, 277-A,277-E,
" Mary P.,(Tufts), " "
" Emma W., " "
" William Francis, " "
" Wimnifred P., " "
" Edith H.,(Ferson), " "
" Mary Louise, " "
" Doris Edith, " "
" Alice Julia, " "
" Sarah Ellen, " "
Whitten, Mr., 251,
" Estelle, W., 258,
Whitney, Thomas, 246,
" Lydia, (Tufts), "
" Henry T., "
" Sarah, "
" Albert, "
" Rebecca, "
" Melissa, "
" Jarnel, "
" Marian T., "
" Ina, "
" Hannah, "
Whitman, Daniel C., 258,259,
" Daisy A., (Tufts), " "
" Edith, " "
" Jessie, " "
" Ruth, " "
" Amy, " "
" Horace, " "
" Antainette, " "
" Edward M., " "
" Warren C., " "
" Beatrice, " "
" Horace, " "
" Phillis A., " "
" Daniel C., " "
" Mark W., " "
Whitmore, Rachel, 214,
" Gershom, 241,
" Helen, 250,
Wheeler, Abigail, 249,
" Ira B., 277,
" Grace W., (Tufts), "
" Dorothy T., "
" Ira B., Jr, "
" Anne D., "
" Timothy M., "
" Mark W., "
Whynot, Minnie, 157,158,
" Morel, 157,
Wiese, Harold N., 277-D,
" Katherine, (Tufts), "
" David C., "
" Carol A., "
Wile, Harry, 157,
Wilkes, Mary Ann, 181,

"W" CONTINUED

Wilson, Ed, 204,
" Elmira P., "
" Maxwell E., 277-D,
" Margaret,(Tufts), "
" Edward C., "
" Carol A., "
Wills, Henry, 169,
" Hamilton, 170,
Willet, Thomas, 14,
" Jane, 14,
WILDASIN, HENRY, 101-B,255,
Wilson, Miss. Gladys, 136-A,
Wiltsee Sadie, 262,277-D,
Wise, Jean C., 208,
Wiswall Daniel, 201,222,
Witt, Helen M., 207,
" Mary, 216,
Willit, James, 277-A,
" Martha L.,(Whittier) "
" Jeffrey H., "
" Bruce V., "
Willis, John, 221,
" John, 234,
" Mary, (Tufts), "
" Mary, "
Williams, Eva, 156,158,
" Jeanette, 168,
" Hannah, 241,
" Frank, 248,
" Octavia E., 250,
" Warren, 256,
Williamson, Robert B., 277-C,
" Nancy, (Tufts), "
" Katherine, "
WILCOX, JEANIE, 229,
Willoughby, Leonard, 175,
" Vivian,(Kimbler), "
" Leonard Jr, "
" Earl B., "
" Glen F., "
" Phillip K., "
WILLIAMSON, MRS. BERNICE,(TUFTS),61-B,
101-A,101-A-A,
Wood, George S., 256,257,
" Sarah Ella,(Tufts), " "
" Clarence E., " "
" Virginia, " "
" Vivian, " "
" Mabel, " "
" George D., " "
" Steven, " "
" Donald, " "
" Ethel F., " "
" Jeannette, " "
" Jessie, " "
" Fay I., " "
" Katherine M., " "
Wood, John 256,257,
" Guy, " "
" Shelby, " "
" Roger C., " "
" Leon, " "
" Janet, " "
" Edith E., " "
" Margaret, " "
Wolf, Mr. 167,
Woodworth, Lida, 155,
" Marie, 205,
Woodland, May, 155,156,
Wright, Archbold, 167,
" Katherine, (Tufts), "
" Luttia, "
" Percy, "
" Vida, 174,
" Mildred, 208,
" Caroline W., 218,
" Abbie, 259,
Wycoff, Mr., 277,
Wyman, Mrs. Prudence, 197,197-A,
" Katherine, 215,

"Y"

Yearwood, Adam, 184-H,
" Marion A., "
" John, "
" Shirley, "
" June, "
York, Samuel, 243,277-E,
" Mary M., " "
" Samuel 2nd, "
" Rufus, "
" Mary Elizabeth, "
" Harriet Augusta, "
" Frank P., "
" Mary Emma, "
Young, Eleanor, 184,
" James, 243,
" Rebecca, (Tufts), "
" Betsey, 251,
" Beatrice, 259,

"Z"

Zwicker, Carrie, A., 176,

SEE PAGE XXXXVII FOR LATE AND ADDITIONAL LISTINGS.

CONTINUED FROM PAGE XXXXVI

Babcock, .eorgia, 207,

Castro, Matilde, 101-A 179,
Connani, Alcah, 250,
Cotton, Mary, 257,

De Toft, Roger, (England,) 4,
Drew, Augusta, 277-E,

Frotheringham, Joseph, 240,
" Deborah, 240,

Howes, George Albert, 277-E,
" Mary Emma (York), "
" Jennie Louvia, "

Norwood, Samuel S, 169,

Pierce, Mary, 10,11,13,14,

Putnam, Eben, 22,

Pierson, Rev. William, 28,
Post, Charlotte, 174-L,

Watson, Alan, 277-E,
" Harriet Augusta (Drew), "
" Ellen Matilda, "
Wilcox, Jeanie, 118,119,
Williams, Octavia, 195,196,
Whaley, Marie, 257,
Sexsmith, Frederick, 184-G,
" Minnie, (Houser), "
" Allen, "
" John, "
" Ray, "
Shea, Nila, 184-A,

FAIRBANKS, Joel, 184-A-A,
" Abigail (Tufts), "
" Alonzo Sayles, "
" Lorenzo Sayles, "
" Cleon J., "
"

Heath, Samuel S., 184-A-A,
" Rebecca, "

Kupfer, Mrs. Fern, 184-A-A,

Skelton, Mrs. Elizabeth, (Heath), 184-A-A,

****

INDEX III

PLACES TOWNS CITIES STATES

EVENTS AND PROFESSIONS

-A-

Alstead, N.H. 151,
American Fork, Utah, 101-C
Amusing Side, 278,
Andover, N.H., 56,
Andrew College, Tenn, 43,122-B,165,
Ashland, Ky, 165,
Ashland, Oregon, 183,
Athens, Maine, 45,184,
Atlanta,Georgia, 122-A,196,
Attleboro, Mass, 52,
Aurora, Ind, 46,89-D,165,191, 254,260-A,
Auburn, Maine, 37,47,61-B,

-B-

Bangor, Maine, 189,
Bankers, 195,
Baldwin Corners, N.Y., 184-F,
Banner Elk, N.C., 112,113,114,115,116, 122-A,122-C,187,
Batavia, N.Y., 184-E,
Belfast,Maine, 37,59,60,177,
Bell Rock Cemetery, 12,13,20,151,233,
Belleville, Kansas, 101-C,
Belleville, Ontario, 89-A,136-B,
Beverly, Mass, 176,
Blanchester,Ohio, 247-A,
Bloody Brook, Mass, 46,
Berwick, Maine, 56,
Boston,Mass, 17,23,33,189,195,
" City Hospital, 48,
" Tea Party, 17,
" Gazette, 189,
Bridgewater,Mass, 184-E,
Brockton, Mass, 176,191,
Buffalo, N.Y., 57,
Bunker Hill, Mass, 28,46,
Business Men, 195,
" Women, 195,

-C-

California, 103,104,105,106,107, 108,109,109-A,
Cambridge, Mass, 143,
Centerville, N.Y., 60,
Charlestown,Mass, 8,11,13,17,141,142, 145,149,185,192, 197,233,
Chelsea, Mass, 33,45,46,
Chicago, Ill, 92,93,101-A,191,196,
Cincinnati, Ohio, 58,166,247-A,
Claremont, N.H., 56,
Cohasset,Mass, 195,
Colorado, 101-C,
Columbus, Ohio, 57,
Concordia-Steamer, 173,
Conneticut, 153-A,
Cornish, Maine, 212,
Coutts, Alberta, 136-B,
County Downs, Ireland,168,
Craddock House, 22,
Cuba, 138,

-D-

Damariscota,Maine, 54,
Dallas, Texas, 120,180,
Danvers, Mass, 33,
Dartmouth,Nova Scotia,184-D,
Davenport, Iowa, 101-B,
Davis, California, 33,191,
Deerfield, Mass, 32,
De Moines, Iowa, 180,
Delaware, 149,
Denver, Colorado, 101-C,
Doctors, 194,
Dover, N.H., 151,192,193,
Dorchester, Mass, 23,
Dorman Falls, N.Y., 56,
Drommore Parish,Ireland,168,
Danish Invasion, 3,

-E-

East Bluehill, Maine, 61-B,
" Lebanon, Maine, 187,190,
" Weymouth,Mass, 36,
" Wilton, Maine, 54,
Educators, 191,
Erie, Pa, 153-A,
Enterprises--TUFTS- 108,
Essex County,England, 3,
Eventide Club, 89-A,
Everett, Mass, 23,32,
Exeter, N.H., 150,151,
ENGLAND, 137,138-A,

-F-

Farmington, Maine, 38,40,43,45,47,48,49, 50,51,54,58,61-A,191,
" Falls, " 38,
Fire--The, 193,
Fitchburg, Mass, 34,
Foreign Trip, 137,
Fort Erie, Ontario, 184-C,
Foster, Ohio, 263,
Frankfort, Ky, 89-D,
Franklin County, Maine, 37,40,52,53,58,

-G-

Galena, Ohio, 89-B,
Georgia, 110,118,119,122-A,
Gissing Church, England, 8,
Glenwood, Okla, 101-C,
Granville, Ohio, 89-B,
Greenfield, Mass, 32,277,
Greece, N.Y., 57,
Greenville, S.C., 190,
GRAVES of PETER AND MARY;) 18,101-B,
" " Jonathan and John)
Gray, Maine, 71-A,

-H-

Hartwell, Ohio, 262,
Harvard University, 17,
Halifax, Nova Scotia, 176,
Hingham, England, 6;
" Mass, 6,
Historic Papers, 24,
Hollywood, California, 184-A,
Hopkinton, N.H., 56,
Hopkinsville, Ohio, 71-A,71-B,
Homestead, Florida, 184-E,
Horntoft, England, 4,

-I-

Illinois, 91,92,93,94,101-A,
Indiana, 85,86,87,88,89-D,
India, Surinam, 26,27,
Iowa, 101,101-B,
Ireland, 138,

-K-

Kansas, 101-C,
Kingfield, Maine, 153,258,
Kovenhagen Folkerister, 7,

-L-

Lewiston, Maine, 61-B,
Lexington, Mass, 144,
Londenderry, N.H.(History), 150,
LONDON, ENGLAND, 137,138-A,178,197-A,
Lorain, Ohio, 89-C,
Los Angeles, Cal, 109-A,189,196,270,
Loveland, Ohio, 89-C,190,247-A,
Lynfield, Mass, 172,
Lynn, Mass, 34,
Lynn, Ontario, 184-C,
Lowell R.R., 142,

-M-

Maineville, Ohio, 89-C,166,186,187, 191,194,247-A,263,
Malden, Mass, 11,23,197,
" Burying Ground, 18,
Martha's Vineyard, 23,201,
Massachusetts, 16,149-A,
Martinsville, Ind, 89-D,
Marseilles, France, 138,
Medford, Mass, 12,23,36,139,185, 186,195,196,197
" Mercury, 27,
" Historical Society, 27,
Marblehead, Mass, 184-E,
Malone Bay, N.S., 176,
Maryland, 122-A,
Miami, Florida, 122-B,138,
Milton, Mass, 177,
Middle English Period, 4,
Minnesota, 101-B,
Missouri, 100,101-B,
Merchant of India, 26,
Mobile, Alabama, 164,
Moneyreigh, Ireland, 168,
Montreal, Quebec, 136-A,
Musicians-Composers, 189,
Mystic River, Mass, 11,

-N-

Neillsville, Wis, 101-A,168,
New Brunswick, (Canada), 168,
" Canaan, Conn, 153-A,
" England, 149,149-A,
" Germany, N.S., 154,
" Gloucester, Maine, 158,
" Hampshire, 150,
" Jersey, 149,153,
" Orleans, La, 164,
" Sharon, Maine, 61-A,
" Smyrna Beach, Fla, 122-B,263,
" New York, 149,152,
" " " City, 152,153,
Noblesboro, Maine, 186,
Norfolk County, England, 3,8,11,36,138, 184-F,184-K,187,
Norwich, England, 8,11,138,184-F,184-K,
Nova Scotia, Canada, 136-A,176,
Norwood, Ohio, 89-D,
North Carolina, 112 to 117,122-A,122-C,
" Hollywood, Cal, 184-C,

-O-
Ogden, Utah, 101-C,
Oklahoma, 99,101-C,
Oregon, 109-B,

-P-
Paris, Maine 180,
Physicians, 194,
Phillips-Exeter Academy, 151,191,
Pennsylvania, 149,
Penny Ferry, 11,
Paradise, Cal, 109-A,
Pitman, N.J., 34,153-A,
Poem to Peter and Mary, 19,
Pinehurst, N.C. 122-A,163,
Providence, R.I., 153-B,

-Q-
Quincy, Mass, 36,36-A,
" Illinois, 47,

-R-
Revolutionary War Heorine, 28,
Rhode Island, 153,153-B,
Ridgewood, N.J. 167,
Roman Excauvations, 138-A,
Roydon, England, 8,

-S-
San Antonio, Texas, 89-B,122-B,165,
San Diego, Cal, 184-C,
San Francisco, Cal, 33,109-A,
Santa Cruz, 109-A,168,
Salem, Mass, 184-A,198,233,
Saskatoon, Sask, 194,
Society For Antiquities, 21,
Somerville,Mass, 141,196,
" Anniversary, 3,
" Journal, 30,143,
" Hist Society, 31,
" Masonic Lodge,30,
" Library, 28,29,31,
South Lincoln, Mass, 172,
Southern--Our TUFTS, 110,
South Carolina, 122-B,
Spring Hill, N.S., 136-A,
State Park, S.C., 122-B,
St. John N.B., 184-D,
St. Paul, Minn, 101-B,
St. Petersburg,Fla, 122-B,184-A,
Sultana--Steamer, 173,

-T-
Tacoma, Washington, 168,
Taber, Alberta, 136-B,
Tennessee 122-B,
Texas, 122-B,
Toronto, Ontario, 136-A,178,
Trenton, Tenn, 122-B,168,
Tuftsville, Ontario, 136-B,
Tweed, Ontario, 136-A,187,

-U-
University of California, 191;
" " Chicago, 191,
Utah, 95,96,97,101-C

-V-
Vancouver, B.C. 136-B,
Vermont, 149,149-A,
Vicksburg, Miss, 165,
Virginia, 122-A

-W-
Waterford, Pa, 153-A,
Watertown, Mass, 195,
Walnut Tree Hill, 143,144,145,
Wanstead, England, 138-A,
Washington, D.C., 122-A,196,
" State, 109-B,
Webster Groves, Mo, 101-B, 24,
Wellesley, Mass, 36,192,
" College, 36,192,
Westboro, Mass, 31,168- 32,36-A,
Weymouth, Mass, 35,36,152,194,
Will--Last made by Peter Tufts, 15-A,
Wilton Jct, Iowa, 101-B,
Windham, N.H., 150,177,
Winchester, Mass, 196,
Wisconsin, 101-A,101-A-A,
" Dells, 101-A,
Witchcraft, 36,
Wolfville, N.S., 20,125,136-A,
Woodford, England, 138-A,
Wrights Corners, Ind, 255,

-Y-
Yankeetown, Ohio, 71-A,;

LATE AND ADDITIONAL LISTINGS

Jay, Maine, 61-A,

OHIO, 89-A, 89-C, 89-D,

Portland, Oregon, lop-B,

Somerville, Mass, 29,